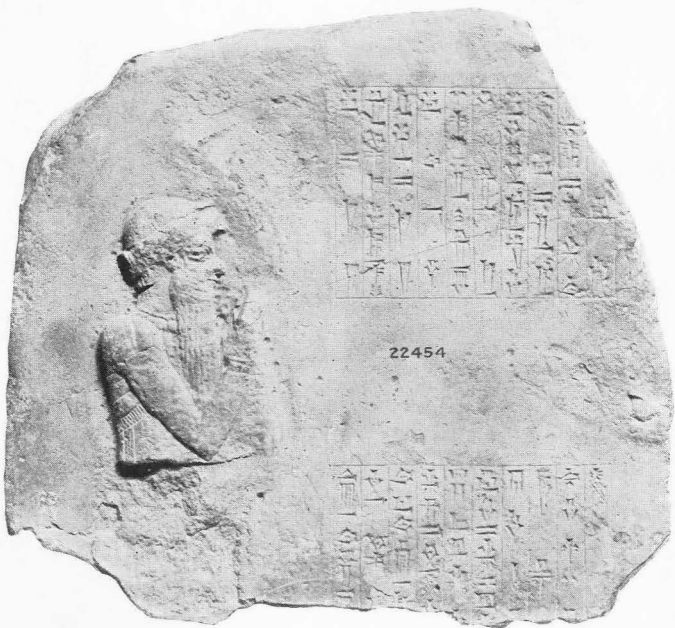


I.



Bas-relief and inscription of Hammurabi, generally regarded as the Biblical Amraphel (Gen. xiv., 1), apparently dedicated for the saving of his life. In this he bears the title (incomplete) of "King of Amorria" (the Amorites), *lugal Mar[tu]*, Semitic Babylonian *sar mât Amurri* (see page 315).

THE OLD TESTAMENT

In the Light of
The Historical Records and Legends of Assyria
and Babylonia

BY

THEOPHILUS G. PINCHES

LL.D., M.R.A.S.

PUBLISHED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE TRACT COMMITTEE.

SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE,

LONDON: NORTHUMBERLAND AVENUE, W.C.;

43, QUEEN VICTORIA STREET, E.C.

BRIGHTON: 129, NORTH STREET.

NEW YORK: E. & J. B. YOUNG & CO.

1902

be uttered as in Italian or German. *H* is a strong guttural like the Scotch *ch* in "loch"; *m* had sometimes the pronunciation of *w*, as in Tiamtu (= Tiawthu), so that the spelling of some of the words containing that letter may later have to be modified. The pronunciation of *s* and *š* is doubtful, but Assyriologists generally (and probably wrongly) give the sound of *s* to the former and *sh* to the latter. *T* was often pronounced as *th*, and probably always had that sound in the feminine endings *-tu*, *-ti*, *-ta*, or *at*, so that Tiamtu, for instance, may be pronounced Tiawthu, Tukulti-âpil-Êšarra (Tiglath-pileser), Tukulthi-âpil-Êšarra, etc., etc., and in such words as *qâtâ*, "the hands," *šumâti*, "names," and many others, this was probably always the case. In the names Âbil-Addu-nathanu and Nathanu-yâwa this transcription has been adopted, and may be regarded as correct. *P* was likewise often aspirated, assuming the sound of *ph* or *f*, and *k* assumed, at least in later times, a sound similar to *h* (*kh*), whilst *b* seems sometimes to have been pronounced as *v*. *G* was, to all appearance, never soft, as in *gem*, but may sometimes have been aspirated. Each member of the group *ph* is pronounced separately. *T* is an emphatic *t*, stronger than in the word "time."

Exigencies of space have prevented certain interesting points from being touched upon, but the author hopes to deal with these in other works which he has in view.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER I.—The Early Traditions of the Creation p. 1

The Hebrew account—Its principal points—The Babylonian account—The story of the Creation properly so called—The version given by the Greek authors—Comparison of the Hebrew and the Greek accounts—The likenesses—The differences—Bêl and the Dragon—The epilogue—Sidelights (notes upon the religion of the Babylonians).

CHAPTER II.—The History, as given in the Bible, from the Creation to the Flood ... p. 69

Eden—The so-called second story of the Creation and the bilingual Babylonian account—The four rivers—The tree of life—The Temptation—The Cherubim—Cain and Abel—The names of the Patriarchs from Enoch to Noah.

CHAPTER III.—The Flood p. 85

The Biblical account—Its circumstantial nature and its great length—The Babylonian account—The reason of the Flood and why Pir-napištim built the Ark—His devotion to the God Ea—Ea and Jah—Ea's antagonism to Bêl—The bloodless sacrifice—Ea's gift of immortality—Further observations—Appendix : The second version of the Flood-story.

CHAPTER IV.—Assyria, Babylonia, and the Hebrews, with reference to the so-called Genealogical Table p. 118

The Akkadians—The Semitic Babylonians—The Hebrews—Nimrod—Assur—The Tower of Babel and the confusion of tongues—Babylonian temple-towers—How the legend probably arose—The Patriarchs to the time of Abraham.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

I. Hammurabi (Amraphel)	<i>Frontispiece</i>
II. Fragments of tablets giving, among others, the word which is probably the original of "Sabbath" <i>to face p. 49</i>	
III. Babylonian and Assyrian mythological scenes, from cylinder-seals (see also Plate V.)	77
IV. The list of kings in which the Flood is referred to	85
V. Envelope of a contract-tablet	152
VI. The adoration of king Rim-Sin, from a Babylonian cylinder-seal	164
VII. Hadad of Zenjirli	277
VIII. Pictures from the bronze gates of Balawat	337
IX. Tiglath-pileser in his chariot	346
X. Reception by Sennacherib of prisoners and spoil	373
XI. Sennacherib before Lachish	382
XII. Esarhaddon and his captives	384
XIII. Esarhaddon's devices on his Babylonian inscriptions	388
XIV. Aššur-banâ-âpli hunting lions	391
XV. The walls of Babylon	404
XVI. The Hanging Gardens	406

THE OLD TESTAMENT

CHAPTER I

THE EARLY TRADITIONS OF THE CREATION

The Hebrew account—Its principal points—The Babylonian account—The story of the Creation properly so called—The version given by the Greek authors—Comparison of the Hebrew and the Greek accounts—The likenesses—The differences—Bél and the Dragon—The epilogue—Sidelights (notes upon the religion of the Babylonians).

To find out how the world was made, or rather, to give forth a theory accounting for its origin and continued existence, is one of the subjects that has attracted the attention of thinking minds among all nations having any pretension to civilization. It was, therefore, to be expected that the ancient Babylonians and Assyrians, far advanced in civilization as they were at an exceedingly early date, should have formed opinions thereupon, and placed them on record as soon as those opinions were matured, and the art of writing had been perfected sufficiently to enable a serviceable account to be composed.

This, naturally, did not take place all at once. We may take it for granted that the history of the Creation grew piece by piece, as different minds thought over and elaborated it. The first theories we should expect to find more or less improbable—wild stories of serpents and gods, emblematic of the conflicting powers of good and evil, which, with them, had their origin before the advent of mankind upon the earth.

But all men would not have the same opinion of the way in which the universe came into existence,

and this would give rise, as really happened in Babylonia, to conflicting accounts or theories, the later ones less improbable than, and therefore superior to, the earlier. The earlier Creation-legend, being a sort of heroic poem, would remain popular with the common people, who always love stories of heroes and mighty conflicts, such as those in which the Babylonians and Assyrians to the latest times delighted, and of which the Semitic Babylonian Creation-story consists.

As the ages passed by, and the newer theories grew up, the older popular ones would be elaborated, and new ideas from the later theories of the Creation would be incorporated, whilst, at the same time, mystical meanings would be given to the events recorded in the earlier legends to make them fit in with the newer ones. This having been done, the scribes could appeal at the same time to both ignorant and learned, explaining how the crude legends of the past were but a type of the doctrines put forward by the philosophers of later and more enlightened days, bringing within the range of the intellect of the unlearned all those things in which the more thoughtful spirits also believed. By this means an enlightened monotheism and the grossest polytheism could, and did, exist side by side, as well as clever and reasonable cosmologies along with the strangest and wildest legends.

Thus it is that we have from the literature of two closely allied peoples, the Babylonians and the Hebrews, accounts of the Creation of the world so widely differing, and, at the same time, possessing, here and there, certain ideas in common—ideas darkly veiled in the old Babylonian story, but clearly expressed in the comparatively late Hebrew account.

It must not be thought, however, that the above theory as to the origin of the Hebrew Creation-story interferes in any way with the doctrine of its inspiration. We are not bound to accept the opinion so

generally held by theologians, that the days of creation referred to in Genesis i, probably indicate that each act of creation—each day—was revealed in seven successive dreams, in order, to the inspired writer of the book. The opinion held by other theologians, that “inspiration” simply means that the writer was moved by the Spirit of God to choose from documents already existing such portions as would serve for our enlightenment and instruction, adding, at the same time, such additions of his own as he was led to think to be needful, may be held to be a satisfactory definition of the term in question.

Without, therefore, binding ourselves down to any hard and fast line as to date, we may regard, for the purposes of this inquiry, the Hebrew account of the Creation as one of the traditions handed down in the thought of many minds extending over many centuries, and as having been chosen and elaborated by the inspired writer of Genesis for the purpose of his narrative, the object of which was to set forth the origin of man and the Hebrew nation, to which he belonged, and whose history he was about to narrate in detail.

The Hebrew story of the Creation, as detailed in Genesis i., may be regarded as one of the most remarkable documents ever produced. It must not be forgotten, however, that it is a document that is essentially Hebrew. For the author of this book the language of God and of the first man was Hebrew—a literary language, showing much phonetic decay. The retention of this matter (its omission not being essential at the period of the composition of the book) is probably due, in part, to the natural patriotism of the writer, overruling what ought to have been his inspired common-sense. How this is to be explained it is not the intention of the writer of this book to inquire, the account of the Creation and its parallels being the subject in hand at present.

The question of language apart, the account of the

Creation in Genesis is in the highest degree a common-sense one. The creation of (1) the heaven, and (2) the earth; the darkness—not upon the face of the earth, but upon the face of the deep. Then the expansion dividing the waters above from the waters below on the earth. In the midst of this waste of waters dry land afterwards appears, followed by the growth of vegetation. But the sun and the moon had not yet been created, nor the stars, all of which come into being at this point. Last of all are introduced the living things of the earth—fish, and bird, and creeping thing, followed by the animals, and, finally, by man.

It is noteworthy and interesting that, in this account, the acts of creation are divided into seven periods, each of which is called a "day," and begins, like the natural day in the time-reckoning of the Semitic nations, with the evening—"and it was evening, and it was morning, day one." It describes what the heavenly bodies were for—they were not only to give light upon the earth—they were also for signs, for seasons, for days, and for years.

And then, concerning man, a very circumstantial account is given. He was to have dominion over everything upon the earth—the fish of the sea, the fowl of the air, the cattle, and every creeping thing. All was given to him, and he, like the creatures made before him, was told to "be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth." It is with this crowning work of creation that the first chapter of the Book of Genesis ends.

The second chapter refers to the seventh day—the day of rest, and is followed by further details of the creation, the central figure of which is the last thing created, namely, man. This chapter reads, in part, like a recapitulation of the first, but contains many additional details. "No plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb . . . had sprung up: for the Lord

God had not caused it to rain . . . , and there was not a man to till the ground." A mist, therefore, went up from the earth, and watered all the face of the ground. Then, to till the earth, man was formed from the dust of the ground, and the Lord God "breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul."

The newly-created man was, at this time, innocent, and was therefore to be placed by his Creator in a garden of delight, named Eden, and this garden he was to dress and keep. A hidden danger, however, lay in this pleasant retreat—the tree of knowledge of good and evil, of which he was forbidden to eat, but which was to form for him a constant temptation, for ever testing his obedience. All might have been well, to all appearance, but for the creation of woman, who, giving way to the blandishments of the tempter, in her turn tempted the man, and he fell. Death in the course of nature was the penalty, the earthly paradise was lost, and all chance of eating of the tree of life, and living for ever, disappeared on man's expulsion from his first abode of delight.

In the course of this narrative interesting details are given—the four rivers, the country through which they flowed, and their precious mineral products; the naming of the various animals by the man; the forming of woman from one of his ribs; the institution of marriage, etc.

Such is, in short, the story of the Creation as told in the Bible, and it is this that we have to compare with the now well-known parallel accounts current among the ancient Babylonians and Assyrians. And here may be noted at the outset that, though we shall find some parallels, we shall, in the course of our comparison, find a far greater number of differences, for not only were they produced in a different land, by a different people, but they were also produced under different conditions. Thus, Babylonian polytheism takes the place of the severe and uncompromising

monotheism of the Hebrew account in Genesis ; Eden was, to the Babylonians, their own native land, not a country situated at a remote distance ; and, lastly, but not least, their language, thoughts, and feelings differed widely from those of the dwellers in the Holy Land.

The Babylonian story of the Creation is a narrative of great interest to all who occupy themselves with the study of ancient legends and folklore. It introduces us not only to exceedingly ancient beliefs concerning the origin of the world on which we live, but it tells us also of the religion, or, rather, the religious beliefs, of the Babylonians, and enables us to see something of the changes which those beliefs underwent before adopting the form in which we find them at the time this record was composed.

A great deal has been written about the Babylonian story of the Creation. As is well known, the first translation of these documents was by him who first discovered their nature, the late George Smith, who gave them to the world in his well-known book, *The Chaldean Account of Genesis*, in 1875. Since that time numerous other translations have appeared, not only in England, but also on the Continent. Among those who have taken part in the work of studying and translating these texts may be named Profs. Sayce, Oppert, Hommel, and Delitzsch, the last-named having both edited the first edition of Smith's book (the first issued on this subject on the Continent), and published one of the last and most complete editions of the whole legend yet placed before the public. To Prof. Sayce, as well as to Prof. Hommel, belongs the honour of many brilliant suggestions as to the tendency of the texts of the creation as a whole : Prof. Oppert was the first to point out that the last tablet of the series was not, as Smith thought, an "Address to primitive man," but an address to the god Merodach as the restorer of order out of chaos ;

whilst Delitzsch has perhaps (being almost the last to write upon it) improved the translation more than many of his predecessors in the work.

Before proceeding to deal with the legend itself, a few remarks upon the tablets and the text that they bear will probably not be considered out of place. There are, in all likelihood, but few who have not seen in the British Museum or elsewhere those yellow baked terra-cotta tablets of various sizes and shapes, upon which the Babylonians and Assyrians were accustomed to write their records. And well it is for the science of Assyriology that they used this exceedingly durable material. I have said that the tablets are yellow in colour, and this is generally the case, but the tint varies greatly, and may approach dark grey or black, and even appear as a very good sage-green. The smaller tablets are often cushion-shaped, but, with some few exceptions, they are rectangular, like those of larger size. The writing varies so considerably that the hand of the various scribes can sometimes be distinguished. In the best class of tablets every tenth line is often numbered—a proof that the Assyrians and Babylonians were very careful with the documents with which they had to deal. The Babylonian tablets closely resemble the Assyrian, but the style of the writing differs somewhat, and it is, in general, more difficult to read than the Assyrian. None of the tablets of the Creation-series are, unfortunately, perfect, and many of the fragments are mere scraps, but as more than one copy of each anciently existed, and have survived, the wanting parts of one text can often be supplied from another copy. That copies come from Babylon as well as from Nineveh is a very fortunate circumstance, as our records are rendered more complete thereby.

Of the obverse of the first tablet very little, unfortunately, remains, but what there is extant is of the highest interest. Luckily, we have the beginning of

this remarkable legend, which runs, according to the latest and best commentaries, as follows—

“When on high the heavens were unnamed,
 Beneath the earth bore not a name :
 The primæval ocean was their producer ;
 Mummu Tiamtu was she who begot the whole of
 them.
 Their waters in one united themselves, and
 The plains were not outlined, marshes were not
 to be seen.
 When none of the gods had come forth,
 They bore no name, the fates [had not been
 determined].
 There were produced the gods [all of them ?] :
 Laḥmu and Laḥamu went forth [as the first ?] :
 The ages were great, [the times were long ?].
 Anšar and Kišar were produced [and grew up ?] ;
 Long grew the days, extended [was the time of
 their existence ?].
 The god Anu
 Anšar, the god Anu”

Such is the tenor of the opening lines of the Babylonian story of the Creation, and the differences between the two accounts are striking enough. Before proceeding, however, to examine and compare them, a few words upon the Babylonian version may not be without value.

First we must note that the above introduction to the legend has been excellently explained and commented upon by the Syrian writer Damascius. The following is his explanation of the Babylonian teaching concerning the creation of the world—

“But the Babylonians, like the rest of the Barbarians, pass over in silence the one principle of the Universe, and they constitute two, Tauthé and Apason,

making Apason the husband of Tauthé, and denominating her the mother of the gods. And from these proceeds an only-begotten son, Moumis, which, I conceive, is no other than the intelligible world proceeding from the two principles. From them, also, another progeny is derived, Daché and Dachos; and again a third, Kissaré and Assoros, from which last three others proceed, Anos, and Illinos, and Aos. And of Aos and Dauké is born a son called Belos, who, they say, is the fabricator of the world, the Creator."

The likeness of the names given in this extract from Damascius will be noticed, and will probably also be recognized as a valuable verification of the certainty now attained by Assyriologists in the reading of the proper names. In Tiamtu, or, rather, Tiawtu, will be easily recognized the Tauthé of Damascius, whose son, as appears from a later fragment, was called Mummu (= Moumis). Apason he gives as the husband of Tauthé, but of this we know nothing from the Babylonian tablet, which, however, speaks of this Apason (*apsû*, "the abyss"), which corresponds with the "primæval ocean" of the Babylonian tablet.

In Daché and Dachos it is easy to see that there has been a confusion between Greek Α and Δ, which so closely resemble each other. Daché and Dachos should, therefore, be corrected into Laché and Lachos, the Laḥmu and Laḥamu (better Laḥwu and Laḥawu) of the Babylonian text. They were the male and female personifications of the heavens. Anšar and Kišar are the Greek author's Assoros and Kisaré, the "Host of Heaven" and the "Host of Earth" respectively. The three proceeding from them, Anos, Illinos, and Aos, are the well-known Anu, the god of the heavens; Ellila, the Akkadian name of the god Bêl, afterwards identified with Merodach; and Aa or Ea, the god of the waters, who seems to have been

identified by some with Yau or Jah. Aa or Ea was the husband of Damkina, or Dawkina, the Dauké of Damascius, from whom, as he says, Belus, *i. e.* Bel-Merodach, was born, and if he did not "fabricate the world," at least he ordered it anew, after his great fight with the Dragon of Chaos, as we shall see when we come to the third tablet of the series.

After the lines printed above there is a considerable gap in the narrative, and the further details of the story of the first creation are wanting. When the text begins again, instead of the history of the creation, we have the account of the preparations for a combat. This part proceeds as follows (about nineteen lines are, either wholly or in part, restored from the almost identical passage where the events which had taken place are reported to the gods)—

"They have turned to her—the gods—all of them.
They have become hostile, and at the side of
Tiamtu they advance,
Storming, planning, not resting night and day,
They make ready for battle, wrathful (and) raging.
They assemble themselves together, and make
ready (for) the strife.

Ummu Hubur, she who created everything,
Added irresistible weapons, produced giant ser-
pents,
Sharp of tooth, unsparing (their) stings (?)
She caused poison to fill their bodies like blood.

Raging dragons clothed she with terrors,
She endowed (them) with brilliance, she left
(them) on high:
'Whoever sees them may fright overwhelm,
May their bodies rear on high, and may (none)
turn aside their breast.'

She set up the viper, the pithon, and the Laḥamu,
Great monsters, raging dogs, scorpion-men,
Raging storms, fish-men, and mountain-rams,
Bearing unsparing weapons, not fearing battle ;

Powerful are (her) commands, and irresistible.
She made altogether eleven like that,
Among the gods her firstborn, he who had made
for her a host,
Kingu, she raised among them, him she made
chief.

Those going in front before the army, those
leading the host,
Raising weapons, attacking, who rise up (for) the
fray,
The leadership of the conflict
She delivered into his hand, and caused him to
sit in state (?).
' I have set firm thy word, in the assembly of the
gods I have made thee great,

The rule of the gods, all of them, have I delivered
into thy hand,
Only be thou great—thou, my only husband—
Let them exalt thy name over all the heavenly
ones (?).'
She gave him then the tablets of fate, she placed
them in his bosom :
' As for thee, thy command shall not be changed,
may thy utterances stand firm !'

Now Kingu is exalted, he has taken to him the
godhood of Anu,
Among the gods her sons he determines the fates.
' Open your mouths, let the Firegod be at rest.
Be ye fearful in the fight, let resistance be laid
low (?).''

Such are the last verses of the first tablet of the so-called story of the Creation as known to the Babylonians, and though it would be better named if called the Story of Bêl and the Dragon, the references to the creation of the world that are made therein prevent the name from being absolutely incorrect, and it may, therefore, serve, along with the more correct one, to designate it still. As will be gathered from the above, the whole story centres in the wish of the goddess of the powers of evil to get creation—the production of all that is in the world—into her own hands. In this she is aided by certain gods, over whom she sets one, Kingu, her husband, as chief. In the preparations that she makes she exercises her creative powers to produce all kinds of dreadful monsters to help her against the gods whom she wishes to overthrow, and the full and vigorous description of her defenders, created by her own hands, adds much to the charm of the narrative, and shows well what the Babylonian scribes were capable of in this class of record.

The first tablet breaks off after the speech of Tiamtu to her husband Kingu, but how the second one begins is doubtful. It repeats, however, the account of the elevation of Kingu, and the story of the eleven monsters. After this, one of the gods seems to have heard of the great rebellion of the Dragon of the Deep, and was thereupon filled with rage, striking his loins, biting his lips, and uttering cries of the fiercest anger. The deity thus excited and enraged is regarded by Professor Delitzsch as being, almost certainly, the god Anšar, he who typifies the "host of heaven." At this point is another considerable gap, and then comes the statement that Anšar applied to his son Anu, "the mighty and brave, whose power is great, whose attack irresistible," saying that if he will only speak to her, the great Dragon's anger will be calmed and her rage disappear.

“(Anu heard) the words of his father Anšar,
 (Took the road) towards her, and descended by
 her path,
 Anu (went),—he examined Tiamtu’s lair, and
 (Not having power to resist her?), turned back.”

How the god excused himself to his father Anšar on account of his ignominious flight we do not know, the record being again defective at this point. With the same want of success the god Anšar then, as we learn from another part of the narrative, applied to the god Nudimmud, a deity who is explained in the inscriptions as being the same as the god Aa or Ea, but whom Professor Delitzsch is rather inclined to regard as one of the forms of Bêl.

In the end the god Merodach, the son of Aa, was asked to be the champion of the gods against the great emblem of the powers of evil, the Dragon of Chaos. To become, by this means, the saviour of the universe, was apparently just what the patron-god of the city of Babylon desired, for he seems immediately to have accepted the task of destroying the hated Dragon—

“(Merodach heard) his father’s word,
 His heart (re)joiced, and he saith to his father :
 ‘O lord of the gods, fate of the great gods !
 If then I be your avenger,
 (If) I bind Tiamtu and save you,
 Assemble together, cause to be great, (and) pro-
 claim ye, my lot.

In Upšukenaku assembled, come ye joyfully
 together,
 Having opened my mouth, like you also, let me
 the fates decide,
 That naught be changed that I do, (even) I.
 May the word of my lips neither fail nor altered
 be!’”

Anšar, without delay, calls his messenger Gaga, and directs him to summon all the gods to a festival, where with appetite they may sit down to a feast, to eat the divine bread and drink the divine wine, and there let Merodach "decide the fates," as the one chosen to be their avenger. Then comes the message that Gaga was to deliver to Laḥmu and Laḥamu, in which the rebellion of Tiamtu is related in practically the same words as the writer used at the beginning of the narrative to describe Tiamtu's revolt. Merodach's proposal and request are then stated, and the message ends with the following words—

"Hasten, and quickly decide for him your fate—
Let him go, let him meet your mighty foe!"

Laḥmu and Laḥamu having heard all the words of Anšar's message, which his messenger Gaga faithfully repeated to them, they, with the Igigi, or gods of the heavens, broke out in bitter lamentation, saying that they could not understand Tiamtu's acts.

Then all the great gods, who "decided the fates," hastened to go to the feast, where they ate and drank, and, apparently with loud acclaim, "decided the fate" for Merodach their avenger.

Here follow the honours conferred on Merodach on account of the mighty deed that he had undertaken to do. They erected for him princely chambers, wherein he sat as the great judge "in the presence of his fathers," and they praised him as the highest honoured among the great gods, incomparable as to his ordinances, changeless as to the word of his mouth, uncontravenable as to his utterances. None of them would go against the authority that was to be henceforth his domain.

“Merodach, thou art he who is our avenger,
(Over) the whole universe have we given thee the
kingdom.”

His weapons were never to be defeated, his foes were to be smitten down, but as for those who trusted in him, the gods prayed him that he would grant them life, “pouring out,” on the other hand, the life of the god who had begun the evil against which Merodach was about to fight.

Then, so that he should see that they had indeed given him the power to which they referred, they laid in their midst a garment, and in accordance with their directions, Merodach spoke, and the garment vanished, —he spoke, and it reappeared—

“Open thy mouth, may the garment be destroyed,
Speak to it once more, and let it be restored
again!’

He spoke with his mouth, and the garment was
destroyed,

He spoke to it again, and the garment was
reproduced.”

Then all the gods called out, “Merodach is king!” and they gave him sceptre, throne, and insignia of royalty, and also an irresistible weapon, which should shatter his enemies.

“Now, go, and cut off the life of Tiamtu,
Let the winds bear away her blood to hidden
places!’

(Thus) did the gods, his fathers, fix the fate of
Bel.

A path of peace and goodwill they set for him as
his road.”

Then the god armed himself for the fight, taking spear (or dart), bow, and quiver. To these he added

lightning flashing before him, flaming fire filling his body; the net which his father Anu had given him wherewith to capture "*kirbiš Tiamtu*," or "Tiamtu who is in the midst," he set north and south, east and west, in order that nothing of her might escape. In addition to all this, he created various winds—the evil wind, the storm, the hurricane, "wind four and seven," the harmful, the uncontrollable (?), and these seven winds he sent forth, to confuse *kirbiš Tiamtu*, and they followed after him.

Next he took his great weapon called *Abubu*, and mounted his dreadful, irresistible chariot, to which four steeds were yoked—steeds unsparing, rushing forward, flying along, their teeth full of venom, foam-covered, experienced (?) in galloping, schooled for overthrowing. Merodach being now ready for the fray, he fared forth to meet the Dragon.

"Then, they clustered around him, the gods clustered around him,
The gods his fathers clustered around him, the gods clustered around him.
And the lord advanced, Tiamtu's retreat regarding
Examining the lair of Kingu her consort."

The sight of the enemy was so menacing, that even the great Merodach began to falter and lose courage, whereat the gods, his helpers, who accompanied him, were greatly disturbed in their minds, fearing approaching disaster. The king of the gods soon recovered himself, however, and uttered to the demon a longish challenge, on hearing which she became as one possessed, and cried aloud. Muttering then incantations and charms, she called the gods of battle to arms, and the great fight for the rule of the universe began.

"The lord spread wide his net, made it enclose her.
The evil wind following behind, he sent on before.

Tiamtu opened her mouth as much as she could.
*He caused the evil wind to enter so that she could
 not close her lips,*

The angry winds filled out her body,
 Her heart was overpowered, wide opened she her
 mouth."

Being now at the mercy of the conqueror, the divine victor soon made an end of the enemy of the gods, upon whose mutilated body, when dead, he stood triumphantly. Great fear now overwhelmed the gods who had gone over to her side, and fought against the heavenly powers, and they fled to save their lives. Powerless to escape, however, they were captured, and their weapons broken to pieces. Notwithstanding their cries, which filled the vast region, they had to bear the punishment which was their due, and were shut up in prison. The creatures whom Tiamtu had created to help her and strike terror into the hearts of the gods, were also brought into subjection, along with Kingu, her husband, from whom the tablets of fate were taken by the conqueror as things unmeet for Tiamtu's spouse to own. It is probable that we have here the true explanation of the origin of this remarkable legend, for the tablets of fate were evidently things which the king of heaven alone might possess, and Merodach, as soon as he had overcome his foe, pressed his own seal upon them, and placed them in his breast.

He had now conquered the enemy, the proud opposer of the gods of heaven, and having placed her defeated followers in safe custody, he was able to return to the dead and defeated Dragon of Chaos. He split open her skull with his unsparing weapon, hewed asunder the channels of her blood, and caused the north wind to carry it away to hidden places. His fathers saw this, and rejoiced with shouting, and brought him gifts and offerings.

And there, as he rested from the strife, Merodach looked upon her who had wrought such evil in the fair world as created by the gods, and as he looked, he thought out clever plans. Hewing asunder the corpse of the great Dragon that lay lifeless before him, he made with one half a covering for the heavens, keeping it in its place by means of a bolt, and setting there a watchman to keep guard. He also arranged this portion of the Dragon of Chaos in such a way, that "her waters could not come forth," and this circumstance suggests a comparison with "the waters above the firmament" of the Biblical story in Genesis.

Passing then through the heavens, he beheld that wide domain, and opposite the abyss, he built an abode for the god Nudimmud, that is, for his father Aa as the creator.

"Then measured the lord the abyss's extent,
A palace in its likeness he founded :—Êšarra ;
The palace Êšarra, which he made, (is) the
heavens,
(For) Anu, Bêl, and Aa he founded their strong-
holds."

With these words, which are practically a description of the creation or building, by Merodach, of the heavens, the fourth tablet of the Babylonian legend of the Creation comes to an end. It is difficult to find a parallel to this part of the story in the Hebrew account in Genesis.

The fifth tablet of the Babylonian story of the Creation is a mere fragment, but is of considerable interest and importance. It describes, in poetical language, in the style with which the reader has now become fairly familiar, the creation and ordering, by Merodach, of the heavenly bodies, as the ancient Babylonians conceived them to have taken place. The text of the first few stanzas is as follows—

“ He built firmly the stations of the great gods—
 Stars their likeness—he set up the Zodiac (?),
 He designated the year, he outlined the (heavenly)
 forms.

He set for the twelve months three stars each.
 From the day when the year begins, . . . for signs.
 He founded the station of Nibiru, to make known
 their limits,

That none might err, nor go astray.

The station of Bêl and Aa he placed with himself,
 Then he opened the great gates on both sides,
 Bolts he fixed on the left and on the right,
 In its centre (?) then he set the zenith (?).

Nannaru (the moon) he caused to shine, ruling
 the night,

So he set him as a creature of the night, to make
 known the days,

Monthly, without failing, he provided him with a
 crown,

At the beginning of the month, then dawning in
 the land,

The horns shine forth to make known the
 seasons (?),

On the 7th day crown(perfect)ing (?).”

Here the text becomes imperfect and very uncertain—so uncertain, indeed, that Professor Delitzsch does not venture to translate it, merely contenting himself with quoting the translations of Zimmern and Jensen, with the remark, “ Who will prove to be right, Jensen or Zimmern—or neither?” This mutilated portion, however, seems to refer to the moon in connection to the sun, and Zimmern translates one portion as follows—“ When at sun[set] thou [risest] on the horizon, then stand thou opposite him (on the 14th) in fullest brilliancy,” a translation which, if correct, would prove that the Babylonians had, at an extremely early date, found that the source from which the moon

borrowed her light was the sun, and that would imply that they had already calculated, notwithstanding the difficulty that a primitive and comparatively uncivilized people would have in reasoning out such a problem, that a line drawn through the centre of the bright part of the moon, would pass through the centre of the sun also.

Exceedingly imperfect fragments of what are supposed to be the fifth and sixth tablets exist, and supply some doubtful details. One of them seems to speak of the bow with which Merodach overcame the Dragon of Chaos, which the god Anu, to all appearance, set in the heavens as one of the constellations. After this comes, apparently, a fragment that may be regarded as recording the creation of the earth, and the cities and renowned shrines upon it, the houses of the great gods, and the cities Nippuru (Niffer) and Asshur being mentioned. Everything, however, is very disconnected and doubtful.

A lost tablet or fragment must at this point have described the creation of mankind, to whom, it would seem, admonitions were addressed by the gods after this wise, as recorded on the tablet K. 3364—

“ Every day (will) thy god be gracious (to thee),
 Sacrifice, word of mouth (= prayer), the best of
 incense,
 For the god, (in) purity (?) of heart shalt thou
 have—
 That is the delight of the divinity.
 Prayer, supplication, and bowing down the face
 Early shalt thou offer him and
 And in abundance thou shalt set in order (thy
 sacrifices?).
 In thy difficulty (?) look in the tablet ;
 Fear (of God) begetteth favour ;
 Sacrifice increaseth life ;
 And prayer releaseth (?) (thee) from sin.

He who feareth God, speaketh (that which is
 good?),
 He who feareth the Annunaki, lengtheneth (his
 days),
 Against friend and companion speak (no evil),
 Speak not low things, (do?) right.
 If thou promise, then give, (withhold not),
 If thou trust (? in God), then”

Four lines, in which the words “companion” and “friend” occur, show in what estimation the Babylonians held their duty with regard to their neighbour. These follow the above, after which the tablet breaks off.

We now come to the last tablet, that which was regarded by George Smith as containing an address to primitive man, but which proves to be really an address to the god Merodach praising him on account of the great work that he had done in overcoming the Dragon, and in thereafter ordering the world anew. As this portion forms a good specimen of Babylonian poetry at its best, the full text of the tablet, as far as it is preserved, is here presented in as careful a translation as is at present possible.

I have said that this is the last tablet of the series, and as such all Assyriologists seem to regard it. Delitzsch (*Weltschöpfungsepos*, p. 112) makes the alternative suggestion that it may be, if not the last tablet, at least the last of the first part of the story. It is, he adds, a glorification of the god Merodach by the heavenly spirits or Igigi—in other words, the divine powers. The first few lines, recording what names were proclaimed as Merodach’s, “firstly” and “secondly,” are broken away, but from what remains, we can see that as the gods went on, the names that were given to their newly-elected king became more and more honorific, until the highest point was reached, and the fifty names of the great gods had all been placed

to the credit of Merodach, including even the name Aa. This naming of Merodach as the highest in the heavens, higher even than "the gods his fathers," is followed by the "epilogue," containing reflections upon his great divinity, and the honour in which he would be held by future generations of men, from father to son, in the world beneath.

TABLET K. 8522.

The lost lines at the beginning probably had two sections, the first introductory, and the second containing the words, "Firstly, they called him." The text, as preserved, begins with the next section—

- 1 *Tutu*.¹ "Zi-ukenna," "life of the (universe)" . . .
- 2 "He who fixed for the gods of heaven glory" (?)
- 3 Their paths they took, they set
- 4 May the deeds (that he performed) not be forgotten among men.
- 5 *Tutu*. "Zi-azaga," thirdly, he called (him),—"possessor of purity,"
- 6 "God of the good wind," "Lord of obedience and favour,"
- 7 "Creator of fulness and plenty," "Institutor of abundance,"
- 8 "He who changes what is small to great,"
- 9 In our dire need we scented his sweet breath.
- 10 Let them speak, let them glorify, let them render him obedience.
- 11 *Tutu*. "Aga-azaga," fourthly, May he make the crowns glorious,
- 12 "The lord of the glorious incantation bringing the dead to life,"
- 13 "He who had mercy on the gods who had been overpowered,"

¹ This is one of the names of Merodach, which is written on the edge of the tablet, opposite the lines where it is here printed.

- 14 "He who made heavy the yoke that he had laid
on the gods who were his enemies,
15 (And) for their despite (?), created mankind."
16 "The merciful one," "He with whom is lifegiving,"
17 May his word be established, and not forgotten,
18 In the mouth of the black-headed ones (mankind)
whom his hands have made.
19 *Tutu*. "Mu-azaga," fifthly, May their mouth
make known his glorious incantation,
20 "He who with his glorious charm rooteth out all
the evil ones,"
21 "Sa-zu," "He who knoweth the heart of the
gods," "He who looketh at the inward
parts,"
22 "He who alloweth not evil-doers to go forth
against him,"
23 "He who assembleth the gods," appeasing their
hearts,
24 "He who subdueth the disobedient,"
25 "He who ruleth in truth (and justice"),
26 "He who setteth aside injustice,"
27 *Tutu*. "Zi-si" ("He who bringeth about
silence"),
28 "He who sendeth forth stillness."
29 *Tutu*. "Suḥ-kur," "Annihilator of the enemy," .
30 "Dissolver of their agreements,"
31 "Annihilator of everything evil."

Here, at the end of the obverse of the tablet, is a gap, and a corresponding gap exists at the beginning of the reverse, after which the text continues—

- 1 "Then he seized the back part (?) of the head,
which he pierced (?),
2 And as Kirbiš-Tiamtu he circumvented rest-
lessly,
3 His name shall be Nibiru, he who seized Kirbišu
(Tiamtu).

- 4 Let him direct the paths of the stars of heaven,
- 5 Like sheep let him pasture the gods, the whole of them.
- 6 May he confine Tiamtu, may he bring her life into pain and anguish,
- 7 In man's remote ages, in lateness of days,
- 8 Let him arise, and he shall not cease, may he continue into the remote future
- 9 As he made the (heavenly) place, and formed the firm (ground),
- 10 Father Bêl called him (by) his own name, "Lord of the World,"
- 11 The appellation (by) which the Igigi have themselves (always) called him.
- 12 Aa heard, and he rejoiced in his heart :
- 13 Thus (he spake) : " He, whose renowned name his fathers have so glorified,
- 14 He shall be like me, and Aa shall be his name !
- 15 The total of my commands, all of them, let him possess, and
- 16 The whole of my pronouncements he, (even) he, shall make known."
- 17 By the appellation " fifty " the great gods
- 18 His fifty names proclaimed, and they caused his career to be great (beyond all).

- 19 May they be accepted, and may the primæval one make (them) known,
- 20 May the wise and understanding altogether well consider (them),
- 21 May the father repeat and teach to the son,
- 22 May they open the ears of the shepherd and leader.
- 23 May they rejoice for the lord of the gods, Merodach,
- 24 May his land bear in plenty ; as for him, may he have peace.

- 25 His word standeth firm ; his command changeth
not—
- 26 No god hath yet made to fail that which cometh
forth from his mouth.
- 27 If he frown down in displeasure, he turneth not
his neck,
- 28 In his anger, there is no god who can withstand
his wrath.
- 29 Broad is his heart, vast is the kindness (?) of
(his) . . .
- 30 The sinner and evildoer before him are (ashamed?).”

The remains of some further lines exist, but they are very uncertain, the beginnings and ends being broken away. All that can be said is, that the poem concluded in the same strain as the last twelve lines preserved.

In the foregoing pages the reader has had placed before him all the principal details of the Babylonian story of the Creation, and we may now proceed to examine the whole in greater detail.

If we may take the explanation of Damascius as representing fairly the opinion of the Babylonians concerning the creation of the world, it seems clear that they regarded the matter of which it was formed as existing in the beginning under the two forms of Tiamtu (the sea) and *Apsû* (the deep), and from these, being wedded, proceeded “an only begotten son,” *Mummu* (Moumis), conceived by Damascius to be “no other than the intelligible world proceeding from the two principles,” *i. e.* from Tiamtu and *Apsû*. From these come forth, in successive generations, the other gods, ending with Marduk or Merodach, also named Bêl (Bêl-Merodach), the son of Aa (Ea) and his consort Damkina (the Aoa and Dauké of Damascius).

Judging from the material that we have, the Babylonians seemed to have believed in a kind of evolution, for they evidently regarded the first creative

powers (the watery waste and the abyss) as the rude and barbaric beginnings of things, the divine powers produced from these first principles (Laḥmu and Laḥamu, Anšar and Kišar, Anu, Ellila, and Aa, and finally Marduk), being successive stages in the upward path towards perfection, with which the first rude elements of creation were ultimately bound to come into conflict ; for Tiamtu, the chief of the two rude and primitive principles of creation, was, notwithstanding this, ambitious, and desired still to be the creatress of the gods and other inferior beings that were yet to be produced. All the divinities descending from Tiamtu were, to judge from the inscriptions, creators, and as they advanced towards perfection, so also did the things that they created advance, until, by contrast, the works of Tiamtu became as those of the Evil Principle, and when she rebelled against the gods who personified all that was good, it became a battle between them of life and death, which only the latest-born of the gods, elected in consequence of the perfection of his power, to be king and ruler over "the gods his fathers," was found worthy to wage. The glorious victory gained, and the Dragon of Evil subdued and relegated to those places where her exuberant producing power, which, to all appearance, she still possessed, would be of use, Merodach, in the fulness of his power as king of the gods, perfected and ordered the universe anew, and created his crowning work, Mankind. Many details are, to all appearance, wanting on account of the incompleteness of the series, but those which remain seem to indicate that the motive of the whole story was as outlined here.

In Genesis, however, we have an entirely different account, based, apparently, upon a widely different conception of the origin of the Universe, for one principle only appears throughout the whole narrative, be it Elohistic, Jehovistic, or priestly. "In the beginning

God created the heavens and the earth," and from the first verse to the last it is He, and He alone, who is Creator and Maker and Ruler of the Universe. The only passage containing any indication that more than one person took part in the creation of the world and all that therein is, is in verse 26, where God is referred to as saying, "Let US make man," but that this is simply the plural of majesty, and nothing more, seems to be proved by the very next verse, where the wording is, "and God made man in HIS own image," etc. There is, therefore, no trace of polytheistic influence in the whole narrative.

Let us glance awhile at the other differences.

To begin with, the whole Babylonian narrative is not only based upon an entirely different theory of the beginning of all things, but upon an entirely different conception of what took place ere man appeared upon the earth. "In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth," implies the conception of a time when the heavens and the earth existed not. Not so, seemingly, with the Babylonian account. There the heavens and the earth are represented as existing, though in a chaotic form, from the first. Moreover, it is not the external will and influence of the Almighty that originates and produces the forms of the first creatures inhabiting the world, but the productive power residing in the watery waste and the deep:

"The primæval ocean (*apsû rêstû*) was their producer (lit. seeder);
Mummu Tiamtu was *she who brought forth* the whole of them."

It is question here of "seeding" (*zaru*) and "bearing" (*âlâdu*), not of creating.

The legend is too defective to enable us to find out anything as to the Babylonian idea concerning the formation of the dry land. Testimony as to its non-

existence at the earliest period is all that is vouchsafed to us. At that time none of the gods had come forth, seemingly because (if the restoration be correct) "the fates had not been determined." There is no clue, however, as to who was then the determiner of the fates.

Then, gradually, and in the course of long-extended ages, the gods Laḥmu and Laḥamu, Anšar and Kišar, with the others, came into existence, as already related, after which the record has a long and unfortunate gap.

After this gap, we find the narrator right in the middle of the earlier portion of the account of the fight between Bêl and the Dragon, and the question naturally arises, What was the nature of the section that filled the intervening space? Speculation upon this point can hardly be regarded, with the scanty material at present available, as anything else but a waste of time. Fried. Delitzsch, however, is probably right when he points out, that the cause of the conflict was the possession of the "Tablets of Fate," which the powers of good and the powers of evil both wished to obtain. These documents, when they are first spoken of, are in the hands of Tiamtu (see p. 19), and she, on giving the power of changeless command to Kingu, her husband, handed them to him. In the great fight, when Merodach overcame his foes, he seized these precious records, and placed them in his breast—

"And Kingu, who had become great over (?)
them—

He bound him, and with Ugga (the god of death)

. . . he counted him ;

From him then he took the Fate-tablets, which
were not his,

With his ring he pressed them, and took them to
his breast."

To all appearance, Tiamtu and Kingu were in unlawful possession of these documents, and the king

of the gods, Merodach, when he seized them, only took possession of what, in reality, was his own. What power the "Tablets of Fate" conferred on their possessor, we do not know, but in all probability the god in whose hands they were, became, by the very fact, creator and ruler of the universe for ever and ever.

This creative power the king of the gods at once proceeded to exercise. Passing through the heavens, he surveyed them, and built a palace called Ê-šarra, "The house of the host," for the gods who, with himself, might be regarded as the chief in his heavenly kingdom. Next in order he arranged the heavenly bodies, forming the constellations, marking off the year; the moon, and probably the sun also, being, as stated in Genesis, "for signs, and for seasons, and for days and years," though all this is detailed, in the Babylonian account, at much greater length. Indeed, had we the whole legend complete, we should probably find ourselves in possession of a detailed description of the Babylonian idea of the heavens which they studied so constantly, and of the world on which they lived, in relation to the celestial phenomena which they saw around them.

Fragments of tablets have been spoken of that seem to belong to the fifth and sixth of the series, and one of them speaks of the building of certain ancient cities, including that now represented by the mounds known by the name of Niffer, which must, therefore, apart from any considerations of paleographic progression in the case of inscriptions found there, or evidence based on the depth of rubbish-accumulations, be one of the oldest known. It is probably on account of this that the Talmudic writers identified the site with the Calneh of Gen. x. 10, which, notwithstanding the absence of native confirmation, may very easily be correct, for the Jews of those days were undoubtedly in a better position to know than we are, after a lapse of two thousand years. The same text, strangely

enough, also refers to the city of Aššur, though this city (which did not, apparently, belong to Nimrod's kingdom) can hardly have been a primæval city in the same sense as "Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh."

The text of the Semitic Creation-story is here so mutilated as to be useless for comparative purposes, and in these circumstances the bilingual story of the Creation, published by me in 1891, practically covering, as it does, the same ground, may be held, in a measure, to supply its place. Instead, therefore, of devoting to this version a separate section, I insert a translation of it here, together with a description of the tablet upon which it is written.

This second version of the Creation-story is inscribed on a large fragment (about four and a half inches high) of a tablet found by Mr. Rassam at Sippar (Abu Habbah) in 1882. The text is very neatly written in the Babylonian character, and is given twice over, that is, in the original (dialectic) Akkadian, with a Semitic (Babylonian) translation. As it was the custom of the Babylonian and Assyrian scribes, for the sake of giving a nice appearance to what they wrote, to spread out the characters in such a way that the page (as it were) was "justified," and the ends of the lines ranged, like a page of print, it often happens that, when a line is not a full one, there is a wide space, in the middle, without writing. In the Akkadian text of the bilingual Creation-story, however, a gap is left in *every* line, sufficiently large to accommodate, in slightly smaller characters, the whole Semitic Babylonian translation. The tablet therefore seems to be written in three columns, the first being the first half of the Akkadian version, the second (a broad one) the Semitic translation, and the third the last half of the Akkadian original text, separated from the first part to allow of the Semitic version being inserted between.

The reason of the writing of the version already translated and in part commented upon is not difficult to find—it was to give an account of the origin of the world and the gods whom they worshipped. The reason of the writing of the bilingual story of the Creation, however, is not so easy to decide, the account there given being the introduction to one of those bilingual incantations for purification, in which, however, by the mutilation of the tablet, the connecting-link is unfortunately lost. But whatever the reason of its being prefixed to this incantation, the value and importance of the version presented by this new document is incontestable, not only for the legend itself, but also for the linguistic material which a bilingual text nearly always offers.

The following is a translation of this document—

“Incantation : The glorious house, the house of
the gods, in a glorious place had not been
made,
A plant had not grown up, a tree had not
been created,
A brick had not been laid, a beam had not been
shaped,
A house had not been built, a city had not been
constructed,
A city had not been made, no community had
power,
Niffer had not been built, Ê-kura had not been
constructed,
Erech had not been built, Ê-ana had not been
constructed,
The Abyss had not been made, Êridu had not
been constructed,
(As for) the glorious house, the house of the gods,
its seat had not been made—
The whole of the lands were sea.
When within the sea there was a stream,

In that day Eridu was made, Ê-sagila was constructed—
 Ê-sagila, which the god Lugal-du-azaga founded within the Abyss.
 Babylon he built, Ê-sagila was completed.
 He made the gods (and) the Anunnaki together,
 The glorious city, the seat of the joy of their hearts, supremely he proclaimed.
 Merodach bound together a foundation before the waters,
 He made dust, and poured (it) out with the flood.
 The gods were to be caused to sit in a pleasant place.
 He made mankind—
 Aruru made the seed of mankind with him.
 He made the beasts of the field and the living creatures of the desert,
 He made the Tigris and the Euphrates, and set (them) in (their) place—
 Well proclaimed he their name.
 Grass, the marsh-plant, the reed and the forest, he made,
 He made the verdure of the plain,
 The lands, the marsh, the thicket also,
 The wild cow (and) her young the steer; the ewe (and) her young—the sheep of the fold,
 Plantations and forests also.
 The goat and the wild goat multiplied for him (?).
 Lord Merodach on the sea-shore made a bank,
 (which) at first he made not,
 he caused to be.
 (He caused the plant to be brought forth), he made the tree,
 (Everything ?) he made in (its) place.
 (He laid the brick), he made the beams,
 (He constructed the house), he built the city,
 (He built the city), the community exercised power,

(He built the city Niffer), he built Ê-kura, the temple,
 (He built the city Erech, he built Ê-a)na, the temple,"

Here the obverse breaks off, and the end of the bilingual story of the Creation-story is lost. How many more lines were devoted to it we do not know, nor do we know how the incantation proper, which followed it, and to which it formed the introduction, began. Where the text (about half-way down on the reverse) again becomes legible, it reads as follows—

"Thy supreme messenger, Pap-sukal, the wise one,
 counsellor of the gods.
 Nin-aḥa-kudu, daughter of Aa,
 May she make thee glorious with a glorious
 lustration (?),
 May she make thee pure with pure fire,
 With the glorious pure fountain of the abyss
 purify thou thy pathway,
 By the incantation of Merodach, king of the
 universe of heaven and earth,
 May the abundance of the land enter into thy
 midst,
 May thy command be fulfilled for ever.
 O Ê-zida, seat supreme, the beloved of Anu and
 Iṣtar art thou,
 Mayest thou shine like heaven; mayest thou be
 glorious like the earth; mayest thou shine like
 the midst of heaven;
 May the malevolent curse dwell outside of thee.
 Incantation making (the purification of the temple).
 Incantation: The star . . . the long chariot
 of the heavens."

The last line but one is apparently the title, and is followed by the first line of the next tablet. From

this we see that this text belonged to a series of at least two tablets, and that the tablet following the above had an introduction of an astronomical or astrological nature.

It will be noticed that this text not only contains an account of the creation of gods and men, and flora and fauna, but also of the great and renowned sites and shrines of the country where it originated. It is in this respect that it bears a likeness to the fragmentary portions of the intermediate tablets of the Semitic Babylonian story of the Creation, or Bêl and the Dragon, and this slight agreement may be held to justify, in some measure, its introduction here. The author has already pointed out, that the Semitic version had references to the city Aššur, the ancient capital of Assyria, the name of which is apparently absent from the bilingual version, and it may be, in part, this circumstance that caused the longer version (in Semitic only) to become one of the favourite classics of the Assyrians, which it undoubtedly was, as is proved by the number of fragments found by Layard and Rassam at Nineveh.

In the bilingual account of the Creation one seems to get a glimpse of the pride that the ancient Babylonians felt in the ancient and renowned cities of their country. The writer's conception of the wasteness and voidness of the earth in the beginning seems to have been that the ancient cities Babel, Niffer, Erech and Eridu had not yet come into existence. For him, those sites were as much creations as the vegetation and animal life of the earth. Being, for him, sacred sites, they must have had a sacred, a divine foundation, and he therefore attributes their origin to the greatest of the gods, Merodach, who built them, brick, and beam, and house, himself. Their renowned temples, too, had their origin at the hands of the Divine Architect of the Universe.

A few words are necessary in elucidation of what

follows the line, "When within the sea there was a stream." "In that day," it says, "Êridu was made, Ê-sagila was constructed—Ê-sagila which the god Lugal-du-azaga founded within the Abyss. Babylon he built, Ê-sagila was completed." The connection of Ê-sagila, "the temple of the lofty head," which was within the Abyss, with Êridu, shows, with little or no doubt, that the Êridu there referred to was not the earthly city of that name, but a city conceived as lying also "within the Abyss." This Êridu, as we shall see farther on, was the "blessed city," or Paradise, wherein was the tree of life, and which was watered by the twin stream of the Tigris and the Euphrates.

But there was another Ê-sagila than that founded by the god Lugal-du-azaga within the Abyss, namely the Ê-sagila at Babylon, and it is this fane that is spoken of in the phrase following that mentioning the temple so called within the Abyss. To the Babylonian, therefore, the capital of the country was, in that respect, a counterpart of the divine city that he regarded as the abode of bliss, where dwelt Nammu, the river-god, and the sun-god Dumuzi-Abzu, or "Tammuz of the Abyss." Like Sippar too, Babylon was situated in what was called the plain, the *edina*, of which Babylonia mainly consisted, and which is apparently the original of the Garden of Eden.

The present text differs from that of the longer (Semitic) story of the Creation, in that it makes Merodach to be the creator of the gods, as well as of mankind, and all living things. This, of course, implies that it was composed at a comparatively late date, when the god Merodach had become fully recognized as the chief divinity, and the fact that Aa was his father had been lost sight of, and practically forgotten. The goddess Aruru is apparently introduced into the narrative out of consideration for the

city Sippar-Aruru, of which she was patron. In another text she is called "Lady of the gods of Sippar and Aruru." There is also a goddess (perhaps identical with her) called Gala-aruru, "Great Aruru," or "the great one (of) Aruru," who is explained as "Ištar the star," on the tablet K. 2109.

After the account of the creation of the beasts of the field, the Tigris and the Euphrates, vegetation, lands, marshes, thickets, plantations and forests, which are named, to all appearance, without any attempt at any kind of order, "The lord Merodach" is represented as creating those things which, at first, he had not made, namely, the great and ancient shrines in whose antiquity and glorious memories the Babylonian—and the Assyrian too—took such delight. The list, however, is a short one, and it is to be supposed that, in the lines that are broken away, further cities of the kingdom of Babylon were mentioned. That this was the case is implied by the reverse, which deals mainly—perhaps exclusively—with the great shrine of Borsippa called Ê-zida, and identified by many with the Tower of Babel. How it was brought in, however, we have no means of finding out, and must wait patiently for the completion of the text that will, in all probability, ultimately be discovered.

The reverse has only the end of the text, which, as far as it is preserved, is in the form of an "incantation of Êridu," and mentions "the glorious fountain of the Abyss," which to was "purify" or "make glorious" the pathway of the personified fane referred to. As it was the god Merodach, "the merciful one," "he who raises the dead to life," "the lord of the glorious incantation," who was regarded by the Babylonians as revealing to mankind the "incantation of Êridu," which he, in his turn, obtained from his father Aa, we may see in this final part of the legend not only a glorification of the chief deity of the Babylonians, but also a further testimony of the fact that the com-

position must belong to the comparatively late period in the history of Babylonian religion, when the worship of Merodach had taken the place of that of his father Aa.

Of course, it must not be supposed that the longer account of the Creation was told so shortly as the bilingual narrative that we have introduced here to supply the missing parts of the longer version. Everything was probably recounted at much greater length, and in confirmation of this there is the testimony of the small fragment of the longer account, K. 3364. This fragment seems to give instructions to the newly-created man as to those things, mostly in the nature of religious duties, that would be pleasing to the deity. He is to pray, offer sacrifice and burn incense, and consult the tablet that would tell him how to act; he is to fear God, to act well towards his friend and companion, to speak no evil, to do what is right, and to keep his promise, even to his own disadvantage. The high moral tone of this portion is striking in the extreme, and stamps the Babylonian of those days as an upright and just man in his generation, and the nation as one fitted to be the forerunner in the civilization of the world.

In the tablet regarded as the last of the series, or the last of a section of the series—that recording the praises of Merodach and his fifty new names,—there are a few points that are worthy of examination. In the first place, the arrangement of the first part is noteworthy. The principal name that was given to him seems not to have been Merodach, as one would expect from the popularity of the name in later days, but Tutu, which occurs in the margin, at the head of six of the sections, and was probably prefixed to at least three more. This name Tutu is evidently an Akkadian reduplicate word, from the root *tu*, “to beget,” and corresponds with the explanation of the word given by the list of Babylonian gods, K. 2107; *mudlid ilāni*, *mūddiš ilāni*, “begetter of the gods, renewer

of the gods"—a name probably given to him on account of his identification with his father, Aa, for, according to the legend, Merodach was rather the youngest than the oldest of the gods, who are even called, as will be remembered, "his fathers." In the lost portion at the beginning of the final tablet he was also called, according to the tablet here quoted, Gugu = *muttakkil ilāni*, "nourisher of the gods"; Mumu = *mušpiš ilāni*, "increaser (?) of the gods"; Dugan = *bant kala ilāni*, "maker of all the gods"; Dudu = *muttarrū ilāni*, "saviour (?) of the gods"; Sar-azaga = *ša šipat-su elli*, "he whose incantation is glorious"; and Mu-azaga = *ša tū-su elli*, "he whose charm is glorious" (cf. p. 31, l. 19). After this we have Ša-zu or Ša-sud = *mūdē libbi ilāni* or *libbi rāku*, "he who knoweth the heart of the gods," or "the remote of heart" (p. 31, l. 21); Zi-ukenna = *napšat napḥar ilāni*, "the life of the whole of the gods" (p. 30, l. 1); Zi-si = *nasik šabuti*, "he who bringeth about silence" (p. 31, l. 27); Suḥ-kur = *muballū aabi*, "annihilator of the enemy" (p. 31, l. 29); and other names meaning *muballū napḥar aabi*, *nasik raggi*, "annihilator of the whole of the enemy, rooter out of evil," *nasik napḥar raggi*, "rooter out of the whole of the evil," *ēšā raggi*, "troublers of the evil (ones)," and *ēšā napḥar raggi*, "troublers of the whole of the evil (ones)." All these last names were probably enumerated on the lost part of the tablet between where the obverse breaks off and the reverse resumes the narrative, and the whole of the fifty names conferred upon him, which were enumerated in their old Akkadian forms and translated into Semitic Babylonian in this final tablet of the Creation, were evidently repeated in the form of a list of gods, on the tablet in tabular form from which the above renderings are taken.

Hailed then as the vanquisher of Kirbiš-Tiamtu, the great Dragon of Chaos, he is called by the name of Nibiru, "the ferry," a name of the planet Jupiter as

the traverser of the heavens (one of the points of contact between Babylonian and Greek mythology), the stars of which he was regarded as directing, and keeping (lit. pasturing) like sheep. (Gods and stars may here be regarded as convertible terms.) His future is then spoken of, and "father Bêl" gives him his own name, "lord of the world." Rejoicing in the honours showered on his son, and not to be outdone in generosity, Aa decrees that henceforth Merodach shall be like him, and that he shall be called Aa, possessing all his commands, and all his pronouncements—*i. e.* all the wisdom which he, as god of deep wisdom, possessed. Thus was Merodach endowed with all the names, and all the attributes, of the gods of the Babylonians—"the fifty renowned names of the great gods."

This was, to all intents and purposes, symbolic of a great struggle, in early days, between polytheism and monotheism—for the masses the former, for the more learned and thoughtful the latter. Of this we shall have further proof farther on, when discussing the name of Merodach. For the present be it simply noted, that this is not the only text identifying Merodach with the other gods.

The reference to the creation of mankind in line 15 of the obverse (p. 31) is noteworthy, notwithstanding that the translation of one of the words—and that a very important one—is very doubtful. Apparently man was created to the despite of the rebellious gods, but there is also just the possibility that there exists here an idiomatic phrase meaning "in their room." If the latter be the true rendering, this part of the legend would be in striking accord with Bishop Avitus of Vienne, with the old English poet Caedmon, and with Milton in his *Paradise Lost*. In connection with this, too, the statement in the reverse, lines 7 and 8, where "man's remote ages" is referred to, naturally leads one to ask, Have we here

traces of a belief that, in ages to come ("in lateness of days"), Merodach was to return and live among men into the remote future? The return of a divinity or a hero of much-cherished memory is such a usual thing among popular beliefs, that this may well have been the case likewise among the Babylonians.

The comparison of the two accounts of the Creation—that of the Hebrews and that of the Babylonians, that have been presented to the reader—will probably have brought prominently before him the fact, that the Babylonian account, notwithstanding all that has been said to the contrary, differs so much from the Biblical account, that they are, to all intents and purposes, two distinct narratives. That there are certain ideas in common, cannot be denied, but most of them are ideas that are inseparable from two accounts of the same event, notwithstanding that they have been composed from two totally different standpoints. In writing an account of the Creation, statements as to what are the things created must of necessity be inserted. There is, therefore, no proof of a connection between two accounts of the Creation in the fact that they both speak of the formation of dry land, or because they both state that plants, animals, and man were created. Connection may be inferred from such statements that the waters were the first abode of life, or that an expansion was created dividing the waters above from those below. With reference to such points of contact as these just mentioned, however, the question naturally arises, Are these points of similarity sufficient to justify the belief that two so widely divergent accounts as those of the Bible and of the Babylonian tablets have one and the same origin? In the mind of the present writer there seems to be but one answer, and that is, that the two accounts are practically distinct, and are the production of people having entirely different ideas upon the subject, though they may have influenced each other

II.



Fragments of tablets (duplicates), giving the words for the different fasts, festivals, etc., of the Babylonians and Assyrians. Line 4 of the small piece, and 16 of the large one, have the words *ûm niû libbi*, "day of rest of the heart," explained by *sapattum* (from the Sumerian *sa-bat*, "heart-rest"), generally regarded as the original of the Hebrew *Sabbath*. *Sapattum*, however, was the 15th day of the month. The nearest approaches to Sabbaths were the 7th, 14th, 21st, 28th, and 19th, which were called *u-hul-gallu* or *ûmu limnu*, "the evil day" (the 19th being *a week of weeks*, from the 1st day of the preceding month), because it was unlawful to do certain things on those days.

in regard to certain points, such as the two mentioned above. For the rest, the fact that there is—

No direct statement of the creation of the heavens and the earth ;

No systematic division of the things created into groups and classes, such as is found in Genesis ;

NO REFERENCE TO THE DAYS OF CREATION ;

No appearance of the Deity as the first and only cause of the existence of things—

must be held as a sufficient series of prime reasons why the Babylonian and the Hebrew versions of the Creation-story must have had different origins.

As additional arguments may also be quoted the polytheism of the Babylonian account ; the fact that it appears to be merely the setting to the legend of Bêl and the Dragon, and that, as such, it is simply the glorification of Merodach, the patron divinity of the Babylonians, over the other gods of the Assyro-Babylonian Pantheon.

SIDELIGHTS :—MERODACH.

To judge from the inscriptions of the Babylonians and Assyrians, one would say that there were not upon the earth more pious nations than they. They went constantly in fear of their gods, and rendered to them the glory for everything that they succeeded in bringing to a successful conclusion. Prayer, supplication, and self-debasement before their gods seem to have been their delight.

“ The time for the worship of the gods was my heart’s delight,
The time of the offering to Iſtar was profit and riches,”

sings Ludlul the sage, and one of a list of sayings is to the following effect—

“When thou seest the profit of the fear of God,
Thou wilt praise God, thou wilt bless the king.”

Many a penitential psalm and hymn of praise exists to testify to the piety of the ancient nations of Assyria and Babylonia. Moreover, this piety was, to all appearance, practical, calling forth not only self-denying offerings and sacrifices, but also, as we shall see farther on, lofty ideas and expressions of the highest religious feeling.

And the Babylonians were evidently proud of their religion. Whatever its defects, the more enlightened—the scribes and those who could read—seem to have felt that there was something in it that gave it the very highest place. And they were right—there was in this gross polytheism of theirs a thing of high merit, and that was, the character of the chief of their gods, Merodach.

We see something of the reverence of the Babylonians and Assyrians for their gods in almost all of their historical inscriptions, and there is hardly a single communication of the nature of a letter that does not call down blessings from them upon the person to whom it is addressed. In many a hymn and pious expression they show in what honour they held them, and their desire not to offend them, even involuntarily, is visible in numerous inscriptions that have been found.

“My god, who art displeased, receive (?) my
(prayer?),
My goddess, who art wroth, accept (my supplica-
tion)—
Accept my supplication, and let thy mind be at
rest.

My lord, gracious and merciful, (let thy mind be at rest).

Make easy (O my goddess) the day that is directed for death,

My god, (grant that I be?) free (?).

My goddess, have regard for me, and receive my supplication.

Let my sins be separated, and let my misdeeds be forgotten—

Let the ban be loosened, let the fetter fall.

Let the seven winds carry away my sighing.

Let me tear asunder my evil, and let a bird carry it aloft to the sky.

Let a fish carry off my trouble, and let the stream bear it away.

Let the beasts of the field take (it) away from me.

Let the flowing waters of the stream cleanse me.

Make me bright as a chain of gold—

Let me be precious in thy eyes as a diamond ring!

Blot out my evil, preserve my life.

Let me guard thy court, and stand in thy sanctuary (?).

Make me to pass away from my evil state, let me be preserved with thee!

Send to me, and let me see a propitious dream—

Let the dream that I shall see be propitious—let the dream that I shall see be true,

Turn the dream that I shall see to a favour,

Let Mašara (?), the god of dreams, rest by my head,

Make me to enter into Ê-sagila, the temple of the gods, the house of life.

Deliver me, for his favour, into the gracious hands of the merciful Merodach,

Let me be subject to thy greatness, let me glorify
thy divinity ;
Let the people of my city praise thy might !”

Here the text breaks off, but sufficient of it remains to show of what the devotion of the Babylonians and Assyrians to their gods consisted, and what their beliefs really were. For some reason or other, the writer recognizes that the divinity whom he worships is displeased with him, and apparently comes to the conclusion that the consort of the god is displeased also. He therefore prays and humbles himself before them, asking that his misdeeds may be forgotten, and that he may be separated from his sins, by which he feels himself to be bound and fettered. He imagines to himself that the seven winds, or a little bird, or a fish, or a beast of the field, or the waters of a stream, may carry his sin away, and that the flowing waters of the river may cleanse him from his sin, making him pure in the eyes of his god as a chain of gold, and precious to him as the most precious thing that he can think of, namely, a diamond ring (upon such material and worldly similes did the thoughts of the Babylonians run). He wishes his life (or his soul—the word in the original is *napišti*, which Zimmern translates *Seele*) to be saved, to pass away from his evil state, and to dwell with his god, from whom he begs for a sign in the form of a propitious dream, a dream that shall come true, showing that he is in reality once more in the favour of his god, who, he hopes, will deliver him into the gracious hands of the merciful Merodach, that he and all his city may praise his great divinity.

Fragment though it be, in its beginning, development, and climax, it is, to all intents and purposes, perfect, and a worthy specimen of compositions of this class.

It is noteworthy that the suppliant almost re-echoes

the words of the Psalmist in those passages where he speaks of his guarding the court of the temple of his god and dwelling in his temple (Ê-sagila, the renowned temple at Babylon), wherein, along with other deities, the god Merodach was worshipped—the merciful one, into whose gracious hands he wished to be delivered. The prayer that his sin might be carried away by a bird, or a fish, etc., brings up before the mind's eye the picture of the scapegoat, fleeing, laden with the sins of the pious Israelite, into the desert to Azazel.

To all appearance, the worshipper, in the above extract, desires to be delivered by the god whom he worships into the hands of the god Merodach. This is a point that is worthy of notice, for it seems to show that the Babylonians, at least in later times, regarded the other deities in the light of mediators with the chief of the Babylonian Pantheon. As manifestations of him, they all formed part of his being, and through them the suppliant found a channel to reconciliation and forgiveness of his sins.

In this there seems to be somewhat of a parallel to the Egyptian belief in the soul, at death, being united with Osiris. The annihilation of self, however, did not, in all probability, recommend itself to the Babylonian mind any more than it must have done to the mind of the Assyrian. To all appearance, the preservation of one's individuality, in the abodes of bliss after death, was with them an essential to the reality of that life beyond the grave. If we adopt here Zimmern's translation of *napišti* by "soul," the necessity of interpreting the above passage in the way here indicated seems to be rendered all the more necessary.

The Creation legend shows us how the god Merodach was regarded by the Babylonians as having attained his high position among the "gods his fathers," and the reverence that they had for this deity is not only testified to by that legend, but also by the many documents of a religious nature that exist.

This being the case, it is only natural to suppose, that he would be worshipped both under the name of Merodach, his usual appellation, and also under any or all of the other names that were attributed to him by the Babylonians as having been conferred upon him by the gods at the time of his elevation to the position of their chief.

Not only, therefore, was he called Marduk (Amar-uduk, "the brightness of day"), the Hebrew Merodach, but he bore also the names of Asaru or Asari, identified by the Rev. C. J. Ball and Prof. Hommel with the Egyptian Osiris—a name that would tend to confirm what is stated above concerning the possible connection between the Egyptian and Babylonian beliefs in the immortality of the soul. This name Asaru was compounded with various other (explanatory) epithets, making the fuller names Asari-lu-duga (probably "Asari, he who is good"), Asari-lu-duganamsuba ("Asari, he who is good, the charm"), Asari-lu-duga-namti ("Asari, he who is good, the life"), Asari-alima ("Asari, the prince"), Asari-alima-nuna ("Asari, the prince, the mighty one"), etc., all showing the estimation in which he was held, and testifying to the sacredness of the first component, which, as already remarked, has been identified with the name of Osiris, the chief divinity of the Egyptians. Among his other names are (besides those quoted from the last tablet of the story of the Creation and the explanatory list that bears upon it) some of apparently foreign origin, among them being Amaru (? short for Amar-uduk) and Sal-ila, the latter having a decidedly western Semitic look.¹ As "the warrior," he seems to have borne the name of Gušur (? "the strong"); another of his Akkadian appellations was Gudibir, and as "lord" of all the world he was called Bêl, the equivalent of the Baal of the Phœnicians

¹ Cf. the royal names, Anman-ila, Bungun-ila, etc., in the so-called Arabic Dynasty of Babylon.

and the Beel of the Aramæans. In astronomy his name was given to several stars, and he was identified with the planet Jupiter, thus making him the counterpart of the Greek and Latin Zeus or Jove.

As has been said above, Merodach was the god that was regarded by the Babylonians and Assyrians as he who went about doing good on behalf of mankind. If he saw a man in affliction—suffering, for instance, from any malady—he would go and ask his father Aa, he who knew all things, and who had promised to impart all his knowledge to his royal son, what the man must do to be cured of the disease or relieved of the demon which troubled him. The following will give some idea of what the inscriptions detailing these charms and incantations, which the god was supposed to obtain from his father, were like—

“Incantation : The sickness of the head hath
 darted forth from the desert, and rushed like
 the wind.
 Like lightning it flasheth, above and below it
 smiteth,
 The impious man¹ like a reed it cutteth down,
 and
 His nerves like a tendril it severeth.
 (Upon him) for whom the goddess Ištar hath no
 care, and whose flesh is in anguish,
 Like a star of heaven it (the sickness) flasheth
 down, like a night-flood it cometh.
 Adversity is set against the trembling man, and
 threateneth him like a lion—
 It hath stricken that man, and
 The man rusheth about like one who is mad—
 Like one whose heart is smitten he goeth to and
 fro,
 Like one thrown into the fire he burneth,

¹ Literally “he who feareth not his god.”

Like the wild ass that runneth (?), his eyes are
filled with cloud,

Being alive, he eateth, yet is he bound up with
death.

The disease,¹ which is like a violent wind, nobody
knoweth its path—

Its completed time, and its connection nobody
knoweth."

(Here come abbreviations of the set phrases stating that the god Merodach perceived the man who was suffering, and went to ask his father Aa, dwelling in the Abyss, how the man was to be healed of the sickness that afflicted him. In the texts that give the wanting parts, Aa is represented as asking his son Merodach what it was that he did not know, and in what he could still instruct him. What he (Aa) knows, that Merodach shall also know. He then tells Merodach to go and work the charm.)

"The haltigilla plant groweth alone in the desert.
Like the sun-god entering his house, cover its
head with a garment, and
Cover the haltigilla plant, and enclose some meal,
and
In the desert, before the rising sun
Root it out from its place, and
Take its root, and
Take the skin of a young goat, and
Bind up the head of the sick man, and
.
May a gust (?) of wind carry it (the disease) away,
and may it not return to its place.
O spirit of heaven, exorcise ; spirit of earth,
exorcise."

¹ The Akkadian line has "the sickness (disease) of the head."

The numerous incantations of this class, in which the god Merodach is represented as playing the part of benefactor to the sick and afflicted among mankind, and interesting himself in their welfare, are exceedingly numerous, and cover a great variety of maladies and misfortunes. No wonder, therefore, that the Babylonians looked upon the god, their own god, with eyes of affection, and worship, and reverence. Indeed, it is doubtful whether the Hebrews themselves, the most God-fearing nation of their time, looked upon the God of their fathers with as much affection, or reverence, as did the Babylonians regard the god Merodach. They show it not only in the inscriptions of the class quoted above, but also in numerous other texts. All the kings of Babylonia, and not a few of those of Assyria, with one consent pay him homage, and testify to their devotion. The names of princes and common people, too, often bear witness to the veneration that they felt for this, the chief of their gods. "Merodach is lord of the gods," "Merodach is master of the word," "With Merodach is life," "The dear one of the gods is Merodach," "Merodach is our king," "(My, his, our) trust is Merodach," "Be gracious to me, O Merodach," "Direct me, O Merodach," "Merodach protects," "Merodach has given a brother" (Marduk-nadin-aḫi, the name of one of Nebuchadrezzar's sons), "A judge is Merodach," etc., etc., are some of the names compounded with that of this popular divinity. Merodach was not so much in use, as the component part of a name, as the god of wisdom, Nebo, but it is not by any means improbable that this is due to the reverence in which he was held, which must, at times, have led the more devout to avoid the pronunciation of his name any more than was necessary, though, if that was the case, it never reached the point of an utter prohibition against its utterance, such as caused the pronunciation of the Hebrew Yahwah to become

entirely lost even to the most learned for many hundred years. Those, therefore, who wished to avoid the profanation, by too frequent utterance, of this holy name, could easily do so by substituting the name of some other deity, for, as we have seen above, the names of all the gods could be applied to him, and the doctrine of their identification with him only grew in strength—we know not under what influence—as time went on, until Marduk or Merodach became synonymous with the word *ilu*, “God,” and is even used as such in a list where the various gods are enumerated as his manifestations. The portion of the tablet in question containing these advanced ideas is as follows—

81-II-3, III.

“ . . . is Merodach of planting.
 Lugal-a-ki- . . is Merodach of the water-spring.
 Ninip is Merodach of the garden (?).
 Nergal is Merodach of war.
 Zagaga is Merodach of battle.
 Bêl is Merodach of lordship and dominion.
 Nebo is Merodach of wealth (or trading).
 Šin is Merodach the illuminator of the night.
 Šamaš is Merodach of truth (or righteousness).
 Rimmon is Merodach of rain.
 Tišhu is Merodach of handicraft.
 Sig is Merodach of
 Suqamuna is Merodach of the (irrigation-) reservoir.”

As this tablet is not complete, there is every probability that the god Merodach was identified, on the lost portion, with at least as many deities as appear on the part that time has preserved to us.

This identification of deities with each other would

seem to have been a far from uncommon thing in the ancient East during those heathen times. A large number of deities of the Babylonian Pantheon are identified, in the Assyrian proper names, with a very interesting divinity whose name appears as Aa, and which may possibly turn out to be only one of the many forms that are met with of the god Ya'u or Jah, who was not only worshipped by the Hebrews, but also by the Assyrians, Babylonians, Hittites, and other nations of the East in ancient times. Prof. Hommel, the well-known Assyriologist and Professor of Semitic languages at Munich, suggests that this god Yâ is another form of the name of Ea, which is possible, but any assimilation of the two divinities is probably best explained upon the supposition that the people of the East in ancient times identified them with each other in consequence of the likeness between the two names.

In any case, the identification of a large number of the gods—perhaps all of them—with a deity whose name is represented by the group Aa, is quite certain. Thus we have Aššur-Aa, Ninip-Aa, Bel-Aa, Nergal-Aa, Šamaš-Aa, Nusku-Aa, Sin-Aa, etc., and it is probable that the list might be greatly extended. Not only, however, have we a large number of deities identified with Aa, but a certain number of them are also identified with the deity known as Ya, Ya'u, or Au, the Jah of the Hebrews. Among these may be cited Bêl-Yau, "Bel is Jah," Nabû-Yâ', "Nebo is Jah," Ahi-Yau, "Ahi is Jah," a name that would seem to confirm the opinion which Fuerst held, that *ahi* was, in this connection, a word for "god," or a god. In Ya-Dagunu, "Jah is Dagon," we have the elements reserved, showing a wish to identify Jah with Dagon, rather than Dagon with Jah, whilst another interesting name, Au-Aa, shows an identification of Jah with Aa, two names which have every appearance of being etymologically connected.

There is then but little doubt that we have in these names an indication of an attempt at what may be regarded as concentration—a desire and tendency towards monotheism. When this began, and what the real opinions of the more thoughtful upon the subject of the unity or the plurality of the deity may have been, we have at present no means of finding out. There can be no doubt, however, that it sprang from more than one cause—the desire not to offend either heavenly or earthly powers by seeming to favour one divinity more than another, the difficulty of dividing and apportioning the domain in nature of every divinity, the wish to identify the divine patrons of the various nationalities with a view to understanding what they really were, and describing their nature for either religious or political purposes—all these things, and probably others, would tend to counteract not only polytheistic bigotry, but also the exclusive appropriation by one tribe or people of any particular divinity, who was their own special helper against their enemies, and to whose particular protection they defiantly laid claim. When in conflict or in dispute with another, there is no doubt that the man bearing the name of Šamaš-nûri, for instance, would be met with the fierce taunt, “The Sun-god is not more thy light than he is mine,” and, as an answer to Yâ-abî-nî, “Jah is our father too, and more so than he is yours,” would at once spring to the lips of any Jew with whom the bearer of the name may have had a dispute.

For the thoughtful, God was one, and all the various gods of the heathen were but His manifestations, misconceived and misunderstood by the ignorant and thoughtless, but, rightly regarded, full of deep significance. The Jews in later times had, in all probability, no tendency to polytheism, yet it is certain that they had but little objection to bearing heathen names, and of all the examples that might be adduced, there is probably not one that is more noteworthy than

Mordecai, or Mardecai, the worshipper of Merodach as typical of the God beside whom there was none other, of whom, as we have seen,—and that from a Babylonian tablet,—all the other deities of the Babylonian Pantheon were but manifestations.

THE GOD AE OR EA.

As the primitive deity of the Babylonian Pantheon, and as apparently closely identified with the well-known deity Jah, who was worshipped by a large section of the Semitic nations, and whose name is one of the words for "god" in the Assyro-Babylonian language, the god Ea, Ae, or Aa, deserves notice here not only on account of his being the creator of all the gods, but also on account of his fatherhood to Merodach, who, in Babylonian mythology, was conceived as supplanting him—not by any unfair means, but by the right of being the fittest to exercise power and dominion over the world, the universe, and even over "the gods his fathers."

Assyriologists early recognized the attributes of the god whose name they then read Hea. They saw that he was regarded by the ancient Babylonians and Assyrians as the god of streams, rivers, seas, and the watery abyss of the under-world—the waters under the earth. Of the god Ae or Ea all sorts of wonderful stories were told by the Babylonians, who attributed to him, as the god of wisdom and knowledge, the origin of the civilization which they enjoyed. His name, as god of deep wisdom, was Nin-igi-azaga, "the lord of the bright eye," a name which would seem to show that the Akkadians (the names of most of the deities of the Assyro-Babylonian Pantheon are written in Akkadian) associated, as we also do at the present day, intelligence with brightness of the eyes, or, more correctly, with alertness of appearance.

But this god had many other names than those

mentioned above. He was En-ki, "lord of the world"; Amma-ana-ki, "lord of heaven and earth"; Engur, "god of the Abyss"; Nudimmud, "god of creation"; Nadimmud, "god of everything"; Nun-ura, "god of the potter"; Nin-agal, "god of the smith"; Dunga, "god of the singer" (?); Nin-bubu, "god of the sailor"; Kuski-banda, "god of goldsmiths";—in fact, he seems to have been the god of arts and crafts in general. He was also called Ellila-banda, "the powerful lord"; En-uru and Nin-uru, "the protecting lord"; Lugal-ida, "king of the river"; Lugal, En, Nuna, and Dara-abzu, "king," "lord," "prince," and "ruler of the abyss"; Dara-dim, Dara-nuna, and Dara-banda, honorific titles as "creator," "princely ruler," and "powerful ruler"; Alima-nuna, Alima-banda, and Alima-šum-ki, "princely lord," "powerful lord," and "lord disposer of the earth." He bore also besides these a large number of names, among which may be cited, as an example of his many-sidedness, the following—

Šaršara, apparently "the overwhelmer," probably as lord of the sea and its teeming myriads.

En-ti, "lord of life."

Gana-si, probably "the enclosure full (of life)."

Nam-zida, "righteousness."

Idima (Akk.) or Naqbu (Bab.), "the deep."

Sa-kalama, "ruler of the land."

Šanabaku and Šanabi, the god "40."

That the sea was the abode of the god of knowledge seems to have been the belief of the Babylonians from the earliest times. According to Berosus, whose record has been preserved by Apollodoros, Abydenus, and Alexander Polyhistor, there appeared more than once, from the Erythræan Sea (the Persian Gulf), "the Musaros Oannes, the Annedotos," a creature half man and half fish, probably conceived in shape of the deity

answering to this description found on certain Babylonian cylinder-seals, in a sculpture with representations of marine monsters, now preserved in the Louvre, and in the divine figures in the shape of a man clothed with a fish's skin, preserved in the form of clay statuettes and large sculptures (bas-reliefs) in the British Museum. Abydenus apparently understands Berosus differently, for he makes Annedotos and Oannes to be different personages. All those who have quoted Berosus, however, agree in the main point, that these beings, half man and half fish, came out of the sea to teach mankind. There is hardly any doubt that in some of these cases the deity that is intended is the god whose name is now read Ae or Ea, who was called Aos by Damascius. After the appearance of the fourth Annedotos, there came another person, also from the Erythræan Sea, named Odakon, having, like the former, the same complicated form, between a man and a fish. To these names Abydenus, still quoting Berosus, adds those of four more "double-shaped personages" named Euedocos, Eneugamos, Eneuboulos, and Anementos. These last came forth in the reign of Daos (probably Dumuzi (Duwuzi) or Tammuz) the shepherd, of Pantibiblon (Sippar or Sippara), who reigned for the space of ten sari (360,000 years)! "After these things was Anodaphos, in the time of Euedoreschos."

Besides his son Merodach, who, in Babylonian mythology, became "king of the gods,"—like Jupiter, in the place of his father—Ae or Ea was regarded as having six other sons, Dumu-zi-abzu, "Tammuz of the abyss"; Ki-gulla, "the destroyer of the world"; Nira (meaning doubtful); Bara, "the revealer" (?); Bara-gula, "the great revealer!(?)"; and Burnunta-sā, "the broad of ear." One daughter is attributed to him, her name being Hi-dimme-azaga, "the glorious spirit's offspring," called, in one of the incantations (W.A.I. iv., 2nd ed., col. ii., line 54), "the daughter of

the abyss." He had also two bull-like guardians (probably those composite creatures, winged bulls with human heads, representations of which guarded the approaches to the Assyrian palaces), one seemingly named Duga, "the good," and the other Dub-ga, apparently meaning "he who causes (the bolt) to be raised," giving the suppliant access to the palace of his lord. To all appearance, the gates giving access to his domain were guarded by eight porters, the names of most of whom are unfortunately broken away on the tablet that gives these details, but one of them seems to have borne the name of Eniw-ḥengala, "the bespoken of fertility," whilst another was named Igi-ḥen(?)gala, "the eye of fertility," and the third had a name beginning, like that of the first, with the element Eniw, a circumstance which would lead one to ask whether this may not be the element Eneu found in the names of the two creatures Eneugamos and Eneuboulos, mentioned by Berossus.

His consort was called Damkina, "the lady of the earth," the Dauké of Damascius, or Dam-gala-nuna, "the great princely lady." She likewise had two bull-like attendants, A-eru and E-a-eru, of whom but little or nothing is known.

The tablet already quoted (W.A.I. iv., pl. 1, col. ii., ll. 36-39) names Engur (the deep) as being the mother of Ae or Ea, and attributes to him another daughter, Nina, with whom the name of Nineveh is apparently connected.

Down in the Abyss, in the city called Eridu, "the good city," there dwelt Ae, with all his court. Sitting on his throne, he waited for the time when his son Merodach, the good of heart, came to ask him for those health-bringing incantations for the benefit of mankind. Sometimes, seemingly, instead of Merodach, his sixth son Burnunsia (Burnunta-sā), "the broad of ear," would perform this office. Ae was always ready to help with his counsels, and no one whose case

Merodach forwarded was spurned by the King of the Abyss.

Here, too, dwelt "Tammuz of the Abyss," one of Ae's sons, but whether this was the well-known Tammuz who was the husband of the goddess Ishtar, is uncertain. Judging from the legends of the Babylonians, Ishtar's husband descended, not to the abode of the lord of the deep, but to the realms of the Babylonian Persephone, the consort of Nergal, in Hades, "the land of no return," whither Ishtar once descended in search of him. Concerning the Babylonian paradise, where Ae dwelt, see the following chapter.

The second month of the Babylonian year, Iyyar, corresponding to April—May, was dedicated to Ae as lord of mankind, though in this the records contradict each other, for the Creation-stories of the Babylonians attribute the creation of mankind to Merodach, who has, therefore, the best right to be regarded as their lord.

ANŠAR AND KIŠAR (pp. 16, 17, 20, etc.).

Anšar, "host of heaven," and Kišar, "host of earth," are, it will be remembered, given in the Semitic Babylonian account of the Creation as the names of the powers that succeeded Laḥmu and Laḥamu, according to Damascius, the second progeny of the sea and the deep (Tiamtu and Apsū). The Greek forms, Assoros and Kisaré, imply that Damascius understood the former to be masculine and the latter feminine, though there is no hint of gender in the wedge-written records. That the Babylonians regarded them as being of different genders, however, is conceivable enough. The Greek form of the first, Assoros, moreover, implies that, in course of time, the *n* of Anšar became assimilated with the *š* (as was usual in Semitic Babylonian), and on account of this, the etymology that connects Anšar with the name

of the Assyrian national god Aššur, is not without justification, though whether it be preferable to that of Delitzsch which makes Aššur to be really Ašur, and connects it with *ašaru*, meaning "holy," is doubtful. In favour of Delitzsch, however, is the fact that the Assyrians would more probably have given their chief divinity the name of "the Holy one" than that of one of the links in the chain of divinities which culminated in the rise of the god Merodach to the highest place in the kingdom of heaven.

The question naturally arises: Who were these deities, "the host of heaven" and "the host of earth"? and this is a question to which we do not get a very complete answer from the inscriptions. According to the explanatory lists of gods (as distinct from the mythological texts proper) Kišar is explained as the "host of heaven and earth" and also as Anu and Antum, in other words, as the male and female personifications of the heavens. Strange to say, this is just the explanation given in the inscriptions of the names Laḫmu and Laḫamu, for though they are not "the host of heaven and earth," they are the same, according to the lists of gods, as the deities Anu and his consort Antum. This probably arises from the worship of Anu, the god of the heavens, and his consort, at some period preceding that of the worship of Merodach, or even that of his father Aa or Ea, whose cult, as we have seen, was in early times abandoned for that of the patron god of the city of Babylon. Concerning this portion of the legend of the Creation, however, much more light is required.

Besides the simple form Kišar, there occurs in the lists of gods also Kišaragala, which is likewise explained as a manifestation of Anu and Antum, and described moreover as "Anu, who is the host (*kiššat*) of heaven and earth." In addition to Anšar and

Kišar, the deities Enšara and Ninšara are mentioned. These names are apparently to be translated "lord of the host" and "lady of the host" respectively, and are doubtless both closely connected with, or the same as, the Anšar and Kišar of the Babylonian story of the Creation, in close connection with which they are, in fact, mentioned. En-kišara is given, in W.A.I., III., pl. 68, as one of the three *mu-gala* (apparently "great names") of Anu, the god of the heavens. Another Nin-šara (the second element written with a different character) is given as the equivalent of both Antum and Ištar, the latter being the well-known goddess of love and war, Venus.

TIAMAT.

Tiamat is the common transcription of a name generally and more correctly read as Tiamtu. The meaning of this word is "the sea," and its later and more decayed pronunciation is *tāmtu* or *tāmdu*, the feminine *t* having changed into *d* after the nasal *m*, a phenomenon that also meets us in other words having a nasal before the dental. As this word is the Tauthé of the Greek writer Damascius, it is clear that in his time the *m* was pronounced as *w* (this peculiarity is common to the Semitic Babylonian and Akkadian languages, and finds its converse illustration in the provincialism of *mir* for *wir*, "we," in German), though the decayed word *tāmtu* evidently kept its labial unchanged, for it is difficult to imagine *w* changing *t* into *d*, unless it were pronounced in a way to which we are not accustomed. We have here, then, an example of a differentiation by which one and the same word, by a change of pronunciation, forms two "vocables," the one used as a proper noun and the other decayed form a common one.

Tiamtu (from the above it may be supposed that the real pronunciation was as indicated by the Greek form, namely, Tiauthu), meaning originally "the sea,"

became then the personification of the watery deep as the producer of teeming animal life such as we find in the waters everywhere. Dominating and covering at first the whole earth, it was she who was the first producer of living things, but when the land appeared, and creatures of higher organization and intelligence began, under the fostering care of the higher divinities, to make their appearance, she saw, so the Babylonians seem to have thought, that with the advent of man, whom the gods purposed forming, her power and importance would, in a short time, disappear, and rebellion on her part was the result. How, in the Babylonian legends, this conflict ended, the reader of the foregoing pages knows, and after her downfall and destruction or subjugation, she retained her productive power under the immediate control and direction of the gods under whose dominion she had fallen.

Tiamtu is represented in the Old Testament by *tehôm*, which occurs in Gen. i. 2, where both the Authorised and Revised Versions translate "the deep." The Hebrew form of the word, however, is not quite the same, the Assyrian feminine ending being absent.

To all appearance the legend of Tiamtu was well known all over Western Asia. As Gunkel and Zimmern have shown, there is a reference thereto in Ps. lxxxix. 10, where Rahab, who was broken in pieces, is referred to, and under the same name she appears also in Isaiah li. 9, with the additional statement that she is the dragon who was pierced; likewise in Job xxv. 12 and ix. 13, where her followers are referred to; in Ps. lxxiv. 14 the dragon whose heads (a plural probably typifying the diverse forms under which Nature's creative power appears) are spoken of. Tiamtu, as Rahab and the dragon, therefore played a part in Hebrew legends of old as great, perhaps, as in the mythology of Babylonia, where she seems to have originated.

CHAPTER II

THE HISTORY, AS GIVEN IN THE BIBLE, FROM THE CREATION TO THE FLOOD

Eden—The so-called second story of the Creation and the bilingual Babylonian account—The four rivers—The tree of life—The Temptation—The Cherubim—Cain and Abel—The names of the Patriarchs from Enoch to Noah.

“AND the Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there He put the man whom He had formed.” There also He made every pleasant and good tree to grow, including the tree of life, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. A river came out of Eden to water the garden, and this river was afterwards divided into four smaller streams, the Pishon, flowing round “the Hawilah,” a land of gold (which was good) and bdellium and onyx stone; the Gihon, flowing round the whole land of Cush; the Hiddekel or Tigris, and the Euphrates.

It is to be noted that it was not the garden itself that was called Eden, but the district in which it lay. The river too seems to have risen in the same tract, and was divided at some indeterminate point, either in the land of Eden or on its borders.

The whereabouts of the Garden of Eden and its rivers has been so many times discussed, and so many diverse opinions prevail concerning them, that there is no need at present to add to these theories yet another, more or less probable. Indeed, in the present work, theories will be kept in the background

as much as possible, and prominence given to such facts as recent discoveries have revealed to us.

It had long been known that one of the Akkadian names for "plain" was *edina*, and that that word had been borrowed by the Babylonians under the form of *edinnu*, but it was Prof. Delitzsch, the well-known Assyriologist, who first pointed out to a disbelieving world that this must be the Eden of Genesis. The present writer thought this identification worthless until he had the privilege of examining the tablets acquired by Dr. Hayes Ward in Babylonia on the occasion of his conducting the Wolfe expedition. Among the fragments of tablets that he then brought back was a list of cities in the Akkadian language (the Semitic Babylonian column was unfortunately broken away) which gave the following—

Transcription.		Translation.
Sipar,	D.S.	Sippara.
Sipar Edina,	D.S.	Sippara of Eden.
Sipar uldua,	D.S.	Sippara the everlasting.
Sipar Šamaš,	D.S.	Sippara of the Sun-god.

Here at last was the word Eden used as a geographical name, showing that the explanation of Delitzsch was not only plausible, but also, in all probability, true in substance and in fact. Less satisfactory, however, were the learned Professor's identifications of the rivers of Eden, for he regards the Pishon and the Gihon as canals—the former being the Pallacopas (the Pallukatu of the Babylonian inscriptions), and the latter the Guḥandê (also called the Araḥtu, and identified by some with the Araxes). He conjectures that this may be the river now known as the Shatt en-Nîl. Whatever doubt, however, attaches to his identifications of the rivers, he seems certainly to be right with regard to the Biblical Eden, and this is a decided gain, for it locates the position of that district beyond a doubt.

To Prof. Sayce belongs the honour of identifying the Babylonian story of the nature and position of Paradise as they conceived it, and here we have another example of the important details that the incantation-tablets may contain concerning beliefs not otherwise preserved to us, for the text in question, like the bilingual story of the Creation, is simply an introduction to a text of that nature. This interesting record, to which I have been able to add a few additional words since Prof. Sayce first gave his translation of it to the world, is as follows—

“Incantation: ‘(In) Êridu a dark vine grew, it
 was made in a glorious place,
 Its appearance (as) lapis-lazuli, planted beside
 the Abyss,
 Which is Ae’s path, filling Êridu with fertility.
 Its seat is the (central) point of the earth,
 Its dwelling is the couch of Nammu.
 To the glorious house, which is like a forest, its
 shadow extends,
 No man enters its midst.
 In its interior is the Sun-god, and the peerless
 mother of Tammuz.
 Between the mouths of the rivers (which are) on
 both sides.’”

Here the text breaks off, and where it again becomes legible, the phrases are those of an ordinary incantation, whose connecting-link with the above poetical lines is lost. It is a pity that the fragment is so imperfect, but such as it is, it gives some very important and interesting details. We learn, first, that Êridu, “the good city,” which Sir Henry Rawlinson recognized many years ago as a type of paradise, was, to the Babylonians, as a garden of Eden, wherein grew a glorious tree, to all appearance a vine, for the adjective “dark” may very reasonably be regarded as referring to its fruit. Strange must

have been its appearance, for it is described as resembling "white lapis-lazuli," that is, the beautiful stone of that kind mottled blue and white. The probability that it was conceived by the Babylonians as a garden is strengthened by the fact that the god Aê, and his path, *i. e.* the rivers, filled the place with fertility, and it was, moreover, the abode of the river-god Nammu, whose streams, the Tigris and Euphrates, flowed on both sides. There, too, dwelt the Sun, making the garden fruitful with his ever-vivifying beams, whilst "the peerless mother of Tammuz," probably a name of Damkina, added, by her fructifying showers, to the fertility that the two great rivers brought down from the mountains from which they flowed. To complete still further the parallel with the Biblical Eden, it was represented as a place to which access was forbidden, for "no man entered its midst," as in the case of the Garden of Eden after the fall.

Though one cannot be dogmatic in the presence of the imperfect records that we possess, it is worthy of note that Eden does not occur as the name of the earthly paradise in any of the texts referring to the Creation that have come down to us; and though it is to be found in the bilingual story of the Creation, it there occurs simply as the equivalent of the Semitic word *šêrim* in the phrase "he (Merodach) made the verdure of the *plain*." That we shall ultimately find other instances of Eden as a geographical name, occurring by itself, and not in composition with another word (as in the expression *Sipar Edina*), and even a reference to *gannat Edinni*, "the Garden of Eden," is to be expected.

Schrader¹ has pointed out that whilst in Eden the river bears no name, it is only after it has left the sacred region that it is divided, and then each separate branch received a name. So, also, in the Babylonian

¹ *Cuneiform Inscriptions and the O. T.*, vol. i. p. 28.

description of the Eridu, the rivers were unnamed, though one guesses that the Tigris and the Euphrates are meant. The expression, "the mouth of the rivers [that are on] both sides" (*pi nârâti . . kilallan*), recalls to the mind the fact, that it was to "a remote place at the mouth of the rivers" that the Babylonian Noah (Pir-napištim) was translated after the Flood, when the gods conferred upon him the gift of immortality. To all appearance, therefore, Gilgamesh, the ancient Babylonian hero who visited the immortal sage, entered into the tract regarded by the Babylonians of old times as being set apart for the abode of the blessed after their journeyings on this world should cease.

The connection of the stream which was "the path of Ae" with Eridu, seems to have been very close, for in the bilingual story of the Creation the flowing of the stream is made to be the immediate precursor of the building of Êridu and Êsagila, "the lofty-headed temple" within it—

"When within the sea there was a stream,
In that day Êridu was made, Êsagila was built—
Êsagila which the god Lugal-du-azaga had
founded within the Abyss."

In this Babylonian Creation-story it is a question of a stream and two rivers. In Genesis it is a question of a river and four branches. The parallelism is sufficiently close to be noteworthy and to show, beyond a doubt, that the Babylonians had the same accounts of the Creation and descriptions of the circumstances concerning it, as the Hebrews, though told in a different way, and in a different connection.

Two trees are mentioned in the Biblical account of the Creation, "the tree of life" and "the tree of the knowledge of good and evil." By the eating of the former, a man would live for ever, and the latter would confer upon him that knowledge which God

alone was supposed to possess, namely, of good and evil, carrying with it, however, the disadvantage of the loss of that innocence which he formerly possessed. Like the Hebrews, the Babylonians and Assyrians also had their sacred trees, but whether they attached to them the same deep significance as the Hebrews did to theirs we do not know. Certain, however, it is, that they had beliefs concerning them that were analogous.

The most familiar form of the sacred tree is that employed by the Assyrians, to a certain extent as a decorative ornament, on the sculptured slabs that adorned the walls of the royal palaces. This was the curious conglomeration of knots and leaves which various figures—winged genii with horned hats emblematic of divinity, eagle-headed figures, etc.—worship, and to which they make offerings, and touch with a conical object resembling the fruit of the fir or pine. An ingenious suggestion has been made to the effect that the genius with the pine-cone is represented in the act of fructifying the tree with the pollen (in an idealized form) from the flowers of another tree, just as it is necessary to fructify the date-palm from the pollen of the flowers growing on the "male" tree. This, however, can hardly be the true explanation of the mystic act represented, as similar genii are shown on other slabs not only holding out the conical object as if to touch therewith the figure of the king, but also doing the same thing to the effigies of the great winged bulls. Of course, the fructification of the king would be not only a possible representation to carve in alabaster, but one that we might even expect to find among the royal sculptures. The fructification of a winged bull, however, is quite a different thing, and in the highest degree improbable, unless the divine bull were a kind of representation of the king, which, though possible, is at present unprovable.

This symbolic scene, therefore, remains still a

mystery for scholars to explain when they obtain the material to do so. It seems to be a peculiarly Assyrian design, for the offering of a pine-cone or similarly-shaped object to the sacred tree has not yet been found in Babylonian art. The Babylonian sacred tree is, moreover, a much more natural-looking object than the curious combination of knots and honeysuckle-shaped flowers found in the sculptures of Assyria. As in the case of the tree shown in the picture of the Temptation, described below, the sacred tree of the Babylonians often takes the form of a palm-tree, or something very like one.

As has been already remarked, the tree of Paradise of the Babylonians was, to all appearance, a vine, described as being in colour like blue and white mottled lapis-lazuli, and apparently bearing fruit (grapes) of a dark colour. That the Babylonian tree of life was a vine is supported by the fact that the ideograms composing the word for "wine" are *geš-tin* (for *kaš-tin*), "drink of life," and "the vine," *giš geš-tin*, "tree of the drink of life." In the text describing the Babylonian Paradise and its divine tree, the name of the latter is given as *kiškanû* in Semitic, and *giš-kin* or *giš-kan* in Akkadian, a word mentioned in the bilingual lists among plants of the vine species. Whether the Hebrews regarded the tree of life as having been a vine or not, cannot at present be decided, but it is very probable that they had the same ideas as the Babylonians in the matter.

It is noteworthy, in this connection, that the Babylonians also believed that there still existed in the world a plant (they do not seem to have regarded it as a tree) which "would make an old man young again." Judging from the statements concerning it, one would imagine that it was a kind of thorn-bush. As we shall see later, when treating of the story of the Flood, it was this plant which the Chaldean Noah gave the hero Gilgamesh instructions how to find—

for the desire to become young again had seized him—and he seems to have succeeded in possessing himself of it, only to lose again almost immediately, for a lion, coming that way at a time when Gilgamesh was otherwise occupied, carried it off—to his own benefit, as the hero remarks, for he naturally supposed that the lion who had seized the plant would have his life renewed, and prey all the longer upon the people.

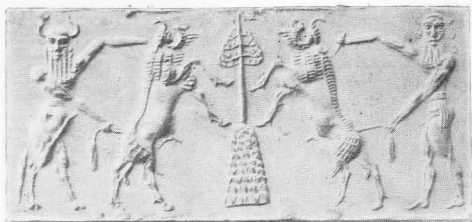
The title of a lost legend, "When the *kiškantū* (? vine, see above) grew in the land" (referring, perhaps, to the tree of life which grew in Êridu), leads one to ask whether "The legend of Nisaba (the corn-deity) and the date-palm," and "The legend of the *luluppu*-tree" may not also refer to sacred trees, bearing upon the question of the tree of knowledge referred to in Gen. ii. As, however, the titles (generally a portion of the first line only) are all that are at present preserved, there is nothing to be done but wait patiently until it pleases Providence to make them further known to us.

The *kiškantū* was of three kinds, white (*pisu*), black (*šalmī*), as in the description of the tree of Paradise, and grey or blue (*sāmi*). In view of there being these three colours, it would seem that they refer rather to the fruit of the tree than to the tree itself. Now the only plant growing in the country and having these three colours of fruit, is the vine. Of course, this raises the question whether (1) the *kiškantū* is a synonym of *gištin* or *karanu*, or (2) the word *gištin*, which is generally rendered "vine," is, in reality, correctly translated. Whatever be the true explanation, one thing is certain, namely, that in the description of Paradise, the word black or dark (*šalmu*), applied to the tree there mentioned, cannot refer to the tree itself, for that is described as being like "white lapis" (*uknū ēbbu*), a beautiful stone mottled blue and white.

Among other trees of a sacred nature is "the cedar

III.

(1)



BABYLONIAN MYTHOLOGICAL COMPOSITION.

Impression of a cylinder-seal showing a male figure on the right and a bull-man on the left, holding erect bulls by the horns and tails. In the centre is a form of the sacred tree on a hill. Date about 2,500 B.C. British Museum.

(2)



ASSYRIAN MYTHOLOGICAL COMPOSITION.

Impression of a cylinder-seal showing Istar, goddess of love and of war as archeress, standing on the back of a lion, which turns its head to caress her feet. Before her is a worshipper (priest) and two goats (reversed to form a symmetrical design), leaping. Behind her is a date-palm. Date about 650 B.C. British Museum.

(Page 77.)

beloved of the great gods," mentioned in an inscription of a religious or ceremonial nature, though exactly in what connection the imperfectness of the document does not enable us to see. It would seem, however, that there were certain who wished to obtain possession of the "tablet of the gods," containing the secret of the heavens and earth (probably the "tablet of fate," which Merodach took from the husband of Tiamat after his fight with her for the dominion of the universe). These persons, or gods, seem, in the record of their attempt, to possess themselves of the tree in question, to have broken (?) with their hands a branch, or branches, of "the cedar, beloved of the great gods." Farther on, the text speaks of some one who did not keep the command of Šamaš (the Sun-god) and Rimmon (the Wind-god), and the inscription then continues: "To the place of Ae, Šamaš, Marduk, and Nin-ēdina (the lord of Eden), which (is) the hidden place (?) of heaven and earth, the band (lit. number) of the companions must not approach for deciding the decision, the message of the decision they shall not reveal, their hands (shall not touch?) the cedar-tree, beloved of the great gods."

There is hardly any doubt, then, that we have here the long-sought parallel to the Biblical "tree of knowledge," for that, too, was in the domain of "the lord of knowledge," the god Ae, and also in the land which might be described as that of "the lord of Eden," the "hidden place of heaven and earth" for all the sons of Adam, who are no longer allowed to enter into that earthly Paradise wherein their first parents gained, at such a cost, the knowledge, imperfect as it must have been, and evidently undesirable, which they handed down to their successors.

ADAM.

The name of the first man, Adam, is one that has tried the learning of the most noted Hebraists to

explain satisfactorily. It was formerly regarded as being derived from the root *ādam*, "to be red," but this explanation has been given up in favour of the root *ādām*, "to make, produce," man being conceived as "the created one." This etymology is that put forward by the Assyriologist Fried. Delitzsch, who quotes the Assyrian *ādmu*, "young bird," and *ādmi summāti*, "young doves," literally, "the young of doves," though he does not seem to refer the Assyrian *udumu*, "monkey," to the same root. He also quotes, apparently from memory, the evidence of a fragment of a bilingual list found by Mr. Rassam, in which Adam is explained by the usual Babylonian word for "man," *amēlu*.

The writer of Genesis has given to the first man the name of Adam, thus personifying in him the human race, which was to descend from him. In all probability, the Babylonians had the same legends, but, if so, no fragment of them has as yet come to light. That the Hebrew stories of the Creation had their origin in Babylonia, will probably be conceded by most people as probable, if not actually proven, and the fact that the word *a-dam* occurs, as Delitzsch has pointed out, in a bilingual list would, supposing the text to which he refers to be actually bilingual, be a matter of peculiar significance, for it would show that this word, which does not occur in Semitic Babylonian as the word for "man," occurred in the old Akkadian language with that meaning.

And the proof that Delitzsch was right in his recollection of the tablet of which he speaks, is shown by the bilingual Babylonian story of the Creation. There, in lines 9, 10, we read as follows—

Akkadian (dialectic) : Uru nu-dim, a-dam nu-mun-ia.
 Babylonian : Ālu ūl êpuš, nammaššu ūl šaššu.

"A city had not been made, the community had not been ordered."

Here we have the non-Semitic *adam* translated by the Babylonian *nammaššu*, which seems to mean a number of men, in this passage something like community, for that is the idea which best fits the context. But besides this Semitic rendering, the word also has the meanings of *tenišētu*, "mankind," *amelūtu*, "human beings."

The word *adam*, meaning "man," is found also in Phœnician, Sabeian, and apparently in Arabic, under the form of *atam*, a collective meaning "creatures."

The possibility that the Babylonians had an account of the Fall similar to that of the Hebrews, is not only suggested by the legends treated of above, but also by the cylinder-seal in the British Museum with what seems to be the representation of the Temptation engraved upon it. We have there presented to us the picture of a tree—a palm—bearing fruit, and on each side of it a seated figure, that on the right being to all appearance the man, and that on the left the woman, though there is not much difference between them, and, as far as the form of either goes, the sexes might easily be reversed. That, however, which seems to be intended for the man has the horned hat emblematic of divinity, or, probably, of divine origin, whilst from the figure which seems to be that of the woman this head-dress is absent. Behind her, moreover, with wavy body standing erect on his tail, is shown the serpent, towering just above her head, as if ready to speak with her. Both figures are stretching out a hand (the man the right, the woman the left) as if to pluck the fruit growing on the tree. Notwithstanding the doubts that have been thrown on the explanation here given of this celebrated and exceedingly interesting cylinder, the subject and its arrangement are so suggestive, that one can hardly regard it as being other than what it seems to be, namely, a Babylonian representation of the Temptation, according to records

that the Babylonians possessed. The date of this object may be set down as being from about 2750 to 2000 B.C.

Future excavations in Babylonia and Assyria will, no doubt, furnish us with the legends current in those countries concerning the Temptation, the Fall, and the sequel thereto. Great interest would naturally attach to the Babylonian rendering of the details and development of the story, more particularly to the terms of the penalty, the expulsion, and the nature of the beings—the cherubim—placed at the east of the garden, and “the flaming sword turning every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.”

Though the Babylonian version of this Biblical story has not yet come to light, the inscriptions in the wedge-writing give us a few details bearing upon the word “cherub.”

The Hebrews understood these celestial beings as having the form which we attribute to angels—a glorified human appearance, but with the addition of wings. They are spoken of as bearing the throne of the Almighty through the clouds (“He rode upon a cherub, and did fly”), and in Psalm xviii. 11 he is also represented as sitting upon them. In Ezekiel i. and x. they are said to be of a very composite form, combining with the human shape the face of a cherub (whatever that may have been), a man, an ox, a lion, and an eagle. It has been supposed that Ezekiel was indebted to Assyro-Babylonian imagery for the details of the cherubic creatures that he describes, but it may safely be said that, though the sculptures furnish us with images of divine creatures in the form of a man with the face of an eagle, or having a modification of a lion’s head, and bulls and lions with the faces of men, there has never yet been found a figure provided with a wheel for the purpose of locomotion, and having four heads, like those of which the prophet speaks. We may, therefore, safely conclude, that

Ezekiel applied the word *kerúb* (cherub) to the creatures that he saw in his vision, because that was the most suitable word he could find, not because it was the term usually applied to things of that kind. It is hardly likely that the guardians of the entrance into the earthly Paradise and the creatures that bore up the throne of the Almighty were conceived as being of so complicated a form as the cherubim of Ezekiel.

Whatever doubt may exist as to the original form of this celestial being, the discussion of the origin of the Hebrew word *kerúb* may now be regarded as finally settled by the discovery of the Assyro-Babylonian records. It is undoubtedly borrowed from the Babylonian *kirubu*, a word meaning simply "spirit," and conceived as one who was always in the presence (*ina kirib*) of God, and formed from the root *qarābu*, "to be near." The change from *q* (qoph) to *k* (kaph) is very common in Babylonian, and occurs more frequently before *e* and *i*, hence the form in Hebrew, *kerúb* (cherub—the translators intended that *ch* should be pronounced as *k*) for *qerúb* (which the translators would have transcribed as *kerub*).

Originally the Assyro-Babylonian word *kirubu* seems to have meant something like "intimate friend," or "familiar," as in the expression *kirub šarri*, "familiar of the king," mentioned between "daughter of the king," and "the beloved woman of the king." An illustration of its extended meaning of "spirit," however, occurs in the following lines from "the tablet of Good Wishes"—

"In thy mouth may there be perfection of speech
 (*lū asim dababu*);
 In thine eye may there be brightness of sight
 (*lū namir niṭlu*):
 In thine ear may there be a spirit of hearing"
 (*lū KIRUB nišmā*, lit. "a cherub of hearing").

The cherubim were therefore the good spirits who performed the will of God, and, in the minds of the Assyrians and Babylonians, watched over and guarded the man who was the "son of his God," *i.e.* the pious man.

The cherub upon which the Almighty rode, and upon whom he sat, corresponds more to the *guzalû* or "throne-bearer" of Assyro-Babylonian mythology. They were apparently beings who bore up the thrones of the gods, and are frequently to be seen in Babylonian sculptures thus employed, at rest, and waiting patiently, to all appearance, until their divine master, seated on the throne which rests on their shoulders, should again give them word, or make known that it was now his will to start and journey forth once more.

The story of Cain and Abel, and the first tragedy that occurred in the world after the creation of man, has always attracted the attention of the pious on that account, and because the first recorded murder was that of a brother. This is a story to which the discovery of a Babylonian parallel was least likely to be found, and, as a matter of fact, none has as yet come to light. Notwithstanding this, a few remarks upon such remote parallels which exist, and such few illustrations of the event that can be found, may be cited in this place.

These are contained in the story of Tammuz or Adonis, who, though not supposed to have been slain by his brother, was nevertheless killed by the cold of Winter, who might easily have been regarded as his brother, for Tammuz typified the season of Summer, the Brother-season, so to say, of Winter. As is well known, the name Tammuz is Akkadian, and occurs in that language under the form of Dumu-zi, or, more fully, Dumu-zida, meaning "the everlasting son," in Semitic Babylonian *âblu kênû*. It is very noteworthy that Prof. J. Oppert has suggested that the name of Abel, in Hebrew Habel, is, in reality, none other than

the Babylonian *ablu*, "son," and the question naturally arises, May not the story of Cain and Abel have given rise to the legend of Tammuz, or *Ablu kēnu*, as his name would be if translated into Semitic Babylonian?

Unless by a folk-etymology, however, the Semitic Babylonian translation of the name of Tammuz can hardly be a composition of Abel and Cain, because the first letter is *q* (qoph) and not *k* (kaph), the transcription Cain for Kain or Kayin being faulty in the A.V. Still, we feel bound to recognize that there is a possibility, though naturally a remote one, that the legend of Tammuz is connected with that of Cain and Abel, just as the division of the Dragon (in the Babylonian story of the Creation) by the god Merodach into two halves, with one of which he covered the heavens, leaving the other below upon the earth, typifies the division of the waters above the earth from those below in the Biblical story of the same event.

There is a legend, named by me (for want of a more precise title) "The Lament of the Daughter of the god Sin," in which the carrying off (by death?) of "her fair son" is referred to. Here we have another possible Babylonian parallel to the story of the death of Abel, in which the driving forth of her who makes the lament from her city and from her palace might well typify the expulsion of Eve from Paradise, and her delivery into the power of her enemy, who is, to all appearance, the king of terrors, into whose hands she and her husband were, for their disobedience, consigned. In this really beautiful Babylonian poem her "enemy" seems to reproach her, telling her how it was she, and she alone, who had ruined herself.

Though there may be something in the comparisons with the story of Cain and Abel which are quoted here, more probably (as has been already remarked) there is nothing, and the real parallels have yet to be found. In any case, they are instances of the popularity among the Babylonians and Assyrians of those stories of one, greatly beloved and in the bloom of

youth, coming, like Abel, to an untimely end through the perversity of fate, and by no fault of his own. Though neither may be the original of the Biblical story nor yet derived from it, they are of interest and value as beautiful legends of old time, possibly throwing light on the Biblical story.

As yet the Babylonian and Assyrian records shed but little light on the question of the patriarchs of the early ages succeeding Adam, the details that are given concerning them, and their long lives. Upon this last point there is only one remark to be made, and that is, that the prehistoric kings of Babylonia likewise lived and reigned for abnormally long ages, according to the records that have come down to us. Unfortunately, there is nothing complete in the important original of the Canon of Berosus first published by the late G. Smith, and the beginning is especially mutilated.

The likeness between Enoch and the Akkadian name of the city of Erech, Unug, has already been pointed out, and it has been suggested that the two words are identical. This, however, can hardly be the case, for the Hebrew form of Enoch is *Ḥanôk*, the initial letter being the guttural *ḥeth*, which, notwithstanding the parallel ease of Hiddekel, the Akkadian Idigna (the Tigris), weakens the comparison. The principal argument against the identification, however, is the fact that, in the bilingual story of the Creation, the god Merodach is said to have built the city, and such was evidently the Babylonian belief.¹

The name of Enoch's great-grandson, Methusael, finds, as has many times been pointed out, its counterpart in the Babylonian Mut-îli, with the same meaning ("man of God").

¹ A later explanation by Prof. Sayce is, that Enoch may be Hana, "on the east side of Babylonia," with the determinative suffix *ki* (making *Ḥanaki*) added. See *Expository Times*, Jan. 1902, p. 179.

IV.



Lower part of the obverse of a terra-cotta tablet from Nineveh, inscribed with the names of Babylonian kings in Sumerian and Semitic Babylonian. The 13th line (that running across two columns) has the statement, "These are the kings who were after the flood. They are not written in their proper order." The names of Sargina (Sargon of Agadé) and Hammurabi (Amraphel) also occur. Found by Sir A. H. Layard and Hormuzd Rassam.

CHAPTER III

THE FLOOD

The Biblical account—Its circumstantial nature and its great length—The Babylonian account—The reason of the Flood and why Pir-napištim built the Ark—His devotion to the God Ea—Ea and Jah—Ea's antagonism to Bêl—The bloodless sacrifice—Ea's gift of immortality—Further observations—Appendix : The second version of the Flood-story.

NOAH, son of Lamech, had reached the age of five hundred years, and had three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japhet ; and at this time men had begun to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them ; then "the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair, and they took them wives of all that they chose."

The question naturally arises, "Who were these sons of God ?" According to Job xxxviii. 7, where we have the statement that "The morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy," it would seem to be the angels that are intended by these words, and this is apparently the opinion generally held by scholars and divines on the subject. This view seems to be favoured by the Second Epistle of Peter (ii. 1), though, as the words do not actually agree with those of the text of Genesis quoted above, nothing very positive can be maintained concerning the apostle's dictum—in fact, his words in the passage referred to, "for if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains and darkness, to be reserved unto

judgment," can much more reasonably be regarded as referring, and therefore giving authority to, the story of the fall of the angels, as indicated in Avitus, Caedmon, and Milton, a legend of which the germs are found in the Babylonian account of the Creation, referred to in Chapter I. The other passages of Job where this expression occurs (i. 6, and ii. 2) are not conclusive as to the meaning "angels," for the expressions "sons of God," in those passages, who are said to have come before the Almighty, may very well have been merely men.

However the matter may stand, for the passages in Job, there is every probability that it is not the angels that are intended in the description we are examining as to the reasons of the coming of the Flood. As the late George Bertin was the first to point out, the Babylonians often used the phrase "a son of his god," apparently to designate "a just man," or something similar. The connection in which this expression occurs is as follows—

"May Damu, the great enchanter, make his thoughts happy,
 May the lady who giveth life to the dead, the goddess Gula, heal him by the pressure of her pure hand,
 And thou, O gracious Merodach, who lovest the revivification of the dead,
 With thy pure incantation of life, free him from his sin, and
 May the man, the son of his god, be pure, clean, and bright."

In this passage the phrase in question is (in Akkadian) *gišgallu dumu dingirana*, and (in Assyrian) *amēlu mār ʾīli-šu*. It is a frequent expression in documents of this class, and always occurs in a similar connection. In some cases, instead of "the man, the son of his god," the variation "the king, the

son of his god" occurs, and is apparently to be paraphrased in the same way, and understood as "the pious king."

May it not be, then, that "the sons of God," who saw that the daughters of men were fair (lit. good), and took of them as many wives as they wanted, were those who were regarded as the pious men of the time? For who among the angels would at any time have thought of allying himself with an earthly and mortal spouse, and begetting children—offspring who should turn out to be "mighty men which were of old, men of renown," as verse 4 has it? In this case, the "daughters of men" would be children of common people, not possessing any special piety or other virtue to recommend them, the only thing being that their daughters were fair, and good enough, in the opinion of those "sons of God," to have as their wives.

It is apparently given as the result of these unions between the pious men and the daughters of the people that wickedness became rife in the earth, and man's imagination continually evil; and this was so to such an extent that the Almighty repented of having created man, and decided to destroy the wicked generation—both man, and beast, and creeping thing, and fowl of the air—dwelling upon the earth—all except Noah, who found favour in the eyes of Yahwah.

Having decided to destroy the life of the world by means of a flood, God communicated His intention and the reason thereof to the patriarch, and instructed him to build an ark in which he was to save both himself and his family from the impending destruction. The vessel is to be built of gopher-wood, to have rooms in it, and to be pitched within and without with pitch. The dimensions also are specified. Its length was to be three hundred cubits, its width fifty cubits, and its height thirty cubits. He was to

make the ark "with light" (אֶרְאֵה), that is, with windows, and their length or height, apparently, was to be a cubit. The vessel was to have a door, and to be built with three stories, lower, second, and third. In accordance with God's covenant with the patriarch, he, his sons, and his sons' wives were to be saved, along with every living thing, male and female of each kind. For all this great multitude a sufficiency of food was directed to be provided.

Then comes the command (the ark having been duly built, and all the directions followed) to enter into the vessel, and further instructions are given with regard to the creatures that are to be saved, with a slight modification in the numbers, for the clean beasts are to be taken in "by sevens," and all the rest, "the unclean," by pairs. God then announces that in seven days' time He will cause rain to come upon the earth for forty days and forty nights. "All the fountains of the great deep" were broken up, and the Lord shut up those upon whom He had favour in the ark.

Then, as the rain continued, the waters "prevailed exceedingly" upon the earth, and the high hills that were under the whole heaven were covered, the depth of the waters being "fifteen cubits and upwards." Everything was destroyed, "Noah alone remained alive, and those who were with him in the ark."

"And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days."

The "fountains of the deep" and "the windows of heaven" having been stopped, and the "rain from heaven" restrained, the waters abated, leaving the ark high and dry upon the mountains of Ararat; and after the tops of the mountains were seen, Noah looked out of the window that he had made. He then sent forth a raven and a dove, and the latter, not finding a resting-place, returned to him, to be sent forth again at the end of another week. The dove

again returned bearing in her beak an olive-leaf. Seven days more passed, and the dove, having been sent out a third time, returned to him no more. Recognizing that the waters were now all returned into their old channels, and that the land was dry enough for him and his, Noah removed the covering of the vessel, and saw that his supposition was correct, and having received the command to come forth from the ark, which had been his abiding-place for so long, and to send forth the living creatures that were with him, the patriarch obeyed, and, when on dry land, built an altar to Yahwah, and offered burnt offerings thereon of every clean beast and every clean fowl.

“And the Lord smelled a sweet savour (lit. a savour of rest); and the Lord said in His heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man’s sake, for the imagination of man’s heart is evil from his youth. . . . While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.”

Then comes, in the ninth chapter, the blessing of God, with a charge concerning the shedding of blood. He makes also a covenant with Noah, by the sign of the rainbow, declaring that a like calamity shall never again come upon the earth to destroy all life that is upon it.

Such is, in short, the Bible story of the great flood that destroyed, at a remote age of the world, all life upon the earth. It is a narrative circumstantially told, with day, month, and year all indicated, and it forms a good subject for comparison with the Babylonian account, with which it agrees so closely in all the main points, and from which it differs so much in many essential details.

As in the case of the Babylonian story of the Creation, it has been thought well not only to give a fairly full translation of the Babylonian story of the Flood, but also to indicate under what circumstances

that story appears in the series of tablets in which it is found.

The first to detect the nature of the series of tablets giving the story of the Flood was the late George Smith, who had unrivalled opportunities of making himself thoroughly acquainted with the treasures of the British Museum in the matter of Assyrian records. As the story runs, it was whilst searching for the fragments of the Creation-series that he came across a fragment of a tablet mentioning that "the ship rested on the mountain of Nišir," and this at once suggested to him that this was a reference to the Flood, as, in fact, it turned out to be. Continued and unremitting research among the treasures of the Department in which he was employed enabled him to bring together a large number of other fragments of the series, leaving, in fact, very little indeed for any future student to do in the way of collecting together texts from the fragments that he had an opportunity of examining. The *Daily Telegraph* expedition to Assyria, which was conducted by Mr. Smith himself, enabled him to add many other fragments to those which he had already recognized in the Oriental Department of the British Museum, and Mr. Rassam's very successful excavations in the same place have since very considerably increased the list of additions.

The story of the Flood, as known to the Babylonians and Assyrians, is one chapter or book of a legend consisting of twelve similar divisions, the first line of the series beginning with the words *Sa naqba imūru*, "He who saw the world (?)," and to this is added in the colophons, "the legend of Gilgameš." The number of fragments extant is large, but the individual tablets are very imperfect, that giving the account of the Flood being by far the most complete, though even that has very regrettable lacunæ. Incomplete as the legend is as a whole, an attempt will nevertheless be made here to give some sort of a connected story,

which may be regarded as accurate in all its main details.

The first tablet begins with the words that have been quoted above, "He who saw the world, the legend (or history) of Gilgameš." This is followed, it would seem, by a description of the hero, who, apparently, knew "the wisdom of the whole (of the lands?)," and "saw secret and hidden things. . . . He brought news of before the flood, went a distant road, and (suffered) dire fatigue (?)." All his journeyings and toils were, apparently, inscribed on tablets of stone, and records thus left for future ages.

Gilgameš, as we learn in the course of the narrative, was lord or king of *Uruk supuri*, or "Erech the walled," and at the time when the story begins, the fortifications were in a ruinous state, and the treasury (?) of the sanctuary Ê-anna, the temple of the goddess Ištar, which is mentioned in the legend immediately after, was, we may suppose, empty. Other details of the desolation of the temple are given, and the ruinous state of the walls of the city are spoken of, together with the decay of their foundations.

No other fragment of Col. I. of the first tablet of the Legend of Gilgameš seems to have been recognized, so that the further references to the city are lost. An interesting piece that Mr. G. Smith thought to be part of the third column of this text refers to some misfortune that came upon the city when the people moaned like calves, and the maidens grieved like doves.

"The gods of Erech the walled
Turned to flies, and hummed in the streets;
The winged bulls of Erech the walled
Turned to mice, and went out through the holes."

The city was, on this occasion, besieged for three years, until at last the god Bêl and the goddess Ištar interested themselves in the state of things. As to

who the enemy was who brought the people into such distress, there is no means at present of finding out, but Mr. G. Smith suggested, with at least some show of probability, that they were the Elamites under Humbaba, who appears later as the opponent of our hero. The indifference of the gods and the divine bulls that were supposed to protect the city is well expressed in the statement that they respectively turned into flies and mice, buzzing about and active, but doing no good whatever.

In what Mr. G. Smith regarded as the fragments of the second and third tablets, Gilgameš is represented as coming into contact with him who was hereafter to be his friend, companion, and counsellor, namely, Êa-banî, a man who lived in the wilds, and had his dwelling with beasts of the field. Gilgameš came to hear of the existence of this sage of the desert through a huntsman who saw him, and though he was induced to come to Erech, it took time to reconcile him to city life.

The Sun-god Šamaš seems later to have revealed himself to Êa-banî, promising him all manner of advantages, and depicting to him all the benefits that he would experience, as the counsellor of Gilgameš. He begins by promising him a beautiful female, apparently as his wife ("thou shalt keep Samḥat"), and was evidently to have insignia of divinity and royalty. He would make Gilgameš his friend, and cause him to recline on a great couch, beautifully decorated, and there, on a resting-place on the left-hand of his patron, the great ones of the land would kiss his feet.

On the tablet that speaks of the means used to induce Êa-banî to take up his abode at Erech, an account of his origin and a description of his form is given. It would seem that the goddess Aruru, "the great physician," was directed to create him, and she is thus addressed—

"Thou, Aruru, hast created (mankind),
 Now make thou (one in) his likeness.
 The first day let his heart be (formed ?),
 Let him rival (?) and let him overcome (??) Erech.'
 Aruru hearing this,
 Made the likeness of Anu in the midst of her
 heart.
 Aruru washed her hands,
 She pinched off some clay, she threw it on the
 ground—
 (Thus ?) Êa-banî she made, the warrior,
 The offspring, the seed, the possession of Ninip.
 Covered with hair was all his body,
 He had tresses like a woman,
 The amount (?) of his hair grew thick like corn.
 He knew not (?) people and land.
 Clothed with a garment like the god Gira.
 With the gazelles he eateth the grass,
 With the wild beasts he drinketh drink,
 With the dwellers in the water his heart
 delighteth.
 The hunter, the destroyer, a man,
 Beside the drinking-place he came across him,
 The first day, the second day, the third day, beside
 the drinking-place he came across him.
 The hunter saw him, and his (Êa-banî's) coun-
 tenance became stern,
 (He) and his wild beasts entered his house,
 (He became an)gry, stern, and he called out."

The remaining lines being incomplete and doubtful,
 they are not translated here, especially as they add
 practically nothing to the description of this wild man
 of the fields. It may be noted by the way, that this
 description of Êa-banî would answer excellently to
 the state attributed for a time to Nebuchadnezzar in
 the Book of Daniel.

The hunter has a conversation with the man who

was with him, and the upshot of it is that they decide to communicate to Gilgamesh an account of the terrible man whom they had seen. It was therefore decided to try to catch or, rather, entice him to Erech by means of a female named Samhat. In accordance with the instructions received, therefore, the hunter took with him the woman who was intrusted to him, and they awaited Êa-bani in the same place, by the side of the water. After watching for him for two days, they got into communication with him, and the woman asked him why he dwelt with the wild animals, depicting at the same time all the glory of Erech the walled and the nobility of Gilgamesh, so that he soon allowed himself to be persuaded, and, in the end, went and took up his abode there.

The next episode of which we have information (following Mr. George Smith) is that referring to the Elamite Humbaba, the same name, though not the same person, as the Kombabos of the Greeks.

Gilgamesh seems to have gone to a place where there was a forest of cedar-trees, accompanied by Êa-bani. Near this place, apparently, there was a splendid palace, the abode (?) of a great queen. Judging from what remains of the text, they ask their way of her, and she it is who seems to tell them how to reach the dominions of the potentate whom they seek.

“A distant road is the place of Humbaba.

A conflict that he (Gilgamesh) knoweth not he will meet,

A road that he knoweth not he will ride,

As long as he goeth and returneth,

Until he reach the forest of cedars,

Until the mighty Humbaba he subdueth,

And whatever is evil, what ye hate, he shall destroy in the l(and).”

Evidently, from the extent of the record in this place, many adventures befell them, but the fragmentary

lines and the numerous lacunæ make a connected narrative absolutely impossible, and it is not until we reach the first column of what Mr.G. Smith regarded as the fifth tablet that we get something more satisfactory than this. The hero has apparently come within measurable distance of his goal—

“ They stood and looked on the forest,
 They regarded the height of the cedar,
 They regarded the depth of the forest,
 Where Humbaba walked, striding high (?),
 The roads prepared, the way made good.
 They saw the mountain of the cedar, the dwelling
 of the gods, the shrine of the god Irnini,
 Before the mountain the cedar raised its
 luxuriance—
 Good was its shade, full of delight.”

They had still a long way to go, however, and many things, seemingly, to overcome, before they should reach the abode of the dreaded Elamite ruler, but unfortunately, the details of their adventures are so very fragmentary that no connected sense whatever is to be made out. The last line of the tablet referring to this section, mentioning, as it does, the head of Humbaba, leads the reader to guess the conclusion of the story, whatever the details may have been.

It is with the sixth tablet that we meet, for the first time, almost, with something really satisfactory in the matter of completeness, though even here one is sometimes pulled up sharp by a defective or doubtful passage.

Apparently, Gilgameš had become, at the time to which this tablet refers, very prosperous, and that, combined with his other attractions, evidently drew upon him the attention of the goddess Istar—

"Come, Gilgameš, be thou the bridegroom,
 Give thy substance to me as a gift,
 Be thou my husband, and let me be thy wife.
 I will cause to be yoked for thee a chariot of
 lapis-lazuli and gold,
 Whose wheels are gold and adamant its poles.
 Thou shalt harness thereto the white ones, the
 great steeds.
 Enter into our house mid the scent of the cedar."

At his entering, the people were to kiss his feet, and kings, lords, and princes do him homage, and lastly, he was to have no rival upon the earth.

In the mutilated passage that follows, Gilgameš answers the goddess, reproaching her with her treatment of her former lovers or husbands, which seems to have been far from satisfactory. Reference to a "wall of stone," and to "the land of the enemy," seem to point to imprisonment and expulsion, and the words "Who is the bridegroom (whom thou hast kept?) for ever?" indicate clearly the opinion in which the hero held the goddess. From generalities, however, he proceeds to more specific charges—

"To Tammuz, the husband of thy youth,
 From year to year thou causest bitter weeping.
 Thou lovedst the bright-coloured Allala bird,
 Thou smotest him and brokest his wings,
 He stayed in the forests crying, 'My wings!'
 Thou lovedst also a lion, perfect in strength,
 By sevens didst thou cut wounds in him.
 Thou lovedst also a horse, glorious in war,
 Harness, spur, and bit (?) thou laidest upon him,
 Seven *kaspu* (49 miles) thou madest him gallop,
 Distress and sweat thou causedst him,
 To his mother Silili thou causedst bitter
 weeping.
 Thou lovedst also a shepherd of the flock,

Who constantly laid out before thee rich foods (?),
Daily slaughtering for thee suckling kids,
Thou smotest him and changedst him to a
jackal,

His own shepherd-boy drove him away,
And his dogs bit his limbs.

Thou lovedst also Išullanu, thy father's gardener,
Who constantly transmitted (?) thy provisions (?),
Daily making thy dishes bright.

Thou raisedst thine eyes to him, and preparedst
food.

'My Išullanu, divide the food, let us eat,
And stretch forth thine hand, and taste of our
dish.'

Išullanu said to thee :

'Me, what (is this that) thou askest me?

My mother, do not cook (this), I have never
eaten (of it)—

For should I eat foods of enchantments and
witcheries?

[Food bringing?] cold, exhaustion, madness (?)?'

Thou heardest this [the speech of Išullanu],

Thou smotest him, and changedst him into a
statue (?),

Thou settest him in the midst of (thy) dom(ain ?),
He raiseth not the libation-vase, he descendeth
(?) not. . .

And as for me, thou wouldst love me and (make
me) even as these!"

Ištar being angry at these reproaches and accusations of the Babylonian hero, immediately ascended to heaven and complained to her father Anu and her mother Anatum that Gilgameš had reproached her with her enchantments and witcheries, and after a long conversation, a divine bull is sent against the hero and his friend. The heavenly animal is overcome, principally by the activity of Ēa-banī, who after

its death, when the goddess Ištar was lamenting its overthrow, cut off a portion of the body, and threw it at her. Great were the rejoicings at Erech the walled at the triumph of the hero and his counsellor, and after the feast that was held, they all lay down to sleep. Êa-banî also lay down with the rest, and during the night he saw a dream, of the details of which nothing is known, though, from the words with which it seems to be introduced, "My friend, on account of what do the gods take counsel," it may be supposed that the defiance and opposition which these mortals had offered to the goddess Ištar was engaging the attention of the heavenly powers with a view to some action being taken. As it is with these words that Êa-banî begins to tell his dream to Gilgames, there is no doubt that the Babylonians regarded the former as having been admitted, whilst asleep (as in the case of the Babylonian Noah), into the councils of the gods. The solitary line that is quoted above is the first of the seventh table.

The details of the legend now again become obscure, but thus much can be gathered, namely, that Gilgames in his turn had a dream, and that, all appearance, Êa-banî interpreted it. Later on, Êa-banî falls ill, and lies without moving for twelve days. Though unwilling to regard his friend as dead, Gilgames mourns for him bitterly, and decides to make a journey, apparently with the object of finding out about his friend Êa-banî, and ascertaining whether there were any means of bringing him back to earth again.

He sets out, and comes to the place where the "scorpion-men," with their heads reaching to heaven, and their breasts on a level with Hades, guarded the place of the rising and the setting sun. The horror of their appearance, which was death to behold, is forcibly described on the tablet. The hero was struck with terror on seeing them, but as he was of

divine origin ("his body is of the flesh of the gods," as the scorpion-man says to his female), death has no power over him on account of them. He seems to describe to them his journey, and the object he had in view. Pir-napištim, the Babylonian Noah, is mentioned in the course of the conversation, and it may be supposed that it is on account of his desire to visit him that he asks these monsters for advice. He afterwards comes into contact with the goddess Siduri, "who sits upon the throne of the sea," and she, on seeing him, shuts her gate. He speaks to her of this, and threatens to break it open. Having gained admission, he apparently tells the goddess the reason of his journey, and she, in return, describes to him the way that he would have to take, the sea that he would have to cross, and of the deep waters of death that bar the way to the abode of the Babylonian Noah, who had attained unto everlasting life, and whose pilot or boatman, Ur-Šanabi, was to take the Erechite hero to his presence.

After a long conversation with Ur-Šanabi, concerning the road that they will take, they start together, and after passing through a forest, they embark in a ship, and reach, at the end of a month and ten days, the "waters of death." There Gilgamesh does something a number of times, and afterwards sees afar off Pir-napištim, the Babylonian Noah, who apparently communes with himself concerning the visitor who has come to his shores. The conversation which follows is very mutilated, but in the course of his explanation of the reason of his visit, Gilgamesh relates all his adventures—how he had traversed all the countries, and crossed difficult mountains, his visit to Siduri, and her refusal to open the door to him, with many other things. The conversation apparently, after a time, becomes of a philosophical nature, for, in the course of it, Pir-napištim says—

“ Always have we built a house,
 Always do we seal (?) (the contract).
 Always have brothers share together,
 Always is the seed in (the earth ?),
 Always the river rises bringing a flood.”

He then discourses, apparently among other things, of death, and says—

“ The Anunnaki, the great gods, are assembled (?).
 Mammitum, maker of fate, sets with them the destinies.
 They have made life and death,
 (But) the death-days are not made known.”

With these words the tenth tablet of the Gilgames series comes to an end.

THE ELEVENTH TABLET OF THE GILGAMES SERIES, CONTAINING THE STORY OF THE FLOOD.

As this tablet is the most complete of the series, it may not be considered out of place to give here a description of the outward appearance of the document—or, rather, of the documents, for there are many copies. This description will serve, to a certain extent, for all the other tablets of the series, when in their complete state.

The size of the document which best shows the form is about $8\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, by $5\frac{7}{8}$ inches high. It is rectangular in form, and is inscribed on both sides with three columns of writing (six in all). The total number of lines, as given in the text published in the second edition of the fourth vol. of the *Cuneiform Inscriptions of Western Asia*, is 293, including the catch-line and colophon, but as many of these lines are, in reality, double ones (the scribes frequently squeezed two lines into the space of one, so as to economize space), the original number

of the lines was probably nearer 326, or, with the catch-line and colophon, 330. It is probable that the other tablets of the series were not so closely written as this, and in these cases the number of lines is fewer.

The tablet opens with the continuation of the conversation between Gilgameš and "Pir-napištim the remote"—

"Gilgameš said also to him, to Pir-napištim the remote:

I perceive thee, O Pir-napištim,
Thy features are not changed—like me art thou,
And thou (thyself) art not changed, like me art thou.

Put an end in thine heart to the making of resistance,

(Here?) art thou placed, does that rise against thee,

(Now?) that thou remainest, and hast attained life in the assembly of the gods?

Pir-napištim said also to him, to Gilgameš:

'Let me tell thee, Gilgameš, the account of my preservation,

And let me tell thee, even thee, the decision of the gods.

Šurippak, the city which thou knowest,

Lies (upon the bank) of the Euphrates.

That city was old, and the gods within it.

The great gods decided in their hearts to make a flood.

There (?) was (?) their father Anu,

Their counsellor, the warrior Bêl,

Their throne-bearer, Ninip,

Their leader, En-nu-gi.

Nin-igi-azaga, the god Ae, communed with them,
and

Repeated their command to the earth :
 ' Earth, earth ! Town, town !
 O earth, hear : and town, understand !
 Surippakite, son of Umbara-Tutu,
 Destroy the house, build a ship,
 Leave what thou hast (?), see to thy life.
 Destroy the hostile and save life,
 Take up the seed of life, all of it, into the midst
 of the ship.
 The ship which thou shalt make, even thou,
 Let its size be measured,
 Let it agree (as to) its height and its length ;
 (Behold) the deep, launch her (thither).'
 I understood and said to Ae, my lord :
 ' . . . my lord, what thou, even thou, hast said,
 verily (?)
 It is excellent (?), (and) I will do (it).
 (How?) may I answer the city—the young men
 and the elders ?'
 Ae opened his mouth and spake,
 He said to his servant, to me :
 ' Thus, then, shalt thou say unto them :
 " It has been told me (that) Bêl hates me,
 I will not dwell in . . . and
 In the territory of Bêl I will not set my face—
 I will descend to the deep, with (Ae) my lord I
 shall (constantly) dwell.
 (As for) you, he will cause abundance to rain
 down upon you, and
 (Beasts and ?) birds (shall be) the prey (?) of the
 fishes, and
 he will enclose, (?), and
 of a storm (?),
 (In the night) the heavens will rain down upon
 (y)ou destruction." " " "

With these words the second paragraph comes to
 an end, the total number of lost or greatly mutilated

lines being about nine. Very little of the contents of these lines can be made out, as not much more than traces of words remain. Where the lines begin to become fairly complete, the text seems to refer to the building of the ship, upon which four days had already been spent, its form being laid down on the fifth day. The description of the building, which is somewhat minute, is exceedingly difficult to translate, and any rendering of it must therefore, at the present time, be regarded as tentative. Its bulwarks seem to have risen four measures, and a deck (apparently) is mentioned. Its interior was pitched with six *šar* of bitumen, and its outside with three *šar* of pitch, or bitumen of a different kind. The provisionment of the vessel is next described, but this part is mutilated. A quantity of oil for the crew and pilot is referred to, and oxen were also slaughtered, apparently as a propitiatory sacrifice on the completion of the vessel. Various kinds of drink were then brought on board, both intoxicating and otherwise, plentiful (this may be regarded as the word to be supplied here) "like the waters of a river." After this we have references to the completion of certain details—holes for the cables above and below, etc., and with this the third paragraph comes to an end.

In the next paragraph Pir-napištim collects his goods and his family, and enters into the ark :—

" All I possessed I collected it,
 All I possessed I collected it, of silver,
 All I possessed I collected it, of gold ;
 All I possessed I collected it, the seed of life, the
 whole
 I caused to go up into the midst of the ship. All
 my family and relatives,
 The beasts of the field, the animals of the field,
 the sons of the artificers—all of them I sent up
 The god Samaš appointed the time—

Muir kukki—In the night I will cause the heavens
to rain destruction,
Enter into the midst of the ship and shut thy
door.”

“That time approached—

Muir kukki—In the night the heavens rained
destruction.

I saw the appearance of the day :

I was afraid to look upon the day—

I entered into the midst of the ship, and shut my
door.

For the guiding of the ship, to Buzur-Kurgala,
the pilot,

I gave the great house with its goods.

At the appearance of dawn in the morning,
There arose from the foundation of heaven a dark
cloud :

Rimmon thundered in the midst of it, and

Nebo and Šarru went in front

Then went the throne-bearers (over) mountain and
plain.

Ura-gala dragged out the cables,

Then came Ninip, casting down destruction,

The Anunnaki raised (their) torches,

With their brilliance they illuminated the land.

Rimmon's destruction reached to heaven,

Everthing bright to darkness turned,

. . . the land like . . . it . . .

The first day, the storm (?)

Swiftly it swept, and . . . the land (?) . . .

Like a battle against the people it sought . . .

Brother saw not brother.

The people were not to be recognized. In heaven

The gods feared the flood, and

They fled, they ascended to the heaven of Anu.

The gods kenneled like dogs, crouched down in
the enclosures.

Ištar spake like a mother.¹

The lady of the gods² called out, making her voice
resound :

‘ All that generation has turned to corruption.
Because I spoke evil in the assembly of the gods,
When I spoke evil in the assembly of the gods,
I spoke of battle for the destruction of my
people.

Verily I have begotten (man), but where is he?
Like the sons of the fishes he fills the sea.’

The gods over the Anunnaki were weeping with
her.

The gods had crouched down, seated in lament-
ation,

Covered were their lips in (all) the assemblies,
Six days and nights

The wind blew, the deluge and flood overwhelmed
the land.

The seventh day, when it came, the storm ceased,
the raging flood,

Which had contended like a whirlwind,

Quieted, the sea shrank back, and the evil wind
and deluge ended.

I noticed the sea making a noise,

And all mankind had turned to corruption.

Like palings the marsh-reeds appeared.

I opened my window, and the light fell upon my face,

I fell back dazzled, I sat down, I wept,

Over my face flowed my tears.

I noted the regions, the shore of the sea,

For twelve measures the region arose.

The ship had stopped at the land of Nisir.

The mountain of Nišir seized the ship, and would
not let it pass.

The first day and the second day the mountain
of Nišir seized the ship, and would not let it
pass,

¹ Variant, “with loud voice.”

² Variant, “Širtu.”

The third day and the fourth day the mountain of
 Nişir, etc.,
 The fifth and sixth the mountain of Nişir, etc.,
 The seventh day, when it came
 I sent forth a dove, and it left,
 The dove went, it turned about,
 But there was no resting-place, and it returned.
 I sent forth a swallow, and it left,
 The swallow went, it turned about,
 But there was no resting-place, and it returned.
 I sent forth a raven, and it left,
 The raven went, the rushing of the waters it
 saw,
 It ate, it waded, it croaked, it did not return.
 I sent forth (the animals) to the four winds, I
 poured out a libation,
 I made an offering on the peak of the mountain,
 Seven and seven I set incense-vases there,
 In their depths I poured cane, cedar, and rose-
 wood (?).
 The gods smelled a savour,
 The gods smelled a sweet savour,
 The gods gathered like flies over the sacrificer.
 Then the goddess Şirtu, when she came,
 Raised the great signets that Anu had made at
 her wish :
 ' These gods—by the lapis-stone of my neck—let
 me not forget,
 These days let me remember, nor forget them for
 ever !
 Let the gods come to the sacrifice,
 But let not Bêl come to the sacrifice,
 For he did not take counsel, and made a flood,
 And consigned my people to destruction.'
 Then Bêl, when he came,
 Saw the ship. And Bêl stood still,
 Filled with anger on account of the gods and the
 spirits of heaven.

'What, has a soul escaped?
 Let not a man be saved from the destruction.'
 Ninip opened his mouth and spake,
 He said to the warrior Bêl:
 'Who but Ae has done the thing
 And Ae knows every event.'
 Ae opened his mouth and spake,
 He said to the warrior Bêl:
 'Thou sage of the gods, warrior,
 Verily thou hast not taken counsel, and hast made
 a flood.
 The sinner has committed his sin,
 The evildoer has committed his misdeed,
 Be merciful—let him not be cut off—yield, let
 (him) not perish.
 Why hast thou made a flood?
 Let the lion come, and let men diminish.
 Why hast thou made a flood?
 Let the hyæna come, and let men diminish.
 Why hast thou made a flood?
 Let a famine happen, and let the land be de-
 stroyed (?).
 Why hast thou made a flood?
 Let Ura (pestilence) come, and let the land be
 devastated (?).
 I did not reveal the decision of the great gods—
 I caused Atra-hasis to see a dream, and he
 heard the decision of the gods.'
 When he had taken counsel (with himself),
 He went up into the midst of the ship,
 He took my hand and he led me up, even me
 He brought up and caused my woman to kneel (?)
 at my side;
 He touched us, and standing between us, he
 blessed us (saying):
 'Formerly Pir-napištim was a man:
 Now (as for) Pir-napištim and his woman, let
 them be like unto the gods (even) us,

And let Pir-napištim dwell afar at the mouths
of the rivers.'
He took me, and afar at the mouths of the
rivers he caused me to dwell.
Now as for thee, who of the gods shall restore
thee to health ?
That thou see the life that thou seekest, even
thou ?
Well, lie not down to sleep six days and seven
nights,
Like one who is sitting down in the midst of
his sorrow (?),
Sleep like a dark cloud hovereth over him.
Pir-napištim then said to his wife :
' See, the hero who desireth life,
Sleep like a dark cloud hovereth over him.'
His wife then said to Pir-napištim the remote :
' Touch him, and let him awake a man—
Let him return in health by the road that he
came,
Let him return to his country by the great
gate by which he came forth.'
Pir-napištim said to his wife :
' The suffering of men hurteth thee.
Come, cook his food, set it by his head.'
And the day that he lay down in the enclosure of
his ship,
She cooked his food, she set it by his head :
And the day when he lay down in the enclosure of
his cabin
First his food was ground,
Secondly it was sifted,
Thirdly it was moistened,
Fourthly she rolled out his dough,
Fifthly she threw down a part,
Sixthly it was cooked,
Seventhly he (or she) touched him suddenly,
and he awoke a man !

Gilgameš said to him (even) to Pir-napištim the remote:

'That sleep quite overcame me
Swiftly didst thou touch me, and didst awaken
me, even thou.'

Pir-napištim, in answer to this, tells Gilgameš what had been done to him, repeating the description of the preparation of his food in the same words as had been used to describe the ceremony (for such it apparently is), and ending by saying, "Suddenly I touched thee, (even) I, and thou awoke, (even) thou." Thus putting beyond question the personality of the one who effected the transformation which was brought about, though he leaves out the word "man," which hid from the hero the fact that a transformation had in consequence taken place in him. The ceremonies were not by any means finished, however, for the boatman or pilot had to take him to the place of lustration to be cleansed, and for the skin, with which he seems to have been covered, to fall off. The Babylonian patriarch then tells him of a wonderful plant which would make an old man young again, and Gilgameš gets possession of one of these. On his way to his own country in the company of the boatman or pilot, he stops to perform what seems to be a religious ceremony, at a well, when a serpent smells the plant,¹ and, apparently in consequence of that, a lion comes and takes it away. Gilgameš greatly laments his loss, saying that he had not benefited by the possession of this wonderful plant, but the lion of the desert had gained the advantage. After

¹ Compare the story of Aesculapius, who, when in the house of Glaucus, killed a serpent, upon which another of these reptiles came with a herb in its mouth, wherewith it restored its dead companion to life. Aesculapius was to all appearance luckier than Gilgameš, for it was with this herb that he restored the sick and dead, whereas the Babylonian hero seems to have lost the precious plant.

a journey only varied by the religious festivals that they kept, they at length reached Erech, the walled. Here, after a reference to the dilapidation of the place, and a statement seemingly referring to the offerings to be made if repairs had not, during his absence, been effected, the eleventh and most important tablet of the Gilgameš series comes to an end.

Of the twelfth tablet but a small portion exists, though fragments of more than one copy have been found. In this we learn that Gilgameš still lamented for his friend Êa-banî, whom he had lost so long before. Wishing to know of his present state and how he fared, he called to the spirit of his friend thus—

“Thou resteth not the bow upon the ground,
What has been smitten by the bow surround
thee.

The staff thou raiseth not in thine hand,
The spirits (of the slain) enclose thee.

Shoes upon thy feet thou dost not set,
A cry upon earth thou dost not make :

Thy wife whom thou lovest thou kissest not,
Thy wife whom thou hatest thou smitest not ;
Thy child whom thou lovest thou kissest not,
Thy child whom thou hatest thou smitest not.
The sorrowing earth hath taken thee.”

Gilgameš then seems to invoke the goddess “Mother of Nin-a-zu,” seemingly asking her to restore his friend to him, but to all appearance without result. He then turned to the other deities—Bêl, Sin, and Ea, and the last-named seems to have interceded for Êa-banî with Nerigal, the god of the under-world, who, at last, opened the earth, “and the spirit of Êa-banî like mist arose (?).” His friend being thus restored to him, though probably only for a time, and not in bodily form, Gilgameš asks

him to describe the appearance of the world from which he had just come. "If I tell thee the appearance of the land I have seen," he answers, "... sit down, weep." Gilgameš, however, still persists—"... let me sit down, let me weep," he answers. Seeing that he would not be denied, Êa-banî complies with his request. It was a place where dwelt people who had sinned in their heart, where (the young) were old, and the worm devoured, a place filled with dust. This was the place of those who had not found favour with their god, who had met with a shameful death (as had apparently Êa-banî himself). The blessed, on the other hand—

"Lying upon a couch,
 Drinketh pure (or holy) water.
 He who hath been killed in battle
 (Thou hast seen—I myself have seen),
 His father and his mother support his head,
 And his wife sitteth (?) on (her seat ?).
 He whose corpse has been thrown on the ground
 (Thou hast seen—I myself have seen),
 His spirit lieth not within the earth.
 He whose spirit hath not a caretaker
 (Thou hast seen—I myself have seen),
 Food in the trough, the leavings of the feast,
 Which in the street is thrown, he eateth."

And with this graphic description of the world of the dead the twelfth and concluding tablet of the Gilgameš series comes to an end.

With the Gilgameš series of tablets as a whole we have not here to concern ourselves, except to remark, that the story of the Flood is apparently inserted in it in order to bring greater glory to the hero, whom the writer desired to bring into connection with one who was regarded as the greatest and most renowned of old times, and who, on account of the favour that

the gods had to him, had attained to immortality and to divinity. Except the great Merodach himself, no divine hero of past ages appealed to the Babylonian mind so strongly as Pir-napištim, who was called Atra-ḥasis, the hero of the Flood.

The reason of the coming of the Flood seems to have been regarded by the Babylonians as two-fold. In the first place, as Pir-napištim is made to say (see p. 100), "Always the river rises and brings a flood"—in other words, it was a natural phenomenon. But in the course of the narrative which he relates to Gilgameš, the true reason is implied, though it does not seem to be stated in words. And this reason is the same as that of the Old Testament, namely, the wickedness of the world. If it should again become needful to punish mankind with annihilation on account of their wickedness, the instrument was to be the lion, or the hyæna, or pestilence—not a flood. And we have not to go far to seek the reason for this. By a flood, the whole of mankind might—in fact, certainly would—be destroyed, whilst by the other means named some, in all probability, would escape. There was at least one of the gods who did not feel inclined to witness the complete destruction of the human race without a protest, and an attempt on his part to frustrate such a merciless design.

Little doubt exists that there is some motive in this statement on the part of the Babylonian author of the legend. It has been already noted that Merodach (the god who generally bears the title of *Bél*, or "lord") was, in Babylonian mythology, not one of the older gods, he having displaced his father Ea or Ae, in consequence of the predominance of Babylon, whose patron god Merodach was. Could it be that the Babylonians believed that the visitation of the flood was due to the vengeful anger of Merodach, aroused by the people's non-

acceptance of his kingship? It would seem so. Pir-napištim was himself a worshipper of Ae, and on account of that circumstance, he is represented in the story as being under the special protection of that god. To all appearance, therefore, the reason which Pir-napištim is represented as having given, for the building of the ship, to his fellow-townsmen, was not intended to be altogether false. The god Bêl hated him, and therefore he was going to dwell with Ae, his lord—on the bosom of the deep which he ruled. An announcement of the impending doom is represented as having been made to the people by the patriarch, and it is therefore doubly unfortunate that the next paragraph is so mutilated, for it doubtless gave, when complete, some account of the way in which they received the notice of the destruction that was about to be rained down upon them.

It has been more than once suggested, and Prof. Hommel has stated the matter as his opinion, that the name of the god Aê or Ea, another possible reading of which is Aa, may be in some way connected with, and perhaps originated the Assyro-Babylonian divine name Ya'u, "God," which is cognate with the Hebrew Yah or, as it is generally written, Jah. If this be the case, it would seem to imply that a large section of the people remained faithful to his worship, and the flood of the Babylonians may symbolize some persecution of them by the worshippers of the god Merodach, angry at the slight put upon him by their neglect or unwillingness to acknowledge him as the chief of the Pantheon. Some of the people may, indeed, have worshipped Ae or Aa alone, thus constituting a kind of monotheism. This, nevertheless, is very uncertain, and at present unprovable. It is worthy of note, however, that at a later date there was a tendency to identify all the deities of the Babylonian

Pantheon with Merodach, and what in the "middle ages" of the Babylonians existed with regard to Merodach may very well have existed for the worship of Ae or Ea at an earlier date. The transfer, in the Semitic Babylonian Creation-story, of the name of Aê to his son Merodach may perhaps be a re-echo of the tendency to identify all the gods with Ae, when the latter was the supreme object of worship in the land. There is one thing that is certain, and that is, that the Chaldean Noah, Pir-napištim, was faithful in the worship of the older god, who therefore warned him, thus saving his life. Ae, the god who knew all things, knew also the design of his fellows to destroy mankind, and being "all and always eye," to adopt a phrase used by John Bunyan, he bore, as a surname, that name Nin-igi-azaga, "Lord of the bright eye," so well befitting one who, even among his divine peers, was the lord of unsearchable wisdom.

It is unfortunately a difficult thing to make a comparison of the ark as described in Genesis with a ship of the Babylonian story. It was thought, by the earlier translators of the Babylonian story of the Flood, that its size was indicated in the second paragraph of the story (p. 102, ll. 11, 12), but Dr. Haupt justly doubts that rendering. If the size of the vessel were indicated at all, it was probably in the next paragraph, where the building of the ship is described. This part, however, is so very mutilated, that very little clear sense can be made out of it. The Babylonian home-land of the story seems certainly to be indicated by the mention of two kinds of bitumen or pitch for caulking the vessel, Babylonia being the land of bitumen *par excellence*. Those who were to live on board were to sustain themselves with the flesh of oxen, and to all appearance they cheered the weary hours with the various kinds of drink of which they laid in store. They were not neglect-

ful, either, of the oil that they used in preparing the various dishes, and with which they anointed their persons. All these points, though but little things in themselves, go to show that the story, in its Babylonian dress, was really written in the country of that luxury-loving people. The mention of holes for the cables, too, shows that the story is the production of maritime people, such as the Babylonians were.

Apparently the Babylonians found there was something inconsistent in the patriarch being saved without any of his relatives (except his sons), and the artificers who had helped him to build the ship which was to save him from the destruction that overwhelmed his countrymen and theirs. For this reason, and also because of the relationship that might be supposed to exist between master and servant, his relatives and the sons of the artificers¹ are saved along with his own family, which, of course, would not only include his sons, but their wives also. On this point, therefore, the two accounts may be regarded as in agreement.

When all was ready, the Sun-god, called by the usual Semitic name of Šamaš, appointed the time for the coming of the catastrophe. This would seem to be another confirmation of the statement already made, that the Babylonians, like the Hebrews (see Gen. i. 14—18), regarded one of the uses of the sun as being to indicate seasons and times. It was a great and terrible time, such as caused terror to the beholder, and the patriarch was smitten with fear. Here, as in other parts of the Babylonian version, there is a human interest that is to a large extent wanting in the precise and detailed Hebrew account. Again the maritime

¹ Apparently meaning the same as if the word "artificers" only had been used. Compare the expression "a son of Babylon" for "a Babylonian."

nation is in evidence, where the consigning of the ship into the care of a pilot is referred to. Of course such an official could do but little more than prevent disastrous misfortune from the vessel being the plaything of the waves. In the description of the storm, the terror of the gods, and Iřtar's anger and grief at the destruction of mankind, we see the production of a nation steeped in idolatry, but there are but few Assyro-Babylonian documents in which this fact is not made evident.

We have a return to the Biblical story in the sending forth of the birds, and the sacrifice of odoriferous herbs, when the gods smelled a sweet savour, and gathered like flies over the sacrificer. In the signets of Iřtar (for she and Sirtu, the supreme goddess, are apparently one), by which she swears, we may, perhaps, see a reflection of the covenant by means of the rainbow, which the Babylonians possibly regarded as the necklace of the goddess—a pretty and poetical idea. Instead of the promise that a similar visitation to destroy the whole of mankind should not occur again, there is simply a kind of exhortation on the part of the god Ae, addressed to Bêl, not to destroy the world by means of a flood again. To punish mankind for sins and misdeeds committed, other means were to be employed that did not involve the destruction of the whole human race.

Noah died at the age of 950 years (Gen. ix. 29), but his Babylonian representative was translated to the abode of the blessed "at the mouths of the rivers," with his wife, to all appearance immediately after the Flood. In this the Babylonian account differs, and the ultimate fate of the patriarch resembles that of the Biblical Enoch, he who "was not, for God took him" (Gen. v. 24).

APPENDIX

THE SECOND VERSION OF THE FLOOD-STORY

THIS was found by the late George Smith at Nineveh when excavating for the proprietors of the *Daily Telegraph*, and was at first supposed to belong to the text translated on pp. 101—109. This, however, is impossible, as the narrative is in the third person instead of the first, and in the form of a conversation between Atra-hasis (= Pir-napištim) and the god Aê—

Tablet D. T. 42.

.
 may it be
 like the vault of
 may it be strong above and below.

Enclose the and
 [At] the time that I shall send to thee
 Enter [the ship] and close the door of the ship,
 Into the midst of it [take] thy grain, thy furniture, and
 [thy] goods,
 Thy, thy family, thy relatives, and the
 artisans;
 [The beasts] of the field, the animals of the field, as
 many as I shall collect (?),
 [I will] send to thee, and thy door shall protect them.

[Atra]-hasis opened his mouth and spake,
 [Sa]ying to Aê, his lord:
 “. a ship I have not made
 Form [its shape (?) upon the gr]ound.
 Let me see the [plan], and [I will build] the ship.
 [Form] on the ground
 what thou hast said

It is not improbable that the fragment published by the Rev. V. Scheil, O. P., belongs to this legend (see *The King's Own*,¹ April 1898, pp. 397—400).

¹ Marshall Brothers, Paternoster Row.

CHAPTER IV

ASSYRIA, BABYLONIA, AND THE HEBREWS, WITH REFERENCE TO THE SO-CALLED GENEALOGICAL TABLE.

The Akkadians—The Semitic Babylonians—The Hebrews—Nimrod—Assur—The Tower of Babel and the confusion of tongues—Babylonian temple-towers—How the legend probably arose—The Patriarchs to the time of Abraham.

“AND Cush begat Nimrod : he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

“He was a mighty hunter before the Lord : wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod, the mighty hunter before the Lord.

“And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

“Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth (or, the streets of the city), and Calah.

“And Resen between Nineveh and Calah : the same is a great city.”

Such is the Biblical account of the origin of the two most powerful states of the ancient East, Babylonia and Assyria. It has been many times quoted and discussed, but there seems always to be something new to say about it, or to add to it, or what has already been said may be put in another and clearer way. It is for one or more of these reasons, as well as for the completeness of this work, that the author ventures again to approach the well-worn problems that these verses present.

Every reader, on taking up a book dealing with this period of ancient Eastern history, will probably have noticed, that the word which most frequently meets his eye (if the book be an English one) is Akkad, the Semitic equivalent of the Biblical Accad. If, however, it be a continental work, the equivalent expression will be Sumer—which word, indeed, he will meet with also in English works, if the writer be at all under German or other foreign influence.

The reason for this divergence of opinion is very simple, the fact being that there were two tribes or nationalities, Sumer being before Akkad when the two countries are mentioned together, and as it is regarded as identical with the Shinar of Gen. x. 10, Sumer and Sumerian may possibly be preferable, but in all probability Akkad and Akkadian are not wrong.

As we see from the chapter of Genesis referred to, there were many nationalities in the Euphrates valley in ancient times, and the expression "Cush begat Nimrod," would imply that the inhabitants of Babylonia were all Cushites. Yet the great majority of the inscriptions found in that country of a later date than about 2000 B.C. are Semitic.

Large additions have of late years been made to the number of ancient remains from Babylonia, and most of these are of a very early period. We are thus in a position to compare not only the different types of that early period with each other, but also with the sculptures of later date. The cylinder-seals show us a comparatively slim race, long-bearded, erect and dignified, and these characteristics are also recognizable among the various types revealed to us by the still earlier sculptures. The representations of kings and deities are often heavily bearded, but, on the other hand, high officials and others are generally clean shaven. These peculiarities, with the difference of costume, especially the thick-brimmed hats,

would seem to imply distinct foreign influence, or, rather, in combination with the differences of racial type exhibited, considerable foreign admixture. Perhaps, however, the true explanation is, that the plain of Shinar represents the meeting-point of two different races—one Cushite and the other Semitic.

And this fact, as is well known, is confirmed by the existence of what is regarded as the language of the Akkadians, and also of a dialect of the same. This is not the place to discuss the question whether these non-Semitic idioms be really languages or only cryptographs—the author holds, in common with Sayce, Oppert, Hommel, and all the principal Assyriologists, that they are real languages—but a reference to the few passages where these idioms are spoken of may not be without interest.

One of these is the fragment known as S. 1190 in the British Museum, where the contents of the tablet of which it formed a part are referred to as “Two Sumerian incantations used” (seemingly) “for the stilling of a weeping child.” Another tablet refers to the languages, and states that the tongue of Sumer was like (the tongue of) Akkad, or assumed a likeness to it at some time or other. This document also refers to another form of speech that was the tongue of the prince, chief, or leader. Yet another fragment refers to Akkad as below (? to the south) and Sumer above (? to the north),¹ but it is doubtful whether this refers to the position of the country. A fourth large fragment written partly in the “dialect” is referred to as a “Sumerian” text.

Both from the ethnographical and the linguistic side, therefore, ample testimony to the existence of a

¹ The Assyrians, when referring to Babylonia, generally call it “Akkad,” which ought rather, therefore, to be the district nearest to them—that is, the northern part of the country, immediately south of their own borders. They also called this part Karduniaš, one of the names by which it was known in Babylonia.

non-Semitic race (or non-Semitic races) in the plain of Shinar in ancient times is at hand. As to the language intended in the expression "Two Sumerian incantations" (spoken of above) there can be no doubt, the original idiom in question being the non-Semitic tongue already referred to—that tongue which was like the tongue of Akkad, of which it was apparently a more decayed form. The title given cannot refer to the translation into Assyro-Babylonian which accompanies it, as this is undoubtedly of later date than the composition itself.


There is then no doubt that the Akkadians and the Sumerians were two tribes of the same race, probably intermixed to a certain extent with foreign elements (people with oblique eyes being depicted on at least two of the sculptures of the early period from Tel-Loh), and speaking a language differing entirely from that of their Semitic fellow-countrymen,—a language which was of an agglutinative nature, introducing into its verbal forms whole rows of analytical particles, which sometimes gave to the phrase a precision of meaning to which the Semitic Babylonian has but little pretension, though Sumero-Akkadian is generally difficult enough in other respects, in consequence of the excessive number of the homophones that it contains. Indeed, it is sometimes difficult to see how the speakers of the latter language could have understood each other without resorting to some such distinctive aids similar to the tones used in modern—as probably also in ancient—Chinese, of which Sumero-Akkadian is regarded by the Rev. C. J. Ball as an exceedingly ancient form.

The question of the origin of the Akkadians is one concerning which there has been and is still much uncertainty, and which presents many problems for the future. It has been remarked that the fact that there is no special ideograph for "river," and the fact that "mountain" and "country" are represented by the

same character, imply that the people with whom the cuneiform script originated came from a mountainous country—probably the tract to the east or the north-east. This assumption, however, is not wholly dependent on what is here stated, for it is a well-known and admitted fact that the ideograph generally used for “Akkad” stands also for other tracts that are largely mountainous, namely, Phœnicia and Ararat.

It may be of interest here to quote the passage referring to this.

The text in question is the exceedingly important syllabary designated by Prof. Fried. Delitzsch “Syllabary B.” The text is unfortunately incomplete in the part we have to quote, but according to the Babylonian school-practice lists, and the restorations of Prof. Delitzsch, it was as follows—

Uri				Akkadū
Tidnu		”		Amurrū
Tilla		”		Urṭū.

From this we see that the ideograph for Akkad not only stood for that country, but also for the land of the Amorites (Amurrū), and for Ararat (Urṭū), both of them being more or less mountainous districts. That the ancient home of the Akkadians was of the same nature is, therefore, more than probable.

That the Akkadians were a conquering race is indicated by the legend of the god Ura, generally called “the Dibbara Legend,” where the hero, “the warrior Ura,” is represented as speaking prophetically as follows—

“Tāmtu with Tāmtu, Subartu with Subartu.
 Assyrian with Assyrian,
 Elamite with Elamite,
 Kassite with Kassite,

Sutite with Sutite,
 Qutite with Qutite,
 Lullubite with Lullubite,
 Country with country, house with house, man with
 man,
 Brother with brother, shall not agree: let them
 annihilate each other,
 And afterwards let the Akkadian come, and
 Let him overthrow them all, and let him cast
 down the whole of them."

The Akkadians had dominion, at one time or another, over all the above nationalities, some of whom were permanently subjected. Tâmtu, the region of the Persian Gulf, was under their domination constantly, though the inhabitants were apparently rather turbulent, and unwilling subjects. The Assyrians were apparently for a time under Akkadian (Babylonian) rule, but threw it off at a very early period, and later on conquered Akkad itself. The Elamites, too, were for a while conquered by the inhabitants of Babylonia, and the Sutites (people of Suti) are said to have been all transported by Kadašman-Muruš (he reigned about 1209 B.C., according to Hilprecht). It will thus be seen that they played an important part in the history of the plain of Shinar where they settled, and to all appearance introduced their civilization.

In the earliest ages known to us, the land of Akkad was a collection of small states resembling the Heptarchy. These states differed considerably in power, influence, and prosperity, and the passing centuries brought many changes with them. From time to time one of the kings or viceroys of these small states would find himself more powerful than his contemporaries, and would gradually overcome all the others. One of the earliest instances of this is the ruler Lugal-zag-gi-si, whose reign is placed by Hilprecht

at about 4500 B.C. He was son of Ukuš (the reading is doubtful), viceroy (*patesi*) of a district which I identify provisionally with that of which Opis was capital. "He had conquered all Babylonia and established an empire extending from the Persian Gulf to the Mediterranean Sea" (Hilprecht).

Whether he and his successors were able to maintain real dominion over all this extensive tract or not, we do not know, but a few hundred years later we find Sargon of Agadé (known as "Šargani king of the city") maintaining undisputed sway not only over all the tract in question, but over the island of Cyprus as well, whilst his son, Naram-Sin, apparently added Elam to his dominions, and Uruwus (whom Prof. Sayce suggests as the original of the Horus of Pliny), at a later date, led a warlike expedition thither, and brought away much spoil, extant still as a lasting testimony to the reality of this historical fact.

Among the states which existed in Akkad before the whole country was united under one king may be mentioned Isin or Karrak, Ur (the supposed Ur of the Chaldees), Kêš, Nippur (or Niffur), the modern Niffer, Lagaš, Êridu, Êrech, and Larsa (identified with Ellasar), with some others. Akkad and Babylon were always important centres, the former being supreme before the date of the dynasty of Babylon (about 2200 B.C.), and the latter afterwards.

Until about the time of the dynasty of Babylon, the language principally used was to all appearance the non-Semitic Babylonian or Akkadian—in any case, the numerous texts (mainly temple-accounts) of the period of Bur-Sin, Ine-Sin, Gimil-Sin, etc., are written in that tongue. Nevertheless, Akkadian seems to have been the official language of the country for a considerable time after, if we may judge from the contracts, and especially the historical dates of these documents, which are always written in Akkadian.

The names, too, which were before this period wholly Akkadian, gradually become more and more Semitic (Assyro-Babylonian), and finally the Akkadian element only exists as a remnant of the non-Semitic tongue which prevailed before the Semitic Dynasty of Babylon—that to which Hammurabi or Amraphel belonged—made the Semitic tongue, spoken by Sargon of Agadé more than 1500 years before, the official language of the country.

Such, then, was the origin of the ancient Akkadians, from whose intermingled stock the later Semitic Babylonians sprang, and who inherited, at the same time, their method of writing, their literature, their arts and sciences, and also, to a great extent, their manners, customs, and religion. It was to all appearance with the Semitic dynasty of Hammurabi that the change from non-Semitic to Semitic predominance took place. This change must have been slow enough, and in all probability it occurred without any national upheaval, and without any interruption of the national life. Semitic names gradually replaced the Akkadian ones, most of the religious works, incantations, national histories, bilingual lists, and syllabaries were supplied with Semitic translations, and legal precedents in Semitic Babylonian for the information of the judges of later times were drawn up, whilst the old Akkadian laws, though retained, were translated for the use of students who no longer learned Akkadian as their mother-tongue, and who committed them to memory at the same time as they learned the set phrases they would have to use when, their education completed, they should attain to the dignity of full-fledged ministers to the legal needs of the community. By this time, or somewhat later, the racial type must have become fixed, for the sculptures from the thirteenth century B.C. downwards no longer show the slim, elegant form of the Akkadians, but the thick-set, well-developed figure of the Semites, such as at

least some of the native Christians of Baghdad and the neighbourhood show at the present day.

As has been already noticed, the Assyrians spoke the same language, and had practically the same religion and literature (including the ancient Akkadian classics) as the Babylonians, whom they resembled in manners, customs, and outward appearance. The old translation of the verse referring to Assyria, "Out of that land (Babylonia) went forth Assur," is, in all probability, perfectly correct, whatever may be the arguments in favour of the rendering, "He (Nimrod) went out into Assyria," for it is exceedingly likely that the Babylonian civilization of Assyria is wholly due to emigration of settlers from Babylonia. Moreover, as will be seen later on, the enigmatical Nimrod is none other than the well-known head of the Babylonian Pantheon, Merodach, who is actually stated to have built Babel (=the city Babylon), Erech, and Niffer (identified in Rabbinical tradition, which in this case is probably correct, with Calneh). The Babylonian tradition as to the foundation of the city of Akkad is still wanting, but that its origin was attributed to Merodach is more than probable. If, however, there had been any grounds for honouring Calah, Nineveh, and Resen with the same divine origin, the Assyrians would certainly not have allowed the tradition to go unrecorded. Properly speaking the "land of Nimrod" (Micah v. 6) is Babylon, notwithstanding all arguments to the contrary, for that was the land which he loved, the land whose great cities he was regarded as having founded and as still favouring, and the land where, if we may trust the language of his name (in Akkadian it means "the brightness of day"), he ruled when he was king upon earth—the land, in fact, which gave him birth.

At first governed by *patesis*, or viceroys (many Assyriologists call them priest-kings or pontiffs), this title was abandoned for that of *šarru*, "king," between

1600 and 1800 B.C. The use of the title *patesi* (in Assyrian *iššaku*, "chief") implies that the earlier rulers of Assur acknowledged some overlord, and in all probability this overlord was the paramount king of Babylonia at the time. If we regard Nimrod (Merodach) as the first king of Babylonia (or the first really great ruler of the country), then it is certain that it was not he who founded the great cities of Assyria, for they can have no pretensions to the same antiquity as the great cities of Babylonia, any more than Assyrian civilization can be of the same period. Of course it is probable that the cities of Assyria were founded at an exceedingly early date, perhaps many of them are as old as any Babylonian foundation, but their importance was nothing like so great as those of Babylonia until the latter had already been renowned many hundreds—perhaps many thousands—of years, and to attribute the origin of these unimportant places to Nimrod would bring him no honour, even if it were probable that he had founded them.

The founder of Nineveh, Calah, Rehoboth Ir, and Resen was either a Babylonian emigrant named Asshur, the first viceroy of the district, or else Asshur, in the tenth chapter of Genesis, stands for the Assyrian nation. It is noteworthy that, in the verse in question, there is no mention of the foundation of the old capital, the city of Aššur. This is probably to be explained by the fact that the book of Genesis was compiled at a time when the primæval capital had already fallen into the background, and Nineveh, the city first mentioned in the enumeration, had assumed the first place—indeed, the fact that it is mentioned first seems to prove this contention.

Being far away from the centre of civilization, and apparently mingling with barbarous races to the north—the people of Urartu (Ararat), Van, Ukka, Muşaşir, etc.—in all probability the ancient Assyrians lost what polish they had brought with them from Babylonia,

and, like all pioneers, developed into hardy, fearless, and cruel warriors, constantly striving for the mastery over all the other tribes and nationalities around. Thus it came to pass that, having ascertained her strength, Assyria refused to acknowledge the overlordship of the kings of Babylonia, and the rulers of the country abandoned the title of *patesi* or *iššaku* for that of *šarru* or "king." The country from which the Assyrians had sprung did not long remain secure from the attacks of her offspring, and the conquest of Babylonia by the Assyrians took place more than once. Brave, warlike, and cruel, the Assyrians at last possessed for a time not only Babylonia, with the overlordship of Elam, but also the whole of Western Asia as far as the Mediterranean and Cyprus, and a large part of Egypt. Notwithstanding the polish that they had attained during the last years of the empire, the nations around remembered against them all the cruelties that they had committed during the foregoing centuries, and when the time of weakness came, when the ruling mind that should have held the empire together, and turned the tide of disaster into the channel of success, was wanting, then came the chance of the nations that had known the Assyrian empire in former ages, and the end of the sixth century before Christ saw the last of the power that had dominated Western Asia so long and so successfully.

Yet Assyria was a most remarkable power, and produced a number of really great rulers and generals. The Assyrian kings retained for a long time their dominion over fairly distant tracts, and made themselves greatly feared by all the nations around. As is well known, they had made great advances in the art of sculpture, so much so that visitors to the British Museum, on seeing the wonderful hunting-scenes in the Assyrian side-gallery, have been heard to express the opinion that Greek artists must either have originated them, or influenced their production. Their

literature was naturally influenced by that of Babylonia, but one has only to read the historical records of Tiglath-pileser I., who declaims his successes in forceful and elegant paragraphs; Sennacherib, with his wealth of words; or Assur-bani-âpli, who in moderate and elegant phrases tells of the successes of his soldiers and generals, to see that, when occasion arose, they could produce literary works as good as the best of ancient times.

It will probably be a matter of regret to many people, but the name of Nimrod, which we have been accustomed to associate with the pleasures and perils of the chase for so many hundred years, must now be relegated to the domain of words misunderstood or purposely changed for reasons that can without much difficulty be divined.

It is not Nimrod alone that comes under this category—Nibhaz (2 Kings xvii. 31), judging from the Greek, is in the same case, Nisroch (2 Kings xix. 37) is certainly so, and Abed-nego for Abed-nebo is a well-known instance.

But why, it will be asked, should these names have been intentionally changed? The answer is simple. All these names were, or contained, the names of heathen deities, and this offended the strongly monotheistic Hebrew scribe who, at a certain period, was copying the portions of the Hebrew Bible in which they occur, so he defaced them, adding or changing a letter, and thus making them unrecognizable, and in all probability ridiculous as well. A different punctuation (vowelling) completed the work, and the names were then in such a form that pious and orthodox lips could pronounce them without fear of defilement.

Nibhaz is probably for some such name as Abahazar, Nisroch is for Assur or Assuraku, and Nimrod is, by similar changes, for Amaruduk or Amarudu (original Akkadian), Maruduk or Marduk (Assyro-Babylonian). The change was brought about by making the root trilateral, and the ending *uk* (*ak* in

Merodach-baladan) disappearing first, Marduk appeared as Marad. This was connected with the root Marad, "to be rebellious," and the word was still further mutilated, or, rather, deformed by having a (*ni*) attached, assimilating it to a certain extent to the "niph'al forms" of the Hebrew verbs, and making a change altogether in conformity with the genius of the Hebrew language. This alteration is also clearly visible in Nibhaz and Nisroch, which fully confirm the explanation here given.

From a linguistic point of view, therefore, the identification of Nimrod as a changed form of Merodach is fully justified.

But there is another and a potent reason for eliminating Nimrod from the list of Babylonian heroes, and that is, the fact that his name is nowhere found in the extensive literature which has come down to us. His identification with Gišdubar was destroyed when it was discovered that the true reading of that doubtful name was not, as it was expected that it would be, a Babylonian form of Nimrod, but something entirely different, namely, Gilgameš. Moreover, there is some doubt whether the personage represented on the cylinder-seals struggling with lions and bulls be really Gilgameš (Gišdubar)—his prowess in hunting does not seem to be emphasized in the legend recounting his exploits (see pp. 92-111)—he is in all probability the wild man of the woods who became his great friend and counsellor, the satyr-like figure who is represented as accompanying and imitating the hunter being simply one of those beings who, the Babylonians imagined, existed in wild and waste places, for that this creature is not, as was at first supposed, Êa-banî, the friend of Gilgameš, is not only proved by the fact that in the legend he is described as a man with hairy body and hair long like that of a woman, but also by the incontestable circumstance that this satyr-like creature is, on certain cylinders,

represented more than once, and in such a way that the repetition cannot be attributed to the exigencies of the design. Moreover, he is sometimes represented in positions that seem to have no connection with the Gilgamesh-legend at all.

It would seem therefore to be certain that Gilgamesh is not Nimrod ; that as he had little or no fame as a "great hunter before the Lord," it cannot be he who is represented on the cylinder-seals ; and that, in all probability, the hunter there represented is Êa-banî, who overcame the divine bull before Erech, and a lion after the defeat of Humbaba, in both cases, however, assisted by his royal patron.

But, it may be asked, how is it that Nimrod, otherwise Merodach, is described as "the mighty hunter before the Lord" ?

The explanation is very simple, and remarkably conclusive in its way. Merodach, in the legend of the Creation, there appears as the greatest hunter (using the word in the Hebrew sense of "entrapper") that ever lived. For did he not, when Tiamtu, the great dragon of chaos and disorder, tried to usurp the dominion of the gods, and bring ruin on their fair work, chase and entrap her, thereby winning the throne of the kingdom of heaven, and laying the universe under an everlasting debt to him ? With his net he caught and held her fast, and, standing on her body, slew her. This was the feat of a real *gibbor sayid*, a "hero in hunting," or entrapping with a net, for *sayid*, "hunting," is from the same root as Sidon, the name of the ancient "fishing town," renowned of old, and still existing at the present day.

THE TOWER OF BABEL.

There is no doubt that one of the most striking and attractive episodes of the sacred narrative of Genesis is the Tower of Babel. It has attracted the attention of all from its circumstantial details, and has, as an authoritative narrative, had the full belief of all the faithful for many thousand years. This being the case, it is needful to go rather carefully into the matter, not only to try to account for its origin, but also to satisfy the believer of to-day with regard to the story being a real historical fact.

“Of these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands,”—“These are the sons of Ham, after their families,”—“These are the sons of Shem, after their families,” says the author of Genesis in ch. x. 5, 20, and 31, and then he adds, in slightly varying words, “after their tongues, in their lands, in their nations.”

Yet, after this (ch. xi. 1) we have the statement, “And the whole earth was of *one* language, and of *one* speech.” Moreover, how was it possible that the whole of the nations of the earth there enumerated in the tenth chapter should have had their origin at Babel, the beginning of Nimrod’s (Mero-dach’s) kingdom, coeval with Erech, Akkad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar? The effect of such a statement as this would surely be to make the language of Nimrod the primitive language of the world, unless, indeed, all the languages of the earth resulting from the confusion of tongues were regarded as new, the primitive speech of man having been destroyed on that occasion. Then, again, as we know, the building of the city was not stopped, for it continued until it became the greatest and most important centre in the known world when it was at the height of its glory.

With the best will in the world, therefore, there

seems to be no escape from regarding both the story of the Tower of Babel, and the reference to Nimrod and Asshur in the foregoing chapter as interpolations, giving statements from ancient and possibly fairly well-known records, recording what was commonly believed in the ancient East in those early ages. It is also noteworthy, that both extracts, referring as they do, to Babylonia, are probably on that account from a Babylonian source. May it not be possible, that they have been inserted in the sacred narrative as statements of what was the common opinion among the more well-informed inhabitants of Western Asia at the time, without any claim to an inspired authority being either stated or implied? This would seem to be the most reasonable way of looking at the matter, and would take away what might well be regarded as a great difficulty to the believer in good faith.

If this be conceded, we can with the greater ease analyze this portion of the eleventh chapter of Genesis, and estimate it at its true value.

In any case, there is great improbability that the statement that the whole earth was of one language and of one speech, was ever believed by thinking men at the time as an actual historical fact. A better translation would be "the whole land," that is, the whole tract of country from the mountains of Elam to the Mediterranean Sea, rather than "the whole earth." The same word is used when the "land" of Israel is spoken of, and also when "the land of Egypt" is referred to. It will thus be seen that no violence whatever is done to the text if the restricted use of the word be accepted.

That this is, in a sense, provable as an historical fact, we shall see in the sequel.

Having thus in a measure cleared the way, the various points of the first nine verses of the eleventh chapter of Genesis may be taken in order.

"As they journeyed in the east" apparently refers

to the remembrance of the migrations that many a nation, handing down its traditions from mouth to mouth, must have preserved in ancient times. Whilst thus engaged, "they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there"—a statement which would seem to point to the migrants having been wandering about in various districts, some of them mountainous—like Armenia on the north of Assyria, and Elam and other mountainous tracts on the east. This would seem to agree with the migration which, from the evidence of the monuments of Babylonia, the Akkadians apparently made before they settled in that country. And here it may be noted, in support of that fact, that the ideograph¹ for Akkad, Uri or Ura in Akkadian, and Akkadū in Semitic Babylonian, not only stood for Akkad, but also (often used in the Assyrian letters) for Ararat (Urṭū), and likewise (this in a syllabary only) for Amurrū, the land of the Amorites, or Phœnicia. Both these being districts more or less mountainous, it is only reasonable to suppose that the original home of the Akkadians was likewise of the same nature, and that they were not aborigines of the Babylonian plain. The Akkadians at least, therefore, "journeyed in the east."

In the expression "they found a plain in the land of Shinar," we have a reference to the old name of a district of Babylonia, generally regarded as the Šumer of the Babylonian inscriptions, called Kingi or Kengi "the country" *par excellence* in the native tongue of the inhabitants. The land of Shinar here spoken of, if this explanation be correct, not merely contained a plain—it was, in fact, itself a large plain, through which the rivers Tigris and Euphrates ran, and it was covered, when the land had been brought into a really good state of cultivation, by a network of canals connected with them. It must, when the ancient Akkadians first settled there, have been a land of remark-

¹ See p. 122.

able fertility, and would be so still were it brought into the same efficient state of cultivation, with irrigation and drainage, such as the old inhabitants effected.

Here, having settled down, they built a city and a tower, using brick for stone, and bitumen for mortar—just as they are proved to have done from the remains of cities found in the country at the present day. That Babylon was the site of the first settlement of the nature of a city is conceivable, and it is very possible that the first tower in Babylonia, which in later times had many towers, as had also Assyria, was situated in that ancient city. Everything points, therefore, to the correctness of the statements made in this portion of the sacred narrative. According to native tradition, however (and this seems to be supported by the statements in ch. x. 10), there were other important cities on the Babylonian plain of almost equal antiquity, namely, Erech, Akkad, and Calneh, which last is identified with Niffer (see p. 126). Proof of the superior—or even the equal—antiquity of Babylon will doubtless be difficult to obtain, on account of the country around and a large portion of the site of the city being so marshy. The result of this condition of things will in all probability be, that very few remains of a really ancient date will be discovered in a condition to render services to archæology. To this must also be added the fact, that the city, being the capital for some thousands of years, underwent many changes at the hands of its various kings, partly from the necessity of keeping in good repair the many comparatively perishable brick monuments that the city contained, and partly from the desire that nearly every one of them had, to add more to the glories of the city than any of their predecessors had done.

“And they said, Come, let us build us a city, and a tower, and its top (*lit.* head) shall be in the heavens.” To all appearance, this means simply that they would

build a very high structure,—to many a student of the sacred text it has seemed that the writer only intended to say, that the tower (*migdol*) that they were about to build was to be very high. The mountains of Elam were not so very far off, and travellers from that part would have been able to assure them that the heavens would not be appreciably nearer on account of their being a few hundred cubits above the surface of the earth, even if traditions of their fathers' wanderings had not assured them of the same thing. They wished simply to make them a name and a rallying-point, "lest," as the sacred text has it, "we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth."

And here a few remarks upon the temple-towers of the Babylonians might not be out of place.

As has already been stated, most of the principal towns of Babylonia each possessed one. That of Babylon (called Šu-ana in the list published in the *Cuneiform Inscriptions of Western Asia*, vol. ii., pl. 50) was named Ê-temen-ana, "the temple of the foundation-stone of Heaven"; that of Borsippa, near to Babylon, was called Ê-ur-imina-ana, generally translated "the temple of the seven spheres of heaven," on account of its being dedicated to the sun, moon, and planets. This was a high and massive tower in seven stages, each coloured with an emblematic tint indicating the heavenly body with which each stage was associated. At Niffer the tower seems to have had three names, or else there were three towers (which is unlikely), the principal one being Im-ur-sag. Agade, the Akkad of Gen. x. 10, had two of these temple-towers, Ê-Dadia, apparently meaning "the temple of the (divine) Presence," and Ê-šu-gala or Ê-igi-ê-di, the latter apparently meaning "the temple of the wonder (of mankind)," which was dedicated to the god Tammuz. At Cuthah there was the temple of Nannara (Nannaros); at Ur the temple Ê-šu-gan-du-du; at Erech Ê-gipara-imina, "the temple of the seven enclosures";

at Larsa Ê-dur-ana (or Bêt-dûr-ili, as the name may also be read).

The only temple-tower that contains in its name a distinct reference to the seven stages of which it was composed, is that at Borsippa, though that at Erech may possibly have in its name "seven enclosures" a suggestion of something of the kind. As, however, the ruins of the towers at Dûr-Sargina (Khorsabad) in Assyria, Erech, Niffer, and elsewhere, show distinctly this form of architecture, there is every probability that they were all, or almost all, built on the same plan. In his description of the glories of Babylon, Herodotus gives details, in his usual minute way, of the temple of Belos (Ê-sagila) there. He describes it as having eight stages (the platform upon which the tower proper was built being counted as one), and judging from his description, this building must have differed somewhat from the others, the various platforms being connected by a gradually rising ascent, arranged spirally as it were, so that by constantly walking upwards, and turning at the corners of the edifice, one at last reached the top. About the middle of this long ascending pathway there was a stopping-place, with seats to rest upon. Having reached the top of the structure, the visitor came upon a cell, within which there was a couch and a golden table. Here it was supposed that the god descended from time to time to dwell. Below, he relates, there was another cell, wherein was a large statue of Zeus (Belos) sitting. This image was of gold, as were also the table in front of it, the god's footstool, and his seat. It is probable that at the time to which the narrative in Genesis refers, the tower was neither so high, nor the workmanship so splendid and valuable, as in later times.

But was this the Tower of Babel? We do not know. The general opinion is that the great and celebrated temple-tower at Borsippa, extensive re-

mains of which still exist, was that world-renowned erection. Its name, however, was Ê-zida, and it was not situated within Babylon. Notwithstanding the fact, therefore, that Borsippa, the town on the outskirts of the great city, was called "the second Babylon," and that tradition associates the site of the Tower of Babel with that spot, it must still be held to be very doubtful whether that was really the place. Neither the renown of Ê-zida nor that of Ê-sagila prove that either of them must have been the place, for the populace is fickle-minded in this as in other matters, and holy fanes have the periods when they are in fashion, just like anything else.

This being the case, the question is, what was that Ê-temen-ana-kia which is apparently mentioned in the list of temple-towers quoted above? In many an inscription of Nebuchadnezzar, this temple-tower is referred to, though very shortly, as having been restored by him. Thus, in the great cylinder of Nebuchadnezzar, 85-4-30, 1, the following occurs—

"I caused the fanes of Babylon and Borsippa to be rebuilt and endowed.

Ê-temen-ana-kia, the temple-tower of Babylon ;
Ê-ur-imina-ana-kia, the temple-tower of Borsippa, all their structure with bitumen and brick

I made, I completed."

In the above Ê-temen-ana-kia takes the place of Ê-sagila, and Ê-ur-imina-ana-kia that of Ê-zida, from which it would appear that they were respectively identical. The passage corresponding to the above in the India House Inscription is greatly expanded, and recounted with much detail. The portion referring to Ê-temen-ana-kia is as follows—

"The vessels of the temple Ê-sagila with massive gold—

the bark Ma-kua (Merodach's shrine) with electrum and stones—

I made glorious
like the stars of heaven.

The fanes of Babylon

I caused to be rebuilt and endowed.

Of Ê-temen-ana-kia

with brick and bright lapis stone

I reared its head.

To rebuild Ê-sagila

my heart urged me—

constantly did I set myself," etc., etc.

From this, too, it would seem as if Ê-temen-ana-kia, "the temple-tower of Babylon" (*zîkurat Bâbîli*), and Ê-sagila were one and the same structure, the reference to it coming between the description of the restoration of the shrines of Ê-sagila and the decoration of the vessels used in that temple with gold and precious stones, and the record of his great desire to restore Ê-sagila, the carrying out of which he immediately proceeds to recount, suggest that the longer name was only the ancient appellation of the same place. The name, moreover, Ê-sagila, "the house of the high head," leads one to suppose that it was a taller structure than was usual even among buildings which generally reached a great height, and was intended to be a tower "whose top should be in the heavens."

Concerning the miracle of the confusion of tongues, there is, of course, no historical reference. The Babylonian inscriptions know nothing of it. Yet the stranger visiting Babylon could not have been otherwise than struck by the number of languages spoken there. There was the religious tongue, which is called by modern scholars Akkadian or Sumerian, and its dialect, together with the language known as Assyrian, or, more correctly, Semitic Babylonian.

Besides this, there were various Aramaic dialects—Chaldee, Aramean (Syriac), and the language of the dockets on the trade-documents, which is also found in Assyria. In addition to these, the Elamite and Kassite conquerors of Babylonia brought with them large numbers of people, and each of these nations naturally introduced, in larger measure than before, the use of their respective languages. Speakers of other tongues long since dead must also have visited the city for the purposes of trade, and of this the so-called Hittite is in all probability an example (in the researches of Profs. Sayce and Jensen we shall, perhaps, see the beginnings of the recovery of this tongue), and a docket in an unknown script implies that yet another language heard there in later times has to be discovered, though this may simply be some other way of writing one of the tongues spoken there that is already known to scholars. With regard to the oneness of the language of the rest of the earth, in all probability this expression referred, as has been already remarked, to the tract enclosed between the mountains of Persia on the east, the Mediterranean on the west, Asia Minor and Armenia on the north, and Arabia on the south—a tract in which the *lingua franca* of diplomacy was, as is proved by the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, the tongue now called Assyrian, which could easily have been regarded as the proofs and the remains of the thing that had been.

To recapitulate: The story of the Tower of Babel is a break in the narrative of the genealogies, so striking that any thinking man must have been able to recognize it easily. It is a narrative that practically glorifies Babylonia, making it the centre of the human race, and the spot from which they all migrated after the dispersion caused by the confusion of tongues. It was probably given for, and recognized as, the legend current in Babylonia at the time, and must,

therefore. have been recognized and valued by the people of the time at its true worth.

THE PATRIARCHS TO ABRAHAM.

Little information is unfortunately to be obtained from Assyro-Babylonian sources concerning the patriarchs from Shem to Abraham. It is true that certain comparisons can be made in the matter of the names, but these, when more precise information comes to light, may be found to be more or less erroneous. As a matter of fact, with one or two exceptions, it is probable that we have nothing from Babylonian sources bearing on the patriarchs who preceded Abraham at all.

Nevertheless, there are one or two things that may be put forward in a more or less tentative way, and these may well be discussed with this reservation in this place.

As we have seen, it was the custom of the early Babylonians to deify the early rulers of their race, and as a well-known example of this, the case of the god Merodach will at once occur to the mind. As has been shown, this deity is none other than the long-known and enigmatical hero Nimrod, and it is probable that, if we had more and more complete sources of information, other instances would be found. This being the case, it may be permitted to the student to try to find similar instances of deification by the Babylonians of the men of old who were their ancestors in common with the Jews and other nations of the ancient East.

To begin with Shem, the name of the ancestor of the Semitic race. As a word, this means, in Hebrew, "name." Now, the Assyro-Babylonian equivalent and cognate word is *šumu*, "name," and this naturally leads one to ask whether Shem may not have been designated "He of the Name" *par excellence*, and

deified under that appellation. If this be the case, we may perhaps see the word Shem in certain names of kings and others of the second dynasty of Babylon (that to which Hammurabi or Amraphel belonged, and which held the power from about 2230 to 1967 B.C.). Sumu-abi, the name of the first ruler of the dynasty, would then mean "Shem is my father," Sumu-la-ili would mean "a name to his god," with a punning allusion to the deified ancestor of the Semitic nations.

Other names, not royal, are Sumu-Upê, apparently, "Shem of Opis"; Sumu-Dagan, "Shem is Dagon," or "Name of Dagon"; Sumu-ḥatnu, "Shem is a protection"; Sumu-atar, "Shem is great," and the form Samu-la-ili for Sumu-la-ili leads one to ask whether Samia may not be for Sumia, "my Shem," a pet name abbreviated from a longer one similar to those already quoted; Sumu-ya (= Sumia) also occurs. All these forms, being written with s, instead of š, like Samsu-iluna for Šamšu-iluna, betray foreign (so-called Arabic) influence, and are not native Babylonian. That the Babylonians had at this time names compounded with the native representative of Sumu is shown by the contracts of that time, where the name Šumum-libši, "let there be a name," occurs. Many later instances of this are to be found.¹

From other than Bible sources there is but little that can be gathered concerning the descendants of Shem, though in this, as in many other things, one lives in hopes of something coming to light later on. And such a record, as may readily be imagined, would be of the greatest interest and value. Shem, as one of those born before the Flood, must certainly on that

¹ Other possible instances of the occurrence of this element in names of this time are Zumu-rame, Šumu-ḥammu (apparently for Sumu-ḥammu), Sumu-ḥala, Samu-abum, Samukim, Sumu-entel (so probably to be read instead of Sumu-ente-al), Sumuni-Ea, "Our Shem is Ea," and in all probability many others could be found. (See Hommel, *Ancient Hebrew Tradition*.)

account have been renowned (as we have just seen he was, if it be true that he was deified) among other nations of Semitic stock than the Hebrews. To all appearance, the lives of the patriarchs decreased greatly after the Flood, and are represented, in the Bible narrative, as gradually assuming the average duration of those who attain a hoary old age at the present day. It is noteworthy that his eldest son was born two years after the Flood, and if this have any ethnic meaning, it ought to point to the foundation of the settlement known as Arpachshad at about that period, though it could not have attained to the renown of a well-known and recognized community until some time after that date.

The theory that Arpachshad represents a community is rather supported by the fact that it is mentioned in Gen. x. 22, where it is accompanied by the names of Elam, Asshur, Lud, and Aram, which were later, as we know, names of nationalities. Indeed, the long lives of the patriarchs of this exceedingly early period are best explained if we suppose that they represent a people or community.

There is a considerable amount of difference of opinion as to the correct identification of the Arpachshad of Gen. ix. 10, though nearly every critic places the country it represents in the same tract. It has been identified with Arrapkha, or Arrapchitis, in Assyria. Schrader makes it to be for Arpa-cheshed, "the coast of the Chaldeans." Prof. Hommel, who is always ready with a seductive and probable etymology, suggests that Arpachshad is an Egyptianized way of writing Ur of the Chaldees—Ar-pa-Cheshed, for Ur-pa-Cheshed.

This, it must be admitted, is a possible etymology, for Egyptianized words were really used in that district in ancient times. This is shown in the name of Merodach, Asari, which is apparently connected with the Egyptian Osiris, just as one of the

names of the Sun-god Šamaš, Amna, is probably an Akkadianized form of the Egyptian Ammon, and even the Egyptian word for "year," *ronpet*, made, probably by early Babylonian scribes, into a kind of pun, became, by the change of a vowel, *ran pet*, "name of heaven," transcribed, by those same scribes, into *nu-anna*, which, in its ordinary signification, means likewise "name of heaven," in Akkadian; the whole being used with the meaning of *ronpet*, i. e. "year." It will thus be seen that there is but little that is unlikely in Prof. Hommel's etymology of Arpachshad, and that the explanation which he gives may turn out to be correct.¹

In any case, we may take it that the consensus of opinion favours the supposition that the name in question refers to Babylonia, and if this be the case, Abraham, the father of the Hebrew nation, as well as of other peoples, was really, as has been supposed, of Babylonian or Chaldean origin. This is also implied by the statement in Gen. xi. 28, that Ur of the Chaldees was the land of the nativity of Haran, Abraham's brother, who died in the country of his birth before the family of Terah went to settle at Haran, on the way to Canaan. The theory of the identity of Arpachshad is moreover important, because it is contended that Ur of the Chaldees was not in Babylonia, but is to be identified with the site known as Urfa, in Mesopotamia.

Concerning the names of Shelah, Eber, Peleg, Reu, Serug, and Nahor, there is not much that can be said. To all appearance they are not Babylonian names, or, rather, they receive little or no illustration from

¹ For further information upon Babylonia and Egypt, compare Prof. F. Hommel's "Der babylonische Ursprung der ägyptischen Kultur," München, G. Franz, 1892. A new etymology of Arpachshad, very similar to that of Prof. Schrader, has, however, lately been suggested by Prof. Sayce, and afterwards by Prof. Hommel, who has apparently abandoned that given above.

Babylonian sources. Nothing is recorded concerning these patriarchs except their ages at the time their eldest sons were born, and at what age they died. The question whether the Hebrews derived their name from their ancestor Eber is not set at rest by any passage in the Bible, nor is there any statement in secular literature which would enable this to be decided. To all appearance, it is needful to keep the name of Eber distinct from that of the Hebrews, notwithstanding that they are from the same root. If, however, the Hebrews were "the men from beyond," then Eber may well have been "the man from beyond," indicating for his time a migration similar to that of Abraham. In this way, if in no other, the names may be connected.

We have seen that in many cases the names of these "genealogical tables" are regarded as nationalities, and, indeed, there is sufficient justification for such a theory on account of many of the names appearing as those of well-known nations. This being conceded, it would probably not be too much to regard the names of the patriarchs from Shelah to Serug as indicating ethnical historical events. Thus Shelah might mean "extension," indicating the time when the Semitic race began to go beyond its ancient borders. Treating the other names in the same way, Eber would mean the period when that race crossed some river into another district; Peleg would mean that, at the time referred to, that race, or a portion of it, was divided into small states, as Babylonia was at the period preceding that of the dynasty of Amraphel; whilst Reu would mean "friendliness," denoting the time when those states were united under one head, and the old dissensions ceased. Serug would then mean something like "interweaving," perhaps referring to the time when the various races (? of Babylonia) intermingled. These explanations of the names receive a certain amount of confirmation from

the parallel list in Gen. x. 25, where to the name Peleg the note is added, "for in his days was the earth divided."

With regard to Nahor and his son Terah the Jews had other traditions, and they speak thus concerning them—

"Terah, son of Nahor, was the chief officer of king Nimrod, and a great favourite with his royal master. And when his wife Amtheta, the daughter of Kar-Nebo, bare him a son, she called his name Abram, meaning 'great father.' And Terah was seventy years old when his son Abram was born."

Here we have, in Amtheta, a doubtful Babylonian name, in Kar-Nebo a possible Babylonian name, and in the meaning of Abram a signification that does not militate against the indications given by the tablets of Babylonia and Assyria. This being the case, it would seem that there were trustworthy data to go upon for certain facts connected with Abraham's ancestors, and that these facts were known to the Jews of earlier ages. The Talmudic account of the wonders seen at the birth of Abram, however, are not sufficiently worthy of credence to allow of repetition here, notwithstanding their reference to Terah and Abraham's youth.

Eusebius quotes the following from Eupolemus concerning Abraham—

"He saith, moreover, that in the tenth generation in a city of Babylonia, called Camarina (which, by some, is called the city of Urie, and which signifyeth a city of the Chaldeans), there lived, the thirteenth in descent, (a man named) Abraham, a man of a noble race, and superior to all others in wisdom.

"Of him they relate that he was the inventor of astrology and the Chaldean magic, and that on account of his eminent piety he was esteemed by God. It is further said that under the directions of God he removed and lived in Phœnicia, and there taught the

Phœnicians the motions of the sun and moon, and all other things; for which reason he was held in great reverence by their king" (*Praep. Evan.* 9).

Nicolas of Damascus, apparently wishing to glorify his own city, states that Abram was king of Damascus, and went there, with an army, from that part of the country which is situated above Babylon of the Chaldeans, afterwards transferring his dwelling to the land which was at that time called Canaan, but is now called Judea. Justin also states that Abraham lived at Damascus, from which city he traces the origin of the Jews.

According to the most trustworthy traditions, therefore, as well as from the Bible itself, Abraham was of Chaldean or Babylonian origin. If the city of Urie or Ur be, as he says, that which was also called Camarina, this would in all probability be the Aramean form of the Arabic *qamar*, "the moon," and the name Camarina would be due to the fact that the Moon-god, Sin or Nannara, was worshipped there. It is also noteworthy that the city whither the family of Terah emigrated, Haran (in Assyro-Babylonian, Ḫarran), was likewise a centre of lunar worship, and some have sought to see in that a reason for choosing that settlement. In connection with this it may be remarked, that in the Talmud Terah, the father of Abraham, is represented as an idolater, reproved by his son Abraham for foolish and wicked superstition.

We see, therefore, from the eleventh chapter of Genesis, that Abraham was a Babylonian from Ur, now known as Mugheir (Muqayyar), or (better still) from that part of the country which lay north of Babylon, known by the non-Semitic inhabitants as Uri, and by the Semitic population as Akkad. As the family of Terah was a pastoral one, they must have pastured their flocks in this district until they heard of those more fruitful tracts in the west, and decided to emigrate thither. And here it may be noted that

they did not, by thus quitting their fatherland, go to swear allegiance to another ruler, for the sway of the king of Babylon extended to the farthest limits of the patriarch's wanderings, and wherever he went, Babylonian and Aramean or Chaldean would enable him to make himself understood. He was, therefore, always as it were in his own land, under the governors of the same king who ruled in the place of his birth.

The name of the patriarch, moreover, seems to betray the place of his origin. The first name that he bore was Abram, which has already been compared with the Abu-ramu, "honoured father," of the Assyrian eponym-lists (in this place an official by whose name the year 677, the 5th year of Esarhaddon, was distinguished). At an earlier date than this, however, the same or a similar name occurs on a contract-tablet of the reign of Abil-Sin, the fourth king of the dynasty of Babylon (about 1950 B.C.), under the form of Abê-ramu—not quite the same, but very near. The person bearing this name was father of a certain Ša-Amurri, "(the man) of the Amorite god," a name testifying to the fact already revealed to us historically, namely, that at this time intercourse between the people of the Euphrates valley, including Babylonia, and the shores of the western sea was very common, and emigration and immigration on both sides took place.

When, however, it was revealed to Abram that he was to stay in the Promised Land, a change was made in his name—he was no longer known by the Assyro-Babylonian name Abram, "honoured father," but, in view of the destiny appointed for him, he was to be called Abraham, "father of a multitude of nations."

The first stratum of the Hebrew nation was, therefore, to all appearance, Babylonian, the second stratum Aramean, probably a kindred stock, whilst the third was to all appearance Canaanitish. All these must have left their trace on the Hebrew character, and,

like most mixed races, they showed at all times superior intelligence in many ways. They were good diplomats, brave warriors, divine lawgivers, and they excelled in literary skill. One great defect they had—among their many defects—they were stiffnecked to a fatal degree. Had their kings been less obstinate and better rulers, conciliating their subjects instead of exasperating them, the nation might have outlasted the power of Rome, and built upon its ruins in their land a kingdom dominating the Semitic world in the nearer East to the present day.

Of all the characters of early Bible history, there is hardly one which stands out with greater prominence than the patriarch Abraham. And not only is it his history and personality that is important—the historical facts touched upon in the course of his biography are equally so. Facts concerning the ancient East, from Babylonia on the east to Egypt on the west, face the reader as he goes through that attractive narrative, and make him wonder at the state of society, the political situation, and the beliefs of the people which should have made his migrations possible, brought about the monotheistic belief which characterizes his life and that of his descendants, and enabled him and his sons after him to attain such a goodly store of the riches of this world.

To begin with Babylonia, his native place. As is well known, that country had already been in existence as a collection of communities far advanced in arts, sciences, and literature, at an exceedingly early date, and the many small kingdoms of which it consisted had become consolidated under Hammurabi (Amraphel) into one single state, making it one of the greatest powers at the time. Of course, it is not by any means improbable that something similar to this had existed before, but if so, we have no record of the fact, though it is certain that different states had from time to time become predominant and powerful to an extent hardly

conceivable. The influence, if not the sway, of Sargon of Agadé, who reigned 3800 years before Christ, for example, extended from Elam on the east to the island of Cyprus on the west—a vast tract of territory to acknowledge the suzerainty of so small a state.

Babylonia, therefore, with a long history behind it, was beginning to feel, to all appearance, a new national life. It had passed the days when the larger states boasted strength begotten of mere size, and when the smaller states sought mutual protection against the larger, finding in that alone, or in the acknowledgment of an overlord, the security upon which their existence as separate states depended. There is every probability that it was at this time that the legends which formed the basis of Babylonian national literature were collected and copied, thus assuring their preservation. It is also probable that the translations from Akkadian of the numerous inscriptions written in that language were made, and the bilingual lists, syllabaries, and other texts of a similar nature drawn up.

The social condition of Babylonia itself at this time is now fairly well known. The ancient Akkadian laws were still in force, but as they did not provide for all the possibilities that might arise, a large series of legal precedents was compiled, in which points were decided in a very common-sense and just manner. It is noteworthy that the number of tablets of a legal nature is very numerous, and arouses the suspicion that the Babylonians were exceedingly fond of litigation, due, no doubt, to the tendency they had to overreach each other. It is therefore very probable that this is the reason why we meet with that remarkable contract of the purchase of the field of Machpelah from the children of Heth. One would have imagined that the frequent protestations, made by the head of the tribe there located, to the effect that he gave the field and the cave to Abraham, would have been sufficient,

especially at that solemn moment of the burial of Sarah, and that the matter could have been put upon a legal footing later on. But no, the patriarch was determined to have the matter placed beyond dispute there and then, and knowing how prone the Babylonians (with whom he had passed his youth) were to deny a contract, and try to get back again, by perjury, what they had already parted with for value, the matter was at once placed beyond the possibility of being disputed in any court of law.¹

¹ See the tablet translated on pp. 182-183, and compare the documents quoted on pp. 174, 178 ff., 180, 184, 185, 186-7.

CHAPTER V

BABYLONIA AT THE TIME OF ABRAHAM

The first dynasty of Babylon—The extent of its dominion—The Amorites—Life in Babylonia at this time—The religious element—The king—The royal family—The people—Their manners and customs as revealed by the contract-tablets—Their laws.

MUCH has been learnt, but there is still much to learn, concerning the early history of Babylonia.

During the period immediately preceding that of the dynasty of Babylon—the dynasty to which Amraphel (Hammurabi) belonged—there is a gap in the list of the kings, which fresh excavations alone can fill up. Before this gap the records, as far as we know them, are in the Akkadian language. After this gap they are in the Semitic-Babylonian tongue. To all appearance, troublous times had come upon Babylonia. The native rulers had been swept away by the Elamites, who, in their turn, had been driven out by the Semitic kings of Babylonia, but those Semitic kings were not Babylonians by origin, notwithstanding that the native scribes, who drew up the lists of kings, describe them as being a Babylonian dynasty.

The change may have been gradual, but it was great. All the small kingdoms and viceroyships which had existed at the time of Ine-Sin, Bûr-Sin II., Gimil-Sin, and their predecessors had to all appearance passed away, and become part of the Babylonian

V.



ENVELOPE (reverse*) of a contract-tablet recording a sale of land by Sin-eribam, Pi-sa-nunu, and Idis-Sin, three brothers, to Sin-ikisam. Reign of Immerum, contemporary with Sumula-ilu, about 2100 B.C.

SEAL IMPRESSIONS.

1. (Here reversed.) Two deities, one (in a flounced robe) holding a sceptre. On the left, a worshipper; on the right, a man overcoming a lion. This scene is repeated, less distinctly, on the left.
2. Left: Two deities, one holding a sceptre and a weapon; right: deity, divine attendant adoring, and worshipper (?).
3. Men overcoming lions; winged creature devouring a gazelle.
4. Figure on plinth, holding basket and cup; worshipper; deity, holding sword; lion (or dog); deity holding weapon. Inscription: Aa (the moongoddess), Samas (the sungod).

[Tablet 92,649 in the British Museum (Babylonian and Assyrian Room, Table-case A, No. 62). The edges have also some very fine impressions.]

* Printed upside down on account of seal-impressions 2-4.

Empire long before the dynasty of Babylon came to an end, though some at least were in existence in the time of the great conqueror Hammurabi. But the change was, as it would seem, not one of overlordship only—another change which had been gradually taking place was, by this, carried one step farther, namely, the Semiticizing of the country. Before the period of the dynasty of Babylon, the two races of Akkadians and Semitic Babylonians had been living side by side, the former (except in the kingdom of which Sippar was the capital) having the predominance, the records being written in the Akkadian language, and the kings bearing mainly Akkadian names, though there were, for the Semitic inhabitants, translations of those names.¹ Translations of the inscriptions and legends, as well as the old Akkadian laws, probably did not (except in the Semitic kingdom of Agadé) exist.

How it came about is not known, but it is certain that, about 2200 years B.C., a purely Semitic dynasty occupied the throne of the chief ruler in Babylonia. The first king was Sumu-abi, who reigned 14 years. This monarch was followed by Sumu-la-ili and Zabû, 36 and 14 years respectively. Then come two rulers with Babylonian names—Abil-Sin and Sin-mubaliṭ, 18 years and 20 years. These are followed, in their turn, by Hammurabi (43), Samsu-iluna (38), Ebišum (25), Ammi-ṭitana (25), Ammi-zaduga (21), and Samsu-ṭitana (31 years). This dynasty, therefore, lasted about 294 years, and with two exceptions, Abil-Sin and Sin-mubaliṭ, all the names of the kings, though Semitic, are not Babylonian.

¹ It is here worthy of note, that Assyriologists are not always consistent with regard to the transcriptions that they give of the names, on account of the possibility that there was generally more than one reading for each component part. Thus instead of Ine-Sin, Ine-Aku would probably be a better reading, and for Bûr-Sin and Gimil-Sin, Amar-Aku and Su-Aku are at least possible.

Yet it was called by Babylonians "the dynasty of Babylon!"

And this, in all probability, is correct. The dynasty must, on account of the name given to it, have come from that city, but was, at the same time, of foreign origin, its kings being descended from another dynasty which came from some other part of the Semitic world of that time. This is indicated by the following facts.

Three of the tablets of which we shall learn something more farther on, and which are preserved in the British Museum, have invocations of a personage, apparently a king, named Anmanila. The name of this ruler naturally recalls the Anman of the dynasty following that of Babylon—namely, the dynasty of Uru-ku; but the style of the writing of these three documents is not that of the later period, but of the beginning of the dynasty of Babylon, and there is, on that account, every probability that Anmanila was one of the predecessors of Sumu-abi, the first king of the dynasty of Babylon. It is, of course, possible that this ruler was simply a co-regent with one of the kings already known, like Immerum, who lived at the time of Sumu-la-ili, or Bungun-ila, another associate with Sumu-la-ili on the throne, but there is a certain amount of improbability in this, as Anmanila is named alone, and not in connection with any other. Moreover, it is probable that, in the case of the two co-regents here mentioned, we have examples of sons associated with their father, and one replacing the other on account of the early death of his brother. This, however, can hardly be the case with regard to Anmanila, who must have been already a man of advanced years, for one of the witnesses mentioned on the tablet 91-5-9, 877, where he is named, is Akaya, the son of Aḥima, the son of the king. Another ruler, probably of the period preceding that of the dynasty of Babylon, is Manamaltē, whose name

is found on a tablet belonging to the Rev. Dr. J. P. Way, head-master of Rossall School, and it is noteworthy that one of the tablets bearing the name of Anmanila gives, among the witnesses, a certain Sumuentel,¹ a name having the same termination as Manamaltel, a component which seems to have been common at this early period, and rare or non-existent later. Most, if not all, the above are foreign names.

The next question that arises is, what was the nationality of these rulers, who, though belonging to what was called "the dynasty of Babylon," were not really of Babylonian origin?

The key to the matter is probably furnished by the following inscription of Ammi-ṭitana, the ninth king of the dynasty—

<p>"Ammi-ṭi(tana), the powerful king, king of Babylon, king of Kiš, king of Šumer and (Akkad), king of the vast land of Amoriam I; descendant of Sumu-la-īli, eldest son² of Abēšu,³ am I, Obedient (?) (to) Bel the seat (?)</p>	<p>his (?) (in) a seat of gladness . . he has made him sit. its wall. Asari-lu-duga (Merodach) has revealed him as his worshipper— may his name be established in heaven and earth." "(Inscription) of Bēl-ušallim, son of . . . -bi, the enchanter."</p>
--	---

In this inscription, Ammi-ṭitana calls himself not only "king of Babylon," and other important places in Babylonia, but "king of Amoriam" (if the coining of a word for the district be allowed) also. Now, as we know from the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, Amurrū is

¹ The name really seems, however, to be Sumuentel, probably a scribe's error.

² Or "heroic son"—*dumu ursag[ga?]*.

³ The Ebīsum of the chronological lists.

the name that the Babylonians used for "the west," which Assyriologists formerly read (on account of the polyphony of the Babylonian system of writing) Aḥarrū. In reality, however, this word, Amurrū, stands for the land of the Amorites, and the probability is, that the land of the Amorites belonged to the Babylonian Empire because it formed part of the original domain of the rulers of Babylonia at this time, who, if not of Amorite descent, may at least have had Amorite connections.

In any case, there is but little doubt that the population of Babylonia was very mixed 2000 years before Christ. As we know from the tablets, Amorites were, during this period, numerous in Babylonia, and the god whose name is written with the characters MARTU (a common group for Amurrū)—the fact is revealed by one of the tablets of late date published by Reisner—are to be read Amurrū, and the best translation is "the Amorite god," whose name and worship seem to have been introduced into the Babylonian Pantheon at a much earlier date, and was known to the Akkadians under the name of Martu. It is noteworthy that, in the text in question (*Mitteilungen aus den orientalischen Sammlungen*, Heft. x. pl. 139, 147-81), the Akkadian Martu and Babylonian Amurrū is called "lord of the mountain," probably because the country of the Amorites, especially when compared with Babylonia, is mountainous.

In addition to the god Amurrū, other deities of western origin appear in the inscriptions (generally in the names) from time to time. Thus we have Abdu-Īštara, interesting as giving an early form of the name Astarte (Ashtoreth), before it received the feminine termination; Ūsur-Malik, probably "protect, O Malik" (Moloch), Nabu-Malik, probably "Nebo is Malik" (Moloch), or "Nebo is king"; Ibi-Šân, probably "speak, O Šân," which reminds the reader of Beth-Shean, the modern Beisan; and there are

also, in all probability, other Amorite deities whom we cannot identify, on account of their names not occurring in other ancient literatures than the Babylonian. Ibaru, found in the name Arad-Ibari, "servant of Ibari," Abâ, in the name Arad (Abdi)-Abâ, Alla, in the name Ur-Alla, "man of Alla" (though this is possibly a Babylonian [Akkadian] name), etc., are probably non-Babylonian, but not Amorite.

Besides the names of west Semitic deities, however, the names of west Semites themselves occur, and show that there was a considerable immigration in those ancient days into the country. Thus the word Amurrû, "the Amorite," is exceedingly common, and one is not surprised to learn that, in consequence of the Amorites being so numerous, there was an Amorite district in the neighbourhood of Sippar. Other names of men which are apparently from the country spoken of are, Sar-îli, probably "prince of God," and the same as Israel; Karanatum (probably for Qaranatum), which would seem to mean "she of the horned deity" (compare Uttatun, "he of the sun," Sinnatun, "he of the moon"), and reminds us of Ashteroth Karnaim, "Ashteroth of the two horns," the well-known site in Palestine. Besides these, we meet with more than once such names as Ya'kub, Jacob, with its longer form, Ya'kub-îlu, Jacob-el; and in like manner the name of Joseph and its longer form Joseph-el occur—Yasup and Yasup-îlu. Êsâ, the father of a man named Siteyatun, reminds us of Esau; Abdi-îli, "servant of God," is the same as Abdeel; and Ya'zar-îlu, "God has helped" (compare Azrael), Yantin-îlu, "God has given" (compare Nethanel), with many others similar, receive illustration. In all probability, too, many of the bearers of names compounded with Addu (Hadad), Amurrû, and other names of deities naturalized in Babylonia, as well as some of the bearers of true Babylonian names, were, in reality,

pure west Semites. Further examples will be found in the texts translated farther on, and the more noteworthy will be pointed out when they occur.

It will thus be seen that the population of Babylonia 2000 years before Christ had a considerable admixture of west Semites, many of whom would come under the designation of Amorites ; besides other nationalities, such as Armenians or people of Aram-Naharaim (Mesopotamia)—at least two tablets refer exclusively to transactions between members of this northern race—Sutites, and Gutites, who were low-class people seemingly light-haired, “ fair Gutian slaves ” being in one place spoken of.

Life in Babylonia at this early period must have been exceedingly primitive, and differed considerably, as the East does even now, from what we in Europe are accustomed to. The city of which we can get the best idea, Sippar, the Sippara of the Greeks, generally regarded (though probably wrongly) as the Sepharvaim of the Bible, now represented by the mounds known as Abu-habbah, whence most of the early contract-tablets revealing to us the daily life of these ancient Babylonians came, was situated on the Euphrates, “ the life of the land.” The name of this river is written, when phonetically rendered, by the characters Purattu (probably really pronounced Phuraththu), in Akkadian Pura-nunu, “ the great water-channel,” often expressed (and then, of course, not phonetically) with characters meaning “ the river of Sippar,” showing in what estimation the ancient Babylonians held both river and city. The mound of Abu-habbah is four miles from the river Euphrates, and situated, in reality, on the canal called Nahr-Malka, “ the royal river,” which runs through it ; but the tablets of the period of which we are now speaking refer not only to the city itself, but to the district all round from the Tigris on the east to the Euphrates on the west.

The following paragraph from Mr. Rassam's *Asshur and the Land of Nimrod* will give a fair idea of what this district is like :—

“It is most interesting to examine this canal (the Nahr-Malka) all the way between the Euphrates and the Tigris, as it shows the magnitude of the Babylonian agricultural industry in days gone by, when it irrigated hundreds of miles of rich alluvial soil. The remains of countless large and small watercourses, which intersect the country watered by those two branches¹ of Nahr-Malka, are plainly seen even now. Vestiges of prodigious basins are also visible, wherein a surplus supply must have been kept for any emergency, especially when the water of the Euphrates falls low in summer.”

The digging of canals, which was an exceedingly important work in those days, as indeed it is now, was evidently very systematically done, and the king often, to all appearance, made a bid for increased popularity by digging an important new canal for irrigation purposes, to which his name was attached. Thus we find the work of Sumu-la-ilu, Sin-mubalit, Hammurabi, Samsu-iluna, and other kings recorded and chosen as the event of the year to date by. This, with the rebuilding or new decoration of the temples and shrines, endeared the king to the people and the priesthood, ensuring for him the faithful service of both, and willing submission to his rule. Indeed, there is but little doubt that the presence of foreign rulers in the country was often due to their having made friends of the priestly classes, and afterwards of the people, in this way.

THE RELIGIOUS ELEMENT.

As may be judged from the specimens of Babylonian names already given, the inhabitants of this part of the world were exceedingly religious. In

¹ Yosephia and Habe-Ibraheem.

every city of the land there were great temples, each of which made its claim on the people who formed the congregation—in other words, the whole population. In the district of which we are at present treating—the tract where the majority of early contract-tablets were found, namely, Sippar—the chief objects of worship were the Sun-god Šamaš; his consort, the Moon-goddess, Aa; Bunene, a deity of whom but little is known; Anunitum, a goddess identified with Ištar or Venus; Addu or Rammanu (Hadad or Rimmon), and, in later times at least, among others, “the divine Daughters of -Êbabbarra.¹” All these deities were worshipped in the temple of the place, called Ê-babbarra, “the (divinely) brilliant house,” the earthly abode of the god Šamaš and his companions. In addition to this great and celebrated temple, of such renown in later times that even Egyptians, sun-devotees in their own country, attended the services and made gifts, temples were erected to the other gods of Babylon, notably Sin, the Moon-god; to Merodach, the chief deity of Babylon; and likewise in all probability to Merodach’s consort, Zir-panitum, who was worshipped along with him. There was probably hardly a town in ancient Babylonia and Assyria where one or more of these gods were not honoured—indeed, the sun had also another centre of worship, namely, Larsa, the Ellasar of Gen. xiv. 1, as well as less renowned shrines. Ištar was venerated at Erech along with Anu; Sin, the moon, under the name of Nannar, had a great and celebrated temple at Ur (generally regarded as Ur of the Chaldees), and also at Haran, the city of Abraham’s sojourning; Nebo was worshipped at Borsippa; Nergal at Cuthah; Gula, goddess of healing, at Babylon; Ê-girsu (“the lord of Girsu”) at the city of Girsu, apparently a part of Lagaš; Êa and Tammuz at Eridu, etc.

¹ See the *Quarterly Statement* of the Palestine Exploration Fund, July 1900, pp. 262, 263.

In the province of which Sippar was capital, however, the people were more than usually religious, or else more records of their piety have come down to us. Numerous persons, more especially women, are described as devotees, or perhaps priestesses, of the Sun-god there, and sometimes similar devotees of Merodach are mentioned. Though we have no certain information, it is very probable that there were all over the country people dedicated to the various deities, "the gods of the land," for what was customary in the district of Sippar (Sippar-Amnanu and Sippar-Ya'ruru) was in all probability equally so in the other provinces of the empire. From the earliest times the temples acquired and held large tracts of land, which the priests let to various people, agriculturists and others, to cultivate, a certain proportion of the produce being paid to them, added to the revenues of the temples, and passed into the treasury of the god. To this lucrative business of land-letting was added that of money-lending, and interest in the weaving-industry of the place, both of which increased enormously in later times. That the temples received from time to time rich gifts from the king, goes without saying, for the colophon-dates record many instances of this. Sumu-abu, for instance, rebuilt or restored the temples of the Lady of Isin, and the temple Ê-mah of Nannar (the Moon-god); Sumu-la-îlu made a throne of gold and silver for the great shrine of Merodach; Abil-Sin seems to have given a similar object to the temple of the Sun at Babylon; Hammurabi restored or gave thrones to the temples of Zir-panitum, Istar of Babylon, Nannar (the moon), and built a great shrine for Bel. Samsu-iluna, likewise, was not negligent of the gods, for it is related of him that he dedicated a bright shining mace (?) of gold and silver, the glory of the temple, to Merodach, and made Ê-sagila (the great temple of Belus at Babylon) to shine like the stars of heaven. It is needless to

say, that the long lists of the pious works of the rulers of Babylon would be much too long to enumerate here.

All this the kings did from motives of policy, to conciliate the priests, and, through them, the people. Sometimes, though, they had need of the priests, who were able to render them service, and then, naturally, they bought their good-will cheerfully. The service which the priests rendered in return was to pray to the gods for the king's health and his success against his enemies, or in any undertaking in which he might be engaged, and to inquire of the gods for him whether he would be successful. Many, too, were the ceremonies and festivals in which king, priests, and people took part, and the king (who was himself a priest) and the priesthood thrived exceedingly.

Sometimes, too, it happened that a devotee or servant of another god than that which was the divinity of the place, struck with the neglect of the deities whom he worshipped, would decide to remedy that defect, and to this end he would found a small temple himself, and endow it. The following will show in what way this took place—

“Nûr-îli-šu has built for his god the temple of Šarru and Šullat. One šar (is the measure of) the temple of his god—he has dedicated it for his life. Pi-ša-Šamaš is the priest of the temple. Nûr-îli-šu shall not make a claim against the priesthood (*i. e.* demand the restitution of the property he has given). The curse of the Sun-god and Suma-îlu (shall be upon him) who brings an action.

“Before Bur-nunu, son of Ibbu (?);
 before Ibik-ištar, son of Ibbu;
 before Sin-rabu, son of Aba-Ellila-kime;
 before Idin-Sin, son of Ilu-malik;
 before Sin-idinnaššu, son of Lu-Ninsah;
 before Aḥum-ḥibum, son of Aḥu-šina;
 before Sin-idinnaššu, son of Pi-ša-Nin-Karak.”

"The light of his god," Nûr-ili-šu apparently wished to justify his name, and to show what a faithful servant he was, and he therefore dedicated the temple to the deity mentioned. This, according to the inscriptions, should be Merodach, one of whose titles was *šarru*, "the king." It is to be noted, however, that in the district of Sippar the Sun-god was "king," and if this be the case, the pious giver of the temple, instead of wishing to honour the patron god of another district, merely intended to honour the patron god of his own in another aspect, namely, as king in the heavens, along with his consort, here called Šullat, a name which, to all appearance, simply means "the bride." That the Sun-god was intended seems to be indicated by the name of the priest, Pî-ša-Šamaš, "Word of the Sun-god," though it was not by any means impossible for a man bearing the name of another god as part of his own to officiate in this capacity, especially in the case of Merodach, for the latter was, in many respects, a sun-god, and therefore identified with Šamaš. In any case, the new temple was under the protection of the Sun-god, as the invocation ("the curse of Šamaš and Suma-ilu") shows. It is noteworthy that, in the names of the witnesses, Šamaš does not occur as a component part in any case.

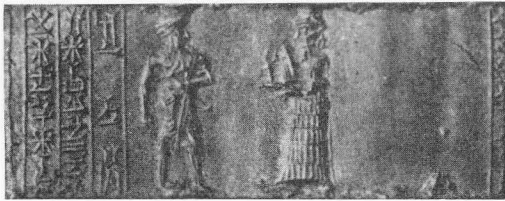
But a small foundation like this must have had but little influence beside the great temple of the Sun-god at Sippara, with its revenues from lands, dues on grain, tithes, free-will offerings, and gifts on special occasions. In addition to all that has been mentioned above, the temple of the Sun-god was the great court of justice, and the people resorted thither to settle their disputes, and in all probability gifts were made to the Sun-god on those occasions. The gates of the city, too, were favourite places for this, especially that of Šamaš, and there is every probability that gifts to the god had to be made there also. The power and

influence of the places of worship on account of all these temporal and sacerdotal duties invested in them can be easily imagined.

THE KING.

Around the Babylonian king is hedged a certain amount of mystery, for we see him but dimly. What he did year by year we know, but what his general way of life was the tablets do not reveal to us. He lived in a "great house," *é-gala* in Akkadian, *ékallu* in Semitic Babylonian, and there is hardly any doubt that the people looked upon him as a great high-priest, and often as being himself divine. Indeed, some, if not many, of the Babylonian kings were regarded as gods, and had their worshippers, apparently whilst they were still inhabitants of this earth. The deification of the early Babylonian kings is made known to us by the scribes placing the usual divine prefix before their names, and with certain rulers this is seldom or never wanting. Thus we know that Dungi (about 2650 B.C.) was deified, as were also Gimil-Sin, Ine-Sin, and Bûr-Sin. This custom seems to have been continued until later times, for Rim-Sin (or Rim-Aku; identified with Eri-Aku or Arioch), at first the ally (cf. Gen. xiv. 1), afterwards the opponent of Hammurabi or Amraphel, was thus honoured, and even Hammurabi himself, who never has this divine prefix before his name, was sometimes paid this exceptional tribute, as such names as Hammurabi-Šamši, "Hammurabi is my Sun," or "my Sun-god," show. The East was ever the home of flattery.

Yet the king does sometimes come forth from his shell, and then we see him in his two aspects—as king, giving his orders to the officials of his court and army, and as the chief citizen of the country over which he ruled. The former is illustrated by



THE ADORATION OF A DEIFIED KING.

Impression of a cylinder inscribed "Danatum, son of Sin-táar, servant (= worshipper) of Rim-Sin." (See p. 164).

the despatches and letters in which his name occurs, and the latter by such references to him as we find in the contracts—and these are very few, as the colophon-dates and invocations of his name in the legal oaths do not count.

Many letters of Hammurabi have been found, and indicate how active he was as a ruler. These texts, which, as far as they are published, are generally in a very incomplete state, nevertheless show that this most successful king paid every attention to the welfare of his subjects, even those in distant parts of the country. Thus in one of these communications he gives instructions to Sin-idinnam (who was apparently military governor of Larsa or Ellasar) to pronounce judgment against a certain person who laid claim to a field. Another letter to the same person refers to grain taken by Awel-îli, concerning which the king says, "I have seen these reports. The grain of the recorder (?), which Awel-îli has taken, let him return to the recorder." In another place he writes to his officer rather angrily because Inuḥ-samar, apparently Sin-idinnam's lieutenant, had taken away from Sin-magir certain documents signed by the king. He asks Sin-idinnam why he had done this (placing the blame directly upon him), and concludes, "The documents, the property of Sin-magir. . . with the impress of my seal, which thou hast taken, restore to him." If Sin-idinnam had not been a very high-placed official, he would in all probability have been dismissed.

The following is a letter from king Ammi-ṭitana to his agent—

"To the agent of Sippar-Ya'rurum say thus: 'It is Ammi-ṭitana. The wool-merchant has thus informed me: I have communicated the command to the purveyor of Sippar-Ya'rurum, it has been sent to Babylon. I keep on sending, and the wool I ordered he has not transmitted. Thus he informs me. Why hast

thou not sent to Babylon the wool he orders of thee? Fearest thou not to act thus? When thou seest this tablet, cause the wool that he orders to be taken to Babylon.'”

It will thus be seen that the early kings of Babylonia identified themselves with the people of the country over which they ruled much more than the sovereigns of Europe have for many hundreds of years been accustomed to do. More than this—their families were accustomed to intermarry with the people, as did Elmešu—“Diamond” or “Crystal,” daughter of Ammi-titana—

(“Tablet of) Elmešum, daughter of Ammi-ṭit[ana the king], whom Kizirtum, daughter of Ammi-ṭitana the king, by the consent of Šumum-libšî, her brother, Šamaš-lipir, son of Riš-Šamaš, and Taram-šullim (?), his wife, have married to Ibku-Annunitum, their son, as (his) consort. Four shekels of silver, the wedding-gift of Elmešu, daughter of Ammi-ṭitana, the king, Šumum-libšî, son of Ammi-ṭitana, the king, and Kizirtum, his sister, have received. If Ibku-Annunitum, son of Šamaš-lipir, say to Elmešum, his wife, ‘Thou art not my wife,’ he shall pay (1)½ (?) mana of silver. If Elmešum say to Ibku-Annunitum, her husband, ‘Thou art not my husband,’ to . . . Before Utul- . . . ; before . . . -šemi, son of . . . -um; before Ibni-Addu, son of . . . -um; before Šumma-lum- . . . , (son of) Ili-bani; before Addu-šarrum, son of Riš-Šamaš; before Baši-îlu (?), son of . . . -mar; before Nabi-îlu (?), (son of) . . . -be (?); before . . . -pi- . . .

“Month Sebat, day 2nd, year Ammi-ṭitana the king built (?) Kar- . . . (and) the wall of . . .”

This is not only a curious document—it is also an interesting one, and shows under what conditions a woman of royal blood and race could in ancient Babylonia be wedded to a commoner. To all appearance the king himself, Elmešu's father, had nothing

to do with the transaction—perhaps he purposely held aloof—and this being the case, it is the bride's brother and sister who have charge of the ceremony and contract; and, with the bridegroom's father and mother, marry her as consort to Ibku-Annunitum. The wording differs from that used in ordinary cases, and is more elegant and select. A wedding-gift of four shekels of silver is hardly, perhaps, what one would expect to be made to a royal bride, but perhaps it was the customary amount in such cases. The penalty if the husband afterwards divorced his wife was, as usual, a money-payment, but the amount is doubtful, though it seems to be above the average. The penalty if Elmešu forsook her husband is unfortunately wanting by the mutilation of the document, but in ordinary cases it was generally death.

Naturally, the members of the king's family were rich, and had a tendency to "add field to field," for their own advantage. Or they would, like other people of means, hire land adjoining their own, in order to cultivate them both together, as did Iltani, daughter of king Abēšu'—

"Six *gan*, a field in the good tract, beside the field of the king's daughter, its first end (*i. e.* front) the river (or canal) Pariktum, from Melulatum, sun-devotee, daughter of Ibku-ša, owner of the field, Iltani, the king's daughter, has hired the field for cultivation, and for profit. At harvest-time, (upon) each ten *gan*, she will pay six *gur* of grain, the due of the Sun-god, in Kar-Sippar.

"Before Edi- . . . , (son of) . . . -te (?); before Abil (?)- . . . (son of) -aqar; before Šumu-libšī, son of Pi-ša-Sin; before Addu-napišti-iddina, the scribe.

"Month Nisan, day 2nd, year Abēšu', the king (made ?) an image (?) of (gold) and silver."

Thirty years, or thereabouts later, Iltani (or a younger namesake, daughter of Ammi-zaduga) is

found providing the wherewithal for agricultural operations—

“One *gur* of grain, the property of the Sun-god, for the reaper, which was from Iltani, sun-devotee, daughter of the king, Šeritum, son of Ibni-Amurrū, has received. At harvest-time, (in) the month Adar, he will come—(if) he come not, he shall be like a king's thrall.

“Before Idin-Marduk, the officer, son of Idin-īli-šu ; before Ina-lali-šu, son of Ibni-Marduk.

“Month Adar, day 25th, year Ammi-zaduga the king (made ?) a weapon (?) of gold.”

This contract is not quite clear without a little explanation. The grain advanced was, to all appearance, from the storehouse of the temple of the Sun-god at Sippara, and Iltani, as a sun-devotee, seems to have had it at her disposal for the benefit of the temple. In any case, the amount came from her, and was received by Šeritum, who seems to have been the reaper referred to. He promises to come to do the work in Adar, that very month, when the grain would have to be reaped, and the penalty for failing to fulfil his contract was apparently slavery. Evidently the work was urgent,

It is needless to say, that interesting as these texts are, they are very incomplete, and leave a great deal to the imagination, and still more altogether unrecorded. Nevertheless, they are very valuable as far as they go, and show us the royal family of Babylonia at the time working among the people as members of the community. Each one, however, evidently worked for his or her own interest, or for the interest of the religious community to which he or she belonged, and not for the people at large. It was only the king who worked for his people, and he did it, it is hardly going too far to say, because it was his interest to do so. Most people, however, acted for their own interest in those days, as now.

THE PEOPLE.

In all probability the Babylonians consisted of what may be called the original Semites of that tract, with the Akkadians, also aboriginal, with whom they lived and had already, at the time of the dynasty of Babylon, mingled to such an extent that they must have become a homogeneous people, notwithstanding the racial differences which were probably noticeable at certain points—for example, a more strongly-marked Semitic type at Sippar and in that neighbourhood, and a more strongly-marked Akkadian type in the State to which Lagaš belonged. Other invasions, however, seem to have taken place, the principal being that of the Amorites, to which allusion has already been made—an invasion which the tablets of this period indicate to have been sufficiently numerous, and which must have left its mark on the population, to all appearance increasing the Semitic preponderance, and emphasizing the type. The existence of an “Amorite tract” in the district of Sippar, and the fact that Sin-idinnam, Hammurabi’s general, is designated by the characters GAL-MAR-TU, in Semitic Babylonian *Rab-Amurrt*, “chief of the Amorite(s),” are in themselves sufficient testimony to this invasion. It is noteworthy, too, that the dynasty to which Hammurabi belonged is apparently that described by Berosus as “Arabic,” in which case we should have to recognize yet another invasion of Semites; but there is just the probability, that “Arabic” and “Amorite” were interchangeable terms, the Amorites being regarded as a collection of wandering hordes of whom a portion entered the country, and took possession of the government. In any case, they shared the fate of all invaders of the kind referred to, for they were speedily conquered by the superior civilization of the conquered, and became so naturalized that notwithstanding their

Amorite names, they were called by the Babylonians "the dynasty of Babylon." This Amorite element was to all appearance a sufficiently large one, as the more easily recognizable names show. Thus we have *Amurrū-bani*, *Karasumia*, *Asalia*, *Kuyatum*, *Bizizana*, *Izi-idre*, *Sumu-ra'*, *Betani*. *Sar-ili* (Israel), *Awel-Addi* ("man of Hadad," described an Amorite), with many others, though the different nationalities cannot always be distinguished, as many Amorites bore Babylonian names, and *vice versa*.

Naturally other nationalities than the Babylonians, Akkadians, Sumerians, and Amorites were represented in the country—Elamites from the invasions of earlier centuries, Kassites and Sutites who came, in all probability, to trade, Qutites or Gutians brought into the country as slaves, or possibly living there as freemen—all these and others helped to increase the confusion of tongues which existed in the land from remote ages, and reminded people of the legend of the Tower of Babel, when "the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth."¹

Documents of an earlier date than those now under our notice indicate that Babylonian civilization goes back no less than three thousand years before the period of the dynasty of Babylon, and this, in consideration of the date calculated for the foundation of Niffer (another three thousand years earlier), must be regarded as a moderate estimate. Babylonian civilization was already, at the time now treated of, ex-

¹ An interesting commentary on this is furnished by the British Museum tablet K, 2100, which informs us that the god Rimmon or Hadad was called *Addu* or *Dadu* in Amorite, *Téssub* in the language of *Su* (Mesopotamia), *Maliku* in the language of *Suh*, (the Shuites), *Kunsibami* in Elamite, and *Burias* in Kassite. The same inscription also states that the word for "God" was *ene* in *Su*, *nab* in Elamite, *malaḥum* in Amorite, *kiurum* in Lulubite, *mašḫu* in Kassite, and gives the additional synonyms (? in Babylonian) *qadmu*, "he who was first," *digirū* (from the Akkadian *dingir*, "god"), and also, seemingly, *ḫilibu*.

ceedingly ancient. The early village settlement of primitive houses, clustered around an equally primitively-constructed temple, had grown into a large city, with many fane therein. The scattered outlying smaller villages around this primitive settlement had gradually been incorporated with it, and formed its suburbs, each retaining its ancient name. Villages of more recent foundation were scattered all over the land, and the whole country was instinct with national life, due to the increase of importance which the comparatively recent union of several small states in a single large and therefore powerful kingdom had brought into existence.

Thus we find Babylonia at the period of the dynasty of Babylon. It could even then look back into a past stretching back into a remote and dim antiquity. Its laws, manners, customs, and religion were already old, and were our knowledge of this interesting period complete, we should probably find that there was much that was excellent in their laws, and interesting and instructive in the administration of those laws, as well as in their manners and customs with regard to legal matters in general.

Something of what the tablets of the period are able to inform us concerning the sacred person of the king and the position of his family has already been treated of, and we have now to turn to the next in the social scale—the people of the middle class. To this class belonged the priests, the leaders of the troops, the landowners, the employers of labour, the scribes, the physicians, the land-hirers, and the small farmers. In all probability artists and artisans also formed part of it, though their position may have been sometimes as bad as that of many who toiled in servitude, for the slaves seem, on the whole, to have been exceedingly well treated.

With regard to the scribes at least, the head and beard were shaven, they wore a simple garment like

a toga thrown over the left shoulder, leaving the right arm free, and in all probability had on their feet no shoes, but sandals, though this point is doubtful.

A member of this upper class was polite in his address. When he wrote to a friend, whether on business or otherwise, he said, "to so and so, whom Merodach preserve," and after saying who it was who was writing, added, "may the Sun-god and Merodach grant thee to live for length of days—mayest thou have peace, mayest thou have life, may the god thy protector preserve thy head (*rěš-ka*) for happiness. I have sent to ask after thy health,—may thy health before the Sun-god and Merodach be lasting." Other forms of address are found, generally shorter, but this may be taken as a fair specimen of the general style, which, however, seems to have been regulated by established usage, the form quoted here being that used in addressing a personage named Ēpišu, and it is always the same, though the letters, four or five in number, all come from different persons.

The following letter from a son to his father will show the general style of these missives—

"Say to my father thus: 'It is Elmešum.'¹

"May Šamaš and Merodach cause my father to live enduring days. My father, mayest thou have health and life. The god protecting my father preserve my father's happy head. I have sent (to ask) after my father's health—may my father's health before Šamaš and Merodach be lasting.

"From (the time) Sin and Amurrū recorded thy name, my father, and I humbly (?) answered, thou, my father, hast said thus: 'As I am going to Dūr-Ammi-zaduga on the river Sarqu, one sheep with five mana of silver (?) I will cause to be brought for the young man (?).' This, my father, thou saidst—my ear, my father, I made to attend—and thou hast not

¹ To all appearance letters were originally read out to the person addressed by a professional reader.

caused (these things) to be brought. And when thou, my father, sentest to the presence of Taribu, the queen, I caused a tablet to be brought to the presence of my father. My father, thou didst not (even) ask (concerning) the information of my tablet, when I caused the tablet of my father to be brought to the city, and he took it to my father for a shekel of silver. Like thy brother, thou hast not caused (the things) to be brought. Like Merodach (?) and Sin Amurrū who are gracious to my father, my ears are attentive. My father, cause (the things) to be brought, and my heart will not be downcast—Before Samaš and Merodach for my father let me plead.”

Such is the way in which a son writes to the father with whom, to all appearance, he had every right to be displeased. It is one of the less difficult of a number of exceedingly difficult texts, and the translation is therefore given with all reserve. As, however, the words and phrases are for the most part fairly familiar, it is believed that the general drift of the whole is correctly indicated. Although it is a letter in which the writer seems to believe that he has just reason to find fault, the respectful and apparently reverent tone of the whole is very noteworthy.

In all probability the Babylonian household consisted of the man and his wife, children if he had any, and as many servants or slaves as he could afford. A second wife was taken if the man was rich enough to afford such an addition, though he seems to have sometimes married again for economic reasons, namely, the acquisition of a suitable attendant for his first wife without having to pay her wages.

The following is an example of the ordinary wedding contract—

“Ana-Aa-uzni is daughter of Salimatum. Salimatum has endowed her, and given her in marriage to Bêl-šunu, son of Nemelum. Ana-Aa-uzni is a virgin—no one has anything against Ana-Aa-uzni.

They have invoked the spirit of Samaš, Merodach, and Šumu-la-īlu (the king). Whoever changes the words of this tablet (shall pay the penalty).

“Before Libit-Ištar; before Bûr-nunu; before Amurru-bani; before Rammānu-rêmeni; before Nidatum; before Šamaš-êmuhi; before Imgurru; before Sin-ikišam; before Belizunu; before Aa-šiti; before Lamazi; before Hûnabia; before Betani; before Amat-Šamaš; before Nabritum; before Šad-Aa.”

Sometimes, however, the wedding contract contains severe penalties in case the newly-wedded wife should prove to be unfaithful, as in the following text—

“Aḥḥu-ayabi is daughter of Innabatum. Innabatum, her mother, has given her in marriage to Zukania. Should Zukania forsake her, he shall pay one mana of silver. Should Aḥḥu-ayabi deny him, he may throw her down from the tower. As long as Innabatum lives, Aḥḥu-ayabi shall support her, and Innabatum afterwards (shall have nothing?) against Aḥḥu-ayabi, . . . (They have invoked the spirit of the Sun-god and Zabi)um (the king). Whoever changes the words of (th)is (tablet) (shall pay the penalty”).

Here follow the names of sixteen witnesses—seven males and nine females, one of the former being the priest of the devotees of the Sun-god.

When there were two wives, a marriage contract was given to each, and by a fortunate chance, the British Museum possesses two documents connected in this way, which have come together, though acquired at different times.¹ The following is the document drawn up for the principal wife—

“Arad-Šamaš has taken in marriage Taram-Sagila and Iltani, daughter of Sin-abu-šu. (If) Taram-Sagila

¹ This often happens, the most interesting case being the tablets referring to Bunanitem, four in number, acquired in 1876, 1877, and a year or two later. Another of the series is in New York. Cf. pp. 459-465.

and Iltani say to Arad-Šamaš, their husband, 'Thou art not (our) husband,' he may throw them down from the tower; and (if) Arad-Šamaš say to Taram-Sagila or Iltani, his wives, 'Thou art not my wife,' she shall depart from house goods. And Iltani shall wash the feet of Taram-Sagila, shall carry her seat to the house of her god; Iltani shall put on Taram-Sagila's ornaments, shall be well inclined towards her, shall not destroy her (marriage) contract, shall grind (?) her meal (?), and shall obey (?) her."

Here follow the names of nine witnesses.

The marriage contract drawn up for Iltani, the second wife, is as follows—

"Iltani is sister of Taram-Sagila. Arad-Šamaš, son of Ili-ennam, has taken them in marriage from Uttatum, their father. Iltani, her sister, shall prepare her food, shall be well inclined towards her, (and) shall carry her seat to the temple of Merodach. The children, as many as have been born, and they shall bear, are their children. (If) Taram-Sagila say to Iltani, her sister, 'Thou art not my sister,' (then) . . . (If Iltani say to Arad-Šamaš, her husband), 'Thou (art not my husband),' he may shave (her head), and sell her for silver. And (if) Arad-Šamaš say to his wives, '(Ye) are not my wives,' he shall pay one mana of silver. And they, (if) they say to Arad-Šamaš, their husband, 'Thou art not our husband,' he may strangle (?) them, and throw them into the river."

This document is attested by eleven witnesses.

To all appearance there was a kind of adoption of Iltani as daughter of Uttatum (she is called daughter of Sin-abu-šu in the first text), and having thus been raised in position so as to be somewhat the equal of Taram-Sagila in rank, she could become the second wife of Arad-Šamaš, to live with and wait upon her adopted sister.

The household itself, however, seldom or never meets our gaze in these texts, though we get glimpses of it from time to time. One of the best is in all probability the following for the insight it gives—

“ He has made him his adopted son. The field, plantation, goods, and furniture of his house, which Êtel-pî-Sin and Sin-nada, his wife, possess—Êtel-pî-Sin and Sin-nada have five sons—to Bêl-êzzu, their son, like a son, they will give. If Bêl-êzzu say to Êtel-pî-Sin, his father, and Sin-nada, his mother, ‘Thou art not my father—thou art not my mother,’ they may sell him for silver. And if Êtel-pî-Sin, and Sin-nada, his wife, say to Bêl-êzzu, their son, ‘Thou art not my son,’ field, plantation, and goods, his share, he may take, and may carry away. He (apparently Êtel-pî-Sin) has invoked the spirit of the king.”

“Before Lugal-gištug, the lord of the oracle; Lu-Dingira, the inspector (?) of the deep (?); Îlu-dakullu, do.; Nidnat-Sin, do.; Şili-Ê-kišnugal, do.; Mu-batuga, son of Azagga-Innanna; Zarriqu, son of Nannaramanšum; Aappâ, son of Sin-êribam; Nûr-îli-šu, the . . .; Êrib-Sin, the scribe; . . -Ningal, the sword-bearer; . . -Sin, son of Zazia;”

“(The seal of) the contracting parties (has been impressed).”

(The remainder of the text, containing the date, is lost.)

The above tablet from Tel-Sifr gives a most complete statement of the circumstances attending the adoption of a son (a very common thing during this period in Babylonia), omitting only the reason for this step. It is to be noted, however, that five of the witnesses belong, apparently, to the priestly class, and this may, perhaps, have been the reason, their influence being, at this time, to all appearance, very great, and the necessity for appeasing them proportionately so.

The following is an example under different conditions, and presents other points of interest—

“Arad-Išhara is son of Ibni-Šamaš. Ibni-Šamaš has taken him as his son. The day that Arad-Išhara says to Ibni-Šamaš his father, ‘Thou art not my father,’ he may put him into fetters and sell him for silver. And (if) Ibni-Šamaš say to Arad-Išhara, his son, ‘Thou art not my son,’ he shall depart from the house and the goods. And he may have sons, and with his sons he shall share.” (This last phrase is expressed clearer on the envelope of the tablet as follows: “And Ibni-Šamaš may beget sons, and Arad-Išhara shall share like one.”)

The names of ten witnesses are attached to this document.

In this case the reason for the adoption of Arad-Išhara probably was, that Ibni-Šamaš had no sons, though there was a possibility that he would have some later on.

The following refers to the adoption of a daughter, which was also a common custom—

“Karanatum is daughter of Nûr-Sin, with his sons and his daughters. No one has anything against Karanatum, daughter of Nûr-Sin. Damiqtum is sister of Karanatum. He (Nûr-Sin) will give her to a husband.”

Here follow the names of five witnesses.

Though the inscription is short, there is abundant evidence that Nûr-Sin adopted Karanatum for some special reason, though what that reason may have been is uncertain. Probably it was in order that she should accompany Damiqtum as second wife of a man who wished to marry two women, as in the case of Iltani and Taram-Sagila

Tablets referring to adoption are, however, very numerous, and do not furnish much variety. Considerations of space also forbid any great multiplication of examples, so that it is needful to pass to

the next stage, namely, the inscriptions referring to inheritance, which, though containing less information, are not without interest.

On the death of the father of the family, his children to all appearance met and divided his property as agreed upon, or in accordance with the will of their father. Thus we have the record of the three brothers Sin-ikišam, Ibni-Šamaš, and Urra-našir, who divided their inheritance after the death of their father—

I.

“I ŠAR, a dwelling-house (and) domain, beside the house of Ibni-Šamaš, and beside the house of the street, its exit (being) to the street, is the share of Sin-ikišam, which he has shared with Ibni-Šamaš and Urra-našir. From the word to the gold the division of the property is completed. They shall not make claim against each other. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Aa, and Sin-mubaliṭ (the king).

“Before Liširammu; before Sin-putram, son of Êabalati (?); before Sin-idinnam, son of Mannā; before Arad-ili-šu, son of Nûr-Sin; before Ša-Išhara, son of Ilā; before Sin-magir, son of Etelum; before Arad-Amurri, before Sin-īlu, sons of Upiā; before Libur-nadi-šu, son of Uštašni-ili; before ; before ; before . Year of the river (canal) Tutu-ḥengal.”

2.

“I ŠAR, a dwelling-place (and) domain, beside the house of Sin-ikišam, and beside the house of Ištarmma-ša, the second exit to the street, is the share of Ibni-Šamaš, which he has shared with Sin-ikišam and Urra-našir. From the word to the gold they have shared the (property). They shall not make claim against each other. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Aa, Marduk, and Sin-mubaliṭ.

“Before Sin-putram; before Sin-īdinnam; before

Liširram ; before Arad-ili-šu ; before Ša-Išhara ; before Sin-magir ; before Arad-Amurri ; before Sin-īlu ; before Libur-nadi-šu. Year of the river Tutu-ḫengal."

3.

" 1 ŠAR, a dwelling-house and domain, beside the house of Ubarria, and beside the house of Putur-Sin, the second exit to the street, is the share of Urra-našir, which he has shared with Sin-ikišam and Ibni-Samaš. From the word to the gold the division is completed. They shall not make claim against each other. They have invoked the spirit of Samaš, Aa, Marduk, and Sin-mubaliṭ.

" Before Sin-putram ; before Liširram ; before Sin-magir ; before Sin-idinnam ; before Arad-ili-šu ; before Ša-Išhara ; before Arad-Amurri ; before Sin-īlu ; before Libur-nadi-šu. Year of the river Tutu-ḫengal."

That the first tablet translated above was that first written is proved by the fact that the fathers' names of several of the witnesses are given, and by the blank spaces with the word " before," showing that the scribe did not know exactly how many witnesses there would be. In the other two documents he had the right number, and did not therefore write the word in question too many times. In all probability the three brothers are mentioned in the first document in the order of their age, and it is naturally the title-deed of the eldest which is written first. All three documents are attested by the same witnesses.

The following tablet in the possession of Sir Cuthbert Peek, Bart., shows a division of property consisting of goods and chattels, as well as land—

" 3 GAN, a field by the territory of Kudma-bani, with 1 GAN, a field which (was) the share of Aḫḫati-šunu, (situated) beside the field of Amat-Samaš, daughter of Libit-Ištar, and beside the field of Bêl-šunu, its first end (being) the river Euphrates, (and)

its second end the common. $\frac{2}{3}$ of a ŠAR (and) 5 ZU (of ground by) the temple of Sippara, $1\frac{1}{2}$ ŠAR (by) the temple of Kudma-bani, 1 ox, 1 young bull, 1 'ikuše stone—all this is the share of Kubbutu, which, along with Ibku-Annunitum, Bêl-šunu, Bêl-bani, Il-šu-bani, Rênum, and Marduk-našir, they have divided. The division is complete. They are satisfied. From the word to the gold they shall not at any future time bring claims against each other. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Aa, Marduk, and Samsu-iluna the king.

“Before Dadu-ša, son of Aḥum; before Taridum, the scribe; before Sin-idinnam, son of Ibku-Šala; before Anatum, son of Sin-ābu-šu; before Šamaš-našir-ābli.

“Month Iyyar, day 18th, second year after the exhortation (?) of Bêl.”

Where the division of the property and the drawing up of the tablets took place is uncertain, there being in the documents translated above no indication. In the case of the three brothers Urra-kaminiši, Riš-Urra, and Buria, the declaration of the division of the property which they inherited, and possibly the drawing up of their respective tablets as well, took place in the Beth-el (*bêt ilî*) of the city, where legal matters were often transacted. Whether this Beth-el was the temple of the Sun and the Moon, where solemn contracts were also made, is uncertain, but not improbable.

It is noteworthy that there is sometimes a statement indicating that the inheritors chose their lots—

“1 ŠAR, a dwelling-house beside the house of Belaqu, and beside Awel-Nannara, is the share of Erištum, the sodomite, daughter of Ribam-îli, which she has shared with Amat-Šamaš, the priestess of the sun, her sister. The division is complete. From the word to the gold they shall not bring claim against each other. Choice of Amat-Šamaš, her sister. (The envelope has: Her choice—the place

(which seems) good unto her, she will give.) (They have invoked) the spirit of Šamaš, Merodach, Sinmubaliṭ (the king), and the city of Sippar."

Here follow the names of eighteen witnesses, all of them, apparently, men.

Another tablet, referring to the sharing of property, shows how brothers sometimes cared for their sister, all the property (at least in this case) being in their hands—

"Tablet (referring to) IO GAN, a field in the *karé*, beside (the field of) Aḫi-daani (?) and Enkim-īlu, Kiš-nunu, Imgurru, and Ilu-abi, her brothers, have given to Ḫudultum, daughter of Inib-nunu, as her share.

"Before Mašpirum (var. Mašparum), son of Ušlurum; before Bûr-ya, son of Munawirum; before Ḫayâbum, (before) Kiranum (?), sons of Sin-ennam; before Sin-našir.

"Year Sumule the king built the wall of Sippar."

Thus, in varying ways, did the ancient Babylonians live and wed, adopt children and inherit. Other incidents were there in their lives also, as when a man divorced his wife—an unpleasant experience for them both, in all probability—though often enough this must have taken place to the great joy of one or the other, or possibly of both, for it must have been a much less solemn thing with them than with us—the marriage tie. It is gratifying to know that documents referring to divorce are comparatively rare, though they are to be met with sometimes, as the following text shows—

"Šamaš-rabi has divorced Naramtum his wife. She has taken away her property (?) and received her portion (as a woman divorced). (If) Naramtum wed another, Šamaš-rabi shall not bring action against her. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Aa, Marduk, and Sin-mubaliṭ."

(Here follow the names of ten witnesses.)

“Year of Šamaš and Rimmon.”

Sometimes the even tenor of early Babylonian life was interrupted by a lawsuit on the part of a relative (often one who ought to have known better), and, though less of a family convulsion than a divorce, it must have been sufficiently annoying, especially when the plaintiff was one's own father. The following gives details of such a case—

“(Tablet concerning) one slave, her maid, whom Ayatia, her mother, left to Ḫulaltum, her daughter, and Ḫulaltum (on that account) supported Ayatia, her mother. And Sin-našir (was) husband of Ayatia. Ayatia left to her (Ḫulaltum), in the 20th year, that which was in the city Buzu, but there was no tablet (?) (documentary evidence) concerning Ayatia's property. After Ayatia died, Sin-našir brought an action against Ḫulaltum on account of the maidservant, and Išarlim, scribe of the city of Sippar and recorder (?) of Sippar, caused them to receive judgment. He declared him (Sin-našir) to be in the wrong. He is not again to bring action in the matter. (They have invoked) the spirit of Šamaš, Merodač, and Ḫammurabi. Judgment of Išarlim; Awat-Šamaš, the agent; Itti-Bêl-kinni; Bêr-Sin; Gimil-bani. Month Adar, year of the canal Tišida-Ellilla.”

Many documents of this kind exist, though people did not generally bring actions against their own (step-) daughters, as Sin-našir is recorded as having done. The ancient Babylonians were at all times, however, very keen in standing up for their own rights, and went to law on the slightest provocation. The following records a claim upon some property, and its issue, which was as unsuccessful as that translated above—

“Šin-êribam, son of Upê-rabi, laid claim to the house of Šumu-râ', which is beside the house of Nidnu-ša and beside the house (temple) of Allat; and they went before the judges, and the judges pronounced

judgment. And as for Sin-êribam, they declared him to be in the wrong, and made him deliver a document which could not be proceeded against. He shall not bring action, and Sin-êribam shall not again lay claim to the house of Šumu-râ'.

"They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Zabium (the king), and the city of Sippar."

It is noteworthy that the name of the first of the twelve witnesses attached to the document is Ya'kub-ilu, or Jacob-el, which is supposed to be connected with the name of the patriarch Jacob.

As in these days, many a man in those ancient times, for the better conducting of his business, would enter into partnership. As usual, all would go well for a time, but at last, in consequence of disagreements or disputes or some unpleasantness, they would decide to part. Several texts of this class exist, of which the following is a typical example—

"Šili-Ištar and Iribam-Sin made partnership, and, to dissolve it, they had a judge, and they went down to the temple of Šamaš, and in the temple of Šamaš the judge caused them to receive judgment. They give back their capital, and receive back their shares. 1 male-slave Luštamar-Šamaš, with a chain (?), and 1 female-slave Lišlimam, the share of Iribam-Sin; 1 male-slave Ibšina-ilu, and 1 female-slave Am-annalamazi, the share of Šili-Ištar, they have received as their shares. In the temple of the Sun-god and the Moon-god they declared that they would treat each other well. One shall not bring action against the other, nor act hostilely towards him. There is no cause for action on the part of the one against the other. They have invoked the spirit of Nannara, Šamaš, Merodach, Lugal-ki-ušuna, and Hammurabi the king.

"Before Utuki-šemi, son of Awiatum; before Abil-Sin, son of Nannara-manšum; before Sin-êreš, the provost; before Ipuš-Êa, the *du-gab*; before Šamaš-

mubaliṭ, the priest of Gula ; before Nabi-Sin, son of Idin-Sin ; before Sin-uzeli, son of Šili-Ištar ; before Ubar-Sin, son of Sin-šemi ; before Šin-gimlanni, the attendant of the judges.

“He has impressed the seal of the contracting parties.

“Month Adar, year Ḥammurabi the king made (images of) Ištar and Nanaa.”¹

Iribam-Sin, however, seems not to have been satisfied that he had been fairly dealt with, for notwithstanding that they were not to act hostilely towards each other, he immediately brought an action to get possession of property belonging to Šili-Ištar and his brothers, the result of which was the following declaration on the part of the latter—

“Concerning 1 ŠAR, a dwelling-house, and 2 ŠAR, a large enclosure, which Šili-Ištar and Awel-ili, his brother, sons of Ili-sukkalu (?), bought from Sin-mubaliṭ and his brothers, sons of Pirḥum. In the temple of the Sun-god Šili-Ištar said thus: ‘I verily bought (it) with the money of my mother—it was not bought with the money that was ours in common. Iribam-Sin, son of Ubar-Sin, has no share in the house and large enclosure.’”² He invoked the spirit of the king.

“Before Utuki-šemi, son of Awiatum ; before Abil-Sin, son of Nannara-manšum ; before Sin-êreš, the provost ; before Sin-uzelli, son of Nûr-îli ; before Ipuš-Êa, the *du-gab* ; before Nabi-Sin, son of Idin-Sin ; before Ubar-Sin, son of Sin-šemi, his father ; before Šamaš-mubaliṭ, the priest of Gula ; before Sin-

¹ I have purposely given the translation of the inner tablet, that of the envelope being less simply worded, and therefore not quite so easy to understand. The list of witnesses, however, is from the envelope, this being much more satisfactory in that it gives the father's name and the title of the person in some cases.

² The envelope here adds : “At no future time shall he make a claim.

gimlanni, the attendant of the judges. They have impressed the seal of the parties.

"Month Adar, year of the (images of) Ištār and Nanaa."

The day of the month is not given, so that we are in doubt as to whether the second tablet preceded the first or followed it. In all probability the latter was the case, or else the two actions were simultaneous, and the fact that the witnesses and officials of the court are the same in both documents speaks in favour of this.

In Babylonia, as in all the ancient East, there was the great blot upon their civilization which has not even at the present time, the dawn of the twentieth century, disappeared from the earth, namely, that of slavery. Throughout the long ages over which Babylonian domestic literature extends, the student finds this to be always present, and one of the most striking examples is contained in the following document, which exhibits the blot with all its possible horrors—

"(Tablet of) Šamaš-nūri, daughter of Ibi-Šân. Bunini-ābi and Bêlisunu have bought her from Ibi-Šân, her father—for Bunini-ābi a wife—for Bêlisunu a servant. The day Šamaš-nūri says to Bêlisunu, her mistress, 'Thou art not my mistress,' they shall shave off her hair, and sell her for silver. As the complete price he has paid five shekels of silver. He has taken the key.¹ The affair is concluded. He is content. (At no future time) shall one bring a claim against the other. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Aa, Marduk, and Ḥammurabi."

(Here follow the names of seven witnesses.)

"Month Iyyar, day 3rd, year of the throne of Zirpanitum" (the 12th year of Ḥammurabi or Amraphel).

That a father should part with his daughter for

¹ This is apparently an expression taken from the contracts referring to the purchase of houses, in which the same set phrases were used.

money in order that that daughter should become the wife of a man already married, agreeing at the same time that the young woman should become the slave of the first wife, would seem to the ordinary Western mind at the present day most barbarous. That it was not the lowest depth, however, is implied by the condition attached to the contract, and containing a kind of penalty, namely, that if the new wife denied that the first wife was her mistress, she might be sold as a slave. In what her position differed from that of a thrall, however, does not appear.

Naturally the case of Hagar, the slave of Sarah, Abraham's wife, will at once occur to the reader, though the two differ somewhat. Nevertheless, it is not improbable that the well-known Bible-story explains that of the tablet, in giving a reason for the purchase of Šamaš-nûri—namely, in order to give the purchaser, Bunini-âbi, a chance of having offspring, which, in all probability, his first wife Bêlisunu had not brought him. It is difficult to imagine that she would consent to the introduction of a rival for any other reason. Of course, the new wife may have been well treated, but a transaction of the kind here recorded naturally gave an opening to all possible abuses. Another case of the taking of a second wife, with the proviso that she is to be the servant of the first, is that of Iltani (see pp. 174–175), who, however, was not a slave, and had a regular marriage-deed. Moreover, she is described as the sister (*aḫat*), not the slave (*âmat*) of the first wife.

On the same plate of the British Museum publication from which the foregoing is taken, there is a more ordinary document referring to slavery, and in this case it is to all appearance the sale of a real slave-woman and her child—

“ I slave-woman, Bêlti-magirat by name, and her child, handmaid of Šarrum-Addu and Hammurabi-Šamši, Nabium-malik, son of Addu-nasir, has bought

from Šarrum-Addu, son of Addu-našir, and Hammurabi-Šamši, his wife. As the complete price he has paid 18½ shekels of silver. At no future time shall they make claim against each other. They have invoked the spirit of Marduk and Hammurabi."

(Here follow the names of eight witnesses, including two brothers of the contracting parties.)

"Month Tebet, day 21st, year Hammurabi the king destroyed, by command of Bêl, the fortification of Mair, and Malgia."

Tablets referring to the sale and purchase of slaves are numerous, and do not present much variety, being nearly all written in accordance with the usual legal forms. In the *hiring* of slaves, however, there is a little more dissimilarity—

"Awel-Addi, son of Sililum, has hired Arad-îlirremeanni from Erišti-Šamaš, sun-devotee, daughter of Sin-bêl-âbli, for a year. The hire for a year, 5 shekels of silver, he will pay. A first instalment of the sum, 2 shekels of silver, she has received. He will be clothed by his hirer.

"He entered (upon his duties) on the 16th of Elul.

"Before Šamaš, Aa ; before Taribatum ; before Nûr-Marduk ; before Laḥutum.

"Year Samsu-iluna (made) a throne of gold (shining like the stars, for Nin-gala").

The following is a similar text with additional clauses—

"Asir-Addu, son of Libit-Urra, has hired Šamaš-bêl-îli from Aḥatani, sun-devotee, daughter of Šamaš-ḥazir, for his first year. As hire for his first year, he shall pay 3½ shekels of silver. He shall clothe himself. He entered (on his duties) on the 4th of the month Dûr-Addi, in the month Mamitu he will complete (his term), and may leave.

"Before Asirum, son of Ea-rabi ; before Nin-gira-âbi, son of Eribam ; before Arad-Sin, son of Sin-idinnam.

“The year of Samsu-iluna, the king.”

(The accession-year of Amraphel's successor.)

In the following the slave is hired for produce—

“Riš-Šamaš, son of Marduk-našir, has hired Nawir-nûr-šu from Šubtum for a year. He will pay 16 *qa* of oil as his hire for the year. He will clothe him. He entered in the month Elul, in the month Tirinu he may go forth.

“Before Rišutum; before Êrišti-Aa.

“Year the great fortification . . .”

When a man had no master—was his own master, in fact—he was hired “from himself”—

“Idin-Ittum has hired for wages Naram-ili-šu from himself, for six months. He will receive 2 shekels of silver as wages for the six months.

“Before Êtel-pî-Uraš, before Sin-îlu, before Aḫum, the scribe.

“Month Nisan, day 20th, year the throne . . . was . . .”

Servants were not only hired from their masters and themselves, but also from their fathers, mothers, brothers, and whoever else might have charge of them. There are also lists of workmen hired for various purposes in batches. Those who went about doing reaping seem to have been of various nationalities, and interesting names are on that account found in the lists from time to time.

In all probability the towns at that early period resembled closely those of the Semitic East at the present day, the streets being as a rule narrow (from the necessity of obtaining protection from the excessive heat of the sun during the hot season) and exceedingly dirty. This is shown by the excavations at Niffer, where, at the earliest period, when the street in question was constructed, the houses were entered by going up a few steps. Later on, in consequence of the accumulations, the footpath became level with the floor of the house, and, at a later period still, a

little staircase had to be built leading down into the building. As may easily be imagined, the conditions in which the ancient Babylonians lived were in the highest degree insanitary, and such as would probably not be tolerated for a day in Europe at the present time.

Judging from the remains of private houses which have been found, these buildings were not by any means large. In fact, they must have contained only a few small rooms. Where, however, there was space—as, for example, when the house was built in the middle of a field—the rooms were probably moderately large, and more numerous. They were of either unburnt or burnt brick, and the roofs were supported by beams. The floors seem to have been generally the bare earth.

Many lists of the furniture of these dwelling-places are extant, and allow us to estimate to a certain extent the amount of comfort which their inhabitants enjoyed. They reclined upon couches, and sometimes—perhaps often—it happened that the owner of the house possessed several of these articles of furniture. Apparently, too, it was their custom to sit upon chairs, and not upon the ground, as they do in the East at the present day, and have done for many centuries. Various vessels, of wood, earthenware, and copper, were also to be found there, together with measures of different kinds,¹ implements needed in the trade of the owner, and certain objects of stone. In some cases things of precious stone are referred to, a circumstance which points to a considerable amount of prosperity on the part of the owner of the house and its contents.

¹ In the list of household goods inscribed on the tablet Bu. 91-5-9, 337, are enumerated 1 bed, 1 couch, 2 tables, other objects, mostly of wood, to the number of 42; 7 pots, 1 chair, 4 *ušratum* (probably vessels containing the tenth part of some measure), 5 *hamsatum* (probably vessels containing the fifth part of a measure), 31 *qa* of sesame, and a few other things.

As will be seen farther on, when Babylonian life of a later period comes to be treated of, the leasehold system, with all its disadvantages, was in full force and there is just the possibility that it was already in use during the time of the dynasty of Babylon. Even at this early date the question of party walls was an important one, as the tablet of Šamaš-în-mâtim and Êrišti-Aa, daughter of Zililum, shows. They were to set up the dividing wall (*gušuru*, apparently palings) *aḫum mala aḫim*, lit. "brother as much as brother," *i.e.* one as much as the other. They managed things differently in ancient Babylonia, and if this was the usual arrangement, it must have given rise to endless disputes.

And here it may be noted that the ancient Babylonians had to all appearance no code of laws in the true sense of the term. All the legal decisions known seem to have been decided on their merits by the judges who tried the cases, and in such actions in which the judges could not come to a decision, the matter seems to have been referred to the king, whose word was, to all appearance, final. Naturally an enormous responsibility rested on the judges on account of this, but they were not entirely without help in the matter of deciding difficult and unusual questions. Lists of precedents were kept, and to these, in all probability, they constantly referred—indeed, the tablets of legal precedents were held in such high esteem, that copies of them were kept in the libraries of Assyria, and in Babylonia also, in all probability, until long after the destruction of the Assyrian power, notwithstanding that legal use and wont had by that time somewhat changed. One or two examples of these legal precedents may here be quoted to show their nature:—

"If a son say to his father, 'Thou art not my father,' they may shave him, put him in fetters, and sell him for silver.

"If a son say to his mother, 'Thou art not my mother,' they may shave off his hair, imprison him in the city, or drive him forth from the house.

"If a wife hate her husband, and say to him, 'Thou art not my husband,' they may throw her into the river.

"If a husband say to his wife 'Thou art not my wife,' he shall pay her half a mana of silver.

"If a man hire a slave, and he kill himself, (or) is otherwise lost : runs away, is neglectful (?), or falls ill, he shall pay as his hire every day half a measure of grain."

Thus did the ancient Babylonians punish those who offended against their laws and protect property (for the slave-hirer was undoubtedly saddled with a heavy responsibility). Was it that a hired slave who committed suicide was regarded, by that act, as testifying to the severity of his temporary hirer? In all probability it was so, and in that case, one cannot help regarding the law as a wise one. To all appearance, also, illness was attributed to his employer's cruelty. As to his running away, that would prove that his employer was not watchful enough with regard to him, and if the slave were idle, probably it was thought that his employer did not beat him enough. A modern European lawyer would most likely not regard this particular law as being very exactly worded (there is no limit of time during which the slave's wages were payable, and one can only *guess* that the term of his service with his hirer was understood), but there seems to be no doubt as to its intention—to safeguard the slave, and his owner at the same time, by making his hirer responsible for every mishap and accident which might happen to him whilst he was with his temporary master.

CHAPTER VI

ABRAHAM

A short account of this period, with the story of Chedorlaomer, Amraphel, Arioch, and Tidal.

HARAN died in the presence of his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees, and afterwards Terah took Abram his son, Lot, his grandson, and Sarai, his son Abram's wife, and they went forth from Ur of the Chaldees to go to Canaan. Arriving at Haran, they dwelt there until Terah died at an exceedingly advanced age.

There have been many discussions as to the position of Ur of the Chaldees. Some, on account of the distance from Canaan, apparently, have contended that Ur of the Chaldees is the same as the site known for many hundreds of years as Urfa, in Mesopotamia—the district in which the proto-martyr, St. Stephen (Acts vii. 2, 41), places it. Mesopotamia, however, is an appellation of wide extent, and altogether insufficiently precise to enable the exact locality to be determined. To all appearance, however, Urfa or Orfa, called by the Greeks Edessa, was known as Orrha at the time of Isidore of Charax (date about 150 B.C.). Pocock, in his *Description of the East*, states that it is the universal opinion of the Jews that Orfa or Edessa was the ancient Ur of the Chaldees, and this is supported by local tradition, the chief place of worship there being called "the Mosque of Abraham," and the pond in which the sacred fish are

kept being called *Bahr Ibrahim el-Halll*, "the Lake of Abraham the Beloved." The tradition in the Talmud and in certain early Arabian writers, that Ur of the Chaldees is Warka, the Ὀρχόνη of the Greeks, and Ὀρέχ of the Septuagint, need not detain us, as this site is certainly the Erech of Gen. x. 10, and is excluded by that circumstance.

Two other possibilities remain, the one generally accepted by Assyriologists, the other tentatively put forward by myself some years ago. The former has a series of most interesting traditions to support it, the latter simply a slightly greater probability. The reader may adopt that which seems to him best to suit the circumstances of the case.

The identification generally accepted is, that Ur of the Chaldees is the series of mounds now called Mugheir, or, more in accordance with correct pronunciation, Muqayyar, "the pitchy," from the noun *qir*, "pitch," that material having been largely used in the construction of the buildings whose ruins occupy the site. The identification of these ruins with those of Ur-kasdim or Ur of the Chaldees was first proposed by Sir Henry Rawlinson in 1855, on the ground that the name of the city on the bricks found there, which he read Hur, resembled that of the name as given in Gen. xi. 28 and 31. As a matter of fact, the Semitic Babylonian form of the name approaches even nearer than the celebrated Assyriologist then thought, for it is given in the bilingual texts as *Uru*. The Akkadian form (which is most probably the more ancient of the two), on the other hand, is not so satisfactory, as it contains an additional syllable, the full form being *Uriwa* (the vowel before the *w* only is a little doubtful). This, with the absence of any addition corresponding to the Hebrew *Kasdim*, is the principal flaw in what would otherwise be a perfect philological comparison.

Ur or Uriwa, the modern Mugheir, is situated

about 140 miles S.E. of Babylon, and about 560 miles S.E. of Haran. In ancient days it was a place of considerable importance, and the site of a celebrated temple-tower called Ê-šu-gan-dudu, probably the Ê-giš-šir-gala of other texts, the shrine of the god Nannara, also called Sin, the Moon-god, whose worship had gained considerable renown.

“Father Nannar, lord of Ur, prince of the gods, in heaven and earth he alone is supreme ;
 Father Nannar, lord of Ê-giš-šir-gala, prince of the gods, in heaven and earth he alone is supreme :
 Father Nannar, lord, bright-shining diadem, prince of the gods, in heaven and earth he alone is supreme ;
 Father Nannar, whose dominion is greatly perfect, prince of the gods, in heaven and earth he alone is supreme ;
 Father Nannar, who in a princely garment is resplendent, prince of the gods, in heaven and earth he alone is supreme,” etc.

The above is the beginning of a long hymn written in the Sumerian dialect, in which an ancient Babylonian poet praises him, and in many another composition is his glory sung, and in adversity his name invoked—

“The temple of the Life of Heaven is destroyed—
 who, in the day of its glory, has cut off its glory ?
 The everlasting temple, the building of Uriwa,
 The everlasting temple, the building of Ê-kiš-nu-gala.¹
 The city Uriwa is a house of darkness in the land—
 Ê-kiš-nu-gala (and) Nannara.”

¹ A dialectic form of Ê-giš-šir-gala.

"Let heaven rest with earth, heaven enclosed with earth.

Father Nannar, lord of Uriwa,
To the great lady, the lady of Ê-kiš-nu-gala, give thou rest.

To heaven with earth, heaven and earth, (give thou rest).

To the heaven of Uraš, at *še-gu-nu*,
The god Enki, the goddess Ninki, the god Endu,
the goddess Nindu,
The god En-da-u-ma, the goddess Nin-da-u-ma,
The god En-du-azaga, the goddess Nin-du-azaga,
The god En-u-tila, the god En-me-šarra,
The princess of the Life of Heaven, the lady of the mountain."

"... he will restore the site of Ê-kiš-nu-gala."¹

Thus does the poet of ancient days, in a composition in the non-Semitic idiom of his time, lament the misfortunes which had come over the temple and city—how, whether by war, by famine, or by some other mischance, we know not. It serves to show, however, not only the poetical spirit which animated the Akkadians at the time, but also the high esteem in which the temple and the deities venerated therein were held, and the power attributed to the Moon-god in the centre of his worship. The fact that Ur (Mugheir) was an important place for the worship of the Moon-god has been not seldom quoted in support of the identity of this city with Ur of the Chaldees, because Haran, the city to which Abram migrated with his father Terah, was also a centre of the worship of Sin. This, in itself, is not at all improbable, the Jewish tradition being, that Terah was an idolater.²

¹ Probably the first line of the next tablet.

² The Talmud says that Terah worshipped twelve divinities, one for each month of the year.

That Terah should go 560 miles simply for this reason, when he might have found a suitable settlement nearer, seems to be in the highest degree unlikely, minor shrines of the Moon-god being, in all probability, far from rare in Babylonia.¹ He simply sojourned there because, in his journeyings, it suited him to stay there. If he were a devotee of the Moon-god, he was in all probability the more pleased to take up his abode there. But he may not have worshipped that divinity at all, or if he did do so, may not have honoured him more than the Sun-god, Anu, the god of the heavens, or the goddess Ištar.

Many legends concerning Abram—legends of sufficiently high antiquity—exist, but how far they are trustworthy must always be a matter of opinion. In any case, the writers had the advantage—if advantage it was—of living 2000 years nearer to Abraham's time than we have. Thus Eupolemus (as has already been pointed out on p. 146) states, that in the tenth generation, in the city of Babylonia called Camarina (which by some is called Urie, and which signifies a city of the Chaldeans), there lived, the thirteenth in descent, Abraham, a man of a noble race, and superior to all others in wisdom. They relate of him that he was the inventor of astrology and Chaldean magic, and that on account of his eminent piety he was esteemed by God. It is said, moreover, that under the direction of God he departed and lived in Phœnicia, and there taught the Phœnicians the motions of the sun and moon, and all other things, and was on that account held in great reverence by their king.

All this, naturally, points to Babylonia and the city of Uru or Uriwa as the original dwelling-place of

¹ There was a temple of the sun and the moon at a town at no great distance from Ur [Mugheir], now represented by the mounds of Tel-Sifr, where a number of tablets with envelopes were found.

Abram, Camarina being connected with the Arabic *gamar*, "the moon," which, as we have seen, was the deity worshipped there. It is noteworthy that the transcription of the Baylonian name of the city, Urie, contains traces of the Akkadian termination *-iwa* (*Uriwa*) which is absent in the Hebrew form Ur. This is important, as it shows that at a comparatively late date (Eupolemus lived just before the Christian era), the ending in question made itself felt in the transcription of the word, and that the form in Genesis, Ur, does not quite agree, as traces of that termination (two syllables in the Akkadian form) are altogether wanting in it. There can be no doubt, therefore, that the theory that Abram lived and passed his earlier years at the Ur which is now represented by the ruins of Mugheir, originated with the Jews during their captivity at Babylon and in the cities of Babylonia. Eupolemus, as a student of Jewish history, would naturally get his information from a Jewish source, and the Jews had, in common with most of the nations of the earth, a tendency to attribute to their own forefathers, whom they venerated so highly, the glory of being connected with any renowned city or great discovery of earlier ages. Thus it arises that Eupolemus, following his Jewish informant, makes Abraham to be the inventor of astrology and Chaldean magic; and to have dwelt at Ur. It must have been the Jewish captives exiled in Babylonia who first identified Ur with the renowned city Uru or Uriwa, quite forgetting that the form of the name could not have been Ur in Hebrew, and that there was another Ur, much more suitable as the dwelling-place of a nomad family like that of Terah and his sons, namely, the country of Akkad itself, called, in the non-Semitic idiom, Uri or Ura, a tract which included the whole of northern Babylonia.

In whatever part of Babylonia, however, the

patriarch may have sojourned, of one thing there is no doubt, and that is, that if he dwelt there, the life which he saw around him, and in which he must have taken part, was that depicted by the tablets translated in the foregoing chapter. He saw the idolatry of the people, and the ceremonies and infamies which accompanied it; he saw the Babylonians as they were in his day, with all their faults, and all their virtues—their industry, their love of trade, their readiness to engage in litigation, and all the other interesting characteristics which distinguished them. He must have been acquainted with their legends of the Creation, the Flood, and all their gods and heroes, and the poetry for which the Hebrew race has always been renowned must have had its origin in the land of Nimrod, whence Abraham of old went forth free, and his descendants, a millennium and a half later, returned as captives.

How it came about (if it be really true) that Terah was an idolater, whilst his son Abram was a monotheist, will probably never be known. It is only reasonable to suppose, however, that among a people so intelligent as the Babylonians, there were at least some who, thinking over the nature of the world in which they lived and the destiny of mankind, saw that the different gods whom the people worshipped could not all be governors of the universe, but, if they existed at all, must be only manifestations of the Deity who held the supreme power. Indeed, it was, to all appearance, this doctrine which really prevailed, as is shown by the text translated on p. 58. Whether taught generally to the learned class (the scribes) or not, is not known, but it must have been very commonly known to those who could read, otherwise it is hardly likely that such a tablet would have been drawn up and written out again at a later date (the text we possess being but a copy of a lost original). As the divinity with whom the

others are identified is Merodach, it is most likely that this special doctrine of the unity of the Deity became general some time after the commencement of the Dynasty of Babylon (that to which Hammurabi or Amraphel belonged), when the city of Babylon became the capital of the country. Abram's monotheism would, therefore, naturally fit in with the new doctrine which apparently became the general belief of the learned class at this time.¹

Concerning the journey of Abraham, there is naturally nothing to be said, the Bible narrative merely stating that Terah and his family migrated to Haran. The only thing worth noting is, that the distance they had to travel was sufficiently great—about 560 miles from Uriwa (Mugheir), and about 420 miles from Babylon, from the neighbourhood of which the family must have started if the Ur mentioned in Genesis be the Uri or Ura of the inscriptions, which was equivalent to the land of Akkad. The whole of this district was, in all probability, at this time, as later, under Babylonian rule, a state of things which must have contributed in some measure to the safe transit of the household to Haran, and also that of Abraham later on to Canaan, which, as we know from the inscriptions² and from Gen. xiv., acknowledged Babylonian overlordship.

With regard to Haran, it is very probable that this ancient city was, by turns, under the rule either of Babylonia or Assyria until the absorption of the former power into the great Persian Empire, when Haran likewise, in all probability, shared the same fate. Concerning the early history of the city very little is known, but it is not improbable that it was

¹ One of the most interesting names found in the texts of this period is that of Yau^m-îlu, "Jah is God," occurring in a letter. Yau (Jah) was one of the Babylonian words indicating the Supreme God, only used, however, in special cases. (Cf. pp. 58 ff.)

² See the inscription translated on p. 155.

an ancient Babylonian foundation, the name being apparently the Babylonian word *ḫarranu*, meaning "road." The name given to this "road-city" is explained as originating in the fact, that it lay at the junction of several trade-routes—an explanation which is very probable.

The city itself was, at the time of its greatest prosperity, a considerable place, as the remains now existing show. There are the ruins of a castle, with square columns 8 feet thick, supporting a roof of 30 feet high, together with some comparatively modern ruins. The ancient walls, though in a very dilapidated state, are said to be continuous throughout. No houses remain, but there are several ruins, one of great interest, and considerable extent, which Ainsworth considered to be a temple. A rudely sculptured lion, found outside the walls, is regarded as giving evidence of Assyrian occupation, which, however, is otherwise known to have been an historical fact.

In Abraham's time the place had, in all probability, not attained its fullest development, and must have been a small city. The plain in which it is situated is described as very fertile, but not cultivated to its fullest extent, on account of half the land remaining fallow because not manured. This, at least, was the state of the tract 66 years ago, but it is very probable that, in the "changeless East," the same description applies at the present day. That it was of old, as now, a fertile spot, may be gathered from the fact that the Assyrian king Tiglath-pileser I. speaks of having taken or killed elephants in that district—

*Ešrit pirê buḫali dannūti
ina māt Ḫarrāni u šidi nār
Ḫabur
lu-adḫk ; irbit pirê balṭūti
lu-ušabita. Maškani-usnu
šinni-šunu itti pirê
balṭūti, ana āli-ia Aššur ābla.*

Ten powerful bull-elephants
in the land of Haran and on
the banks of the Ḫabour
I killed ; four elephants alive
I took. Their skins,
their teeth, with the living
elephants, I brought to my city
Asshur.

If there were elephants in "the land of Haran" 1100 years before Christ, it is very probable that they were to be found in the neighbourhood a thousand years earlier, but notwithstanding any disadvantage which may have been felt from the presence of these enormous beasts, it was in all probability a sufficiently safe district for one possessing flocks and herds. There is no reason to suppose that the presence of elephants around Haran in any way influenced the patriarch to leave the place, for these animals were to be found (according to an inscription supposed to have been written for the same Assyrian king, Tiglath-pileser I.) in Lebanon, and therefore in the country where Abraham settled after quitting Haran.

As has already been noted, this was the centre of the worship of the Moon-god Sin or Nannaru,¹ and Terah and his family, in settling in this place, doubtless saw the same ceremonies in connection with the worship of this deity as they had been accustomed to see in Babylonia, slightly modified; and this would be the case whether Terah's family came from Uriwa or not, the Moon-god being worshipped in more cities than one in Babylonia. Something of the importance of the shrine of Nannaru at Haran may be gathered from the fact, that the Assyrian king Esarhaddon (to all appearance) was crowned there. As the text recording this is very interesting, and reveals something of the beliefs of the Assyrians and the natives of Haran, I quote here the passage referring to the ceremony, restoring the wording where defective. The writer is apparently addressing Aššur-banî-âpli, "the great and noble Asnapper"—

"When the father of the king my lord went to Egypt, he was crowned (?) in the *qanni* of Haran, the temple (lit. "Bethel") of cedar. The god Sin remained over the (sacred) standard, two crowns upon

¹ In inscriptions referring to Haran the Moon-god bears this name.

his head, (and) the god Nusku stood before him. The father of the king my lord entered, (and) he¹ placed (the crown?) upon his head, (saying) thus: 'Thou shalt go and capture the lands in the midst.' (He went, he captured the land of Egypt. The rest of the lands not submitting (?) to Aššur and Sin, the king, the lord of kings, shall capture (them)').

[Here follow an invocation of the gods, and wishes for a long life for the king, the stability (?) of his throne, etc.]

In addition to the god Sin, the above extract refers to the deity known as Nusku, as being venerated there. That this was the case, is confirmed by several inscriptions of the time of Aššur-banî-âpli, who seems to have restored his temple. This fane, which the Assyrian king is said to have made to shine like the day, was called Ê-melam-anna, "the temple of the glory of heaven," and the presence of its name in a list of the temples of Babylonia and Assyria testifies to its importance.

The temple of Sin or Nannaru, as we learn from the inscriptions of Nabonidus, was called Ê-hulhul, "the temple of (great) joy." The fane having been destroyed by the Medes, Nabonidus received, in a dream, command to rebuild it, and it is interesting to learn that, when the work was in progress, the records which Aššur-banî-âpli had placed there, according to custom, when restoring it, came to light. The letter of which an extract is given above was probably written to the Assyrian king upon this occasion.

So renowned was the place as a centre of heathen worship, that at a comparatively late date—running far into the Christian era, namely, the fifth century A.D.—the worship of heathen deities was still in full progress there, though the god Sin had fallen, to all appearance, somewhat into the background, and

¹ Apparently the god Sin, through the priest, his representative. For Êsarhaddon's successes in Egypt, see p. 388.

Bel-shamin, "the lord of the heavens," *i.e.* the Sun-god, generally known as Shamash or Samas, and called later on by the Greek name of Helios, had taken his place. They also worshipped a goddess called Gadlat, generally identified with the Babylonian goddess Gula, and Atargatis, the feminine counterpart of Hadad, whose name is often found in Aramean inscriptions under the form of 'Atar-ata.¹ This goddess is called Derketo² by Ktesias, and appears as Tar-'ata in Syriac and in the Talmud. According to Baethgen, Atargatis, or, better, Attargatis, was a double divinity, composed of Ištar and 'Ata or 'Atta (Attes). In consequence of the worship of the sun, the moon, and the planet Venus ('Atar=Ištar), a second centre of the worship denominated Sabean (which originated in south-west Arabia, the country of the Sabeans) was founded in Haran, where its devotees are said to have had a chapel dedicated to Abraham, whose renown had, to all appearance, brought to his memory the great honour of deification.

It was after a long sojourn at Haran that Abraham set out for his journey westwards, the patriarch being no less than seventy-five years old when he left that city. The next episode in his life was his journey, in obedience to the call which he had received, to Canaan, going first to Shechem, "unto the oak (terebinth) of Moreh," afterwards to the mountain on the east of Bethel, and thence, later, towards the south. A famine caused him to continue his travels as far as Egypt, where the incident of Sarai being taken from him, in consequence of the deceit practised by him in describing her as his sister, took place.

This portion of the patriarch's history is not one which can be very easily dealt with, the incident being

¹ The *ayin* of the second element must have been pronounced like the Arabic *ghain*, making 'Atar-ghata, which would probably be a better transcription.

² A corrupt form of the same name.

told very shortly, and no Egyptian names being given—in fact, it is altogether destitute of “local colouring” necessarily so, from the brevity of the narrative.

At Haran, the patriarch and the members of his family probably saw people to a great extent of the type to which they had been accustomed in Babylonia, but in the land of Canaan they would notice some difference, though they all spoke a Semitic language, like themselves. Indeed, it is not at all improbable that wherever the ancestor of the Hebrews went, he found the Semitic Babylonian language at least understood, for as the Babylonian king claimed dominion over all this tract as far as the Mediterranean, the language of his country was fast becoming what it certainly was a few hundred years later, namely, the *lingua franca* of the whole tract as far as Egypt, where also, to all appearance, Abraham and his wife had no difficulty in making themselves understood.

According to Gen. x. 6, Canaan, into whose country Abraham journeyed with the object of settling, was the descendant of Cush, and the inhabitants ought therefore to have spoken a Hamitic language. Historically, however, this cannot be proved, but it is certain that if the Canaanites spoke a Hamitic language, they soon changed it for the speech which they seem to have used as far back as history can go, this speech being closely akin to Hebrew. In fact, there is very little doubt that Abraham and his descendants, forsaking their mother-tongue, the language of Babylonia, adopted the dialect of the Canaanitish language, which they afterwards spoke, and which is so well known at the present day as Hebrew. To all appearance Abraham's relatives, who remained in Mesopotamia, in “the city of Nahor,” spoke a dialect of Aramaic, a language with which Abraham himself must have been acquainted, and which may have been spoken in Babylonia at that early date, as it certainly was, together with Chaldean, later on,

It is noteworthy, that the country to which Abraham migrated, and which is called by the Hebrew writers Canaan, is called by the same name in the Tel-el-Amarna letters, and the fact that the Babylonian king Burra-buriaš uses the same term shows that it was the usual name in that part of the world. Among the Babylonians, however, it was called *mât Amurri*, "the land of Amorìa," the common expression, among the Babylonians and the Assyrians, for "the West." In later times the Assyrians designated this district *mât Hatti*, "the land of Heth," the home of the Hittites. The inference from this naturally is, that at the time when the Babylonians became acquainted with the country, the Amorites were the most powerful nationality there, whilst the Hittites had the dominion, and were in greater force later on, when the Assyrians first traded or warred there. These two linguistic usages show, that the two great races in the country, both of them Hamitic, according to Gen. x. 15, 16, were the Amorites (who spread as far as Babylonia, and even had settlements there), and the Hittites, known from other sources to have extended their empire far into the north among the Cappadocians, and south as far as Carchemish and Hamath.

In addition to the above indications from the historical inscriptions of Assyria, and the contract-tablets of Babylonia belonging to the first dynasty of Babylon (a number of which are translated in Chap. V.), we have also the indications furnished by the bilingual geographical lists.

As these lists are of great importance for the geography of the ancient Semitic East, with special reference to Western Asia, it may be of interest, and perhaps also serve a useful purpose, to give, in the form in which they occur on the tablets, such portions as may bear on the question of the knowledge of the Babylonians of the countries which lay around them.

The most important of these geographical docu-

ments is that published in the *Cuneiform Inscriptions of Western Asia*, vol. ii. p. 50. This text begins, as would be expected from the hand of a patriotic scribe, with the towns and cities of his own land, in two columns, Akkadian, and the Semitic equivalent. This was followed, in the same way, by the provinces of his country, ending with the two principal, Kengi-Ura, translated by Šumer and Akkad. This is followed by the four Akkadian groups for the land of Subartum and Gutium, probably a part of Elam.

To all appearance a new section begins here, the scribe introducing in this place the four Akkadian words or groups for "mountain." The text then proceeds as follows—

KUR MAR-TU	KI	šad A-mur-ri-e	Mountain of Amorīa (the Amorite land).
KUR TI-ID-NU- UM	KI	šad A-mur-ri-e	Mountain of Amorīa.
KUR GIR-GIR	KI	šad A-mur-ri-e	Mountain of Amorīa.
KUR SU-RU	KI	šad Su-bar-ti	Mountain of Subarti.
KUR NUM-MA	KI	šad Elamti	Mountain of Elam.
KUR Gu-ti-um	KI	šad Gu-ti-i	Mountain of Gutū or Gutium.
KURZAG Gu-ti-um	KI	šad pa-at Gu-ti-i	Mountain of the bor- der of Gutium.
KUR ši-rum	KI	šad Si-ri-i [?]	Mountain of Širū.
KUR [GIŠ] ERĪ- NA	KI	šad E-ri-ni	Mountain of Cedar.
KUR MAR-ĤA-ŠĪ	KI	šad Pa-ra-ši-i	Mountain of Parašū.
KUR Šir-rum	KI	šad Bi-ta-lal	Mountain of Bitala. (Kaštala is possible.)
KUR Ê-AN-NA	KI	šad Bi-ta-lal	Mountain of Bitala.
KUR ĤE-A-NA	KI	šad Ĥa-ni-e	Mountain of Ĥanū.
KUR Lu-lu-bi	KI	šad Lu-lu-bi-e	Mountain of Lulubū.

Here follows a list of adjectives combined with the word for country, forming descriptions such as "safe country," "low-lying country," etc.

In the above list of countries, the land of the Amorites holds the first place, and is repeated three times, there having, to all appearance, been three ways of writing its name in Akkadian. Why this was the case

—whether in the older Akkadian literature the scribes distinguished three different districts or not, is not known, but is not at all improbable. The first of the three ways of designating the country is the usual one, and apparently means the land of the Amorites in general, the other two being less used, and possibly indicating the more mountainous parts. What the mountains of Suru or Subartu were is uncertain, but it may be supposed that, as this group is used in the late Babylonian inscriptions (as shown by the text containing the account of the downfall of Assyria) for the domain over which the kings of Assyria ruled, there is hardly any doubt that it stands for the Mesopotamian tract, extending from the boundaries of the Amorites to the frontiers of Babylonia. This would include not only Assyria, but also Aram-naharaim, or Syria, and is in all probability the original of this lost word, which has given considerable trouble to students to explain.

In all probability, Gutium, the border of Gutium, and Siru, are all tracts in the neighbourhood of Elam, which precedes. A comparison has been made between this Sirum and the Sirrum of the fourth line of the extract, but as the spelling, and also, seemingly, the pronunciation, is different, it is in all likelihood a different place. The mountain of Cedar, however, is probably Lebanon, celebrated of old, and sufficiently wooded, in the time of Aššur-našir-âpli, to give cover to droves of elephants, which the Assyrian king hunted there. *Marḫaši* (Akk.) or *Paraši* (Assyr.) seems to have been a country celebrated for its dogs. Concerning Bitala or Kaštala nothing is known, but Ḫanê is supposed to have lain near Birejik on the Orontes.¹ Lulumu, which is apparently the same as

¹ This is probably not the land of Ḫana referred to on p. 84, note, which was apparently a Babylonian principality, and retained its independence to a comparatively late date. It was a district which had especially skilful stone- and metal-workers.

Lulubū, was an adjoining state, which the Babylonians claim to have devastated about the twenty-eighth century before Christ, a fact which contributes to the confirmation of the antiquity of Babylonian geographical lore, and its trustworthiness, for the nation which invades another must be well aware of the position and physical features of territory invaded.

It is interesting to note, that one of the ordinary bilingual lists (W.A.I. II. pl. 48) gives what are apparently three mountainous districts, the first being Amurru, translating the Akkadian GIRGIR, which we are told to pronounce Tidnu (see above, pp. 122, 206, and below, p. 312), the second Urtū (Ararat), which we are told to pronounce in Akkadian Tilla, and the third Qutū, in Akkadian Gišgala šu anna, "the district with the high barriers," likewise a part of the Aramean mountains.

After returning from Egypt, Abraham went and dwelt in the south of Canaan, between Bethel and Ai, Lot quitting him in consequence of the quarrel which took place between their respective herdsmen. Concerning the Canaanite and the Perizzite, who were then in the land, the Babylonian inscriptions of this period, as far as they are known, say nothing, but there is hardly any doubt that these nationalities were known to them, this tract being within the boundaries of the Babylonian dominions. That these names do not yet occur, is not to be wondered at, for the Babylonians had been accustomed to call the tract Amurrū, and names which have been long attached to a country do not change at all easily. The next resting-place of the patriarch was by the oaks or terebinths of Mamre in Hebron, where he built an altar to the Lord.

At this point occurs Gen. ch. xiv., which contains the description of the conflict of the four kings against five—evidently one of the struggles of the Amorites and their allies to throw off the yoke of the Baby-

Ionians, who were in this case assisted by several allies.

Much has been written concerning this interesting chapter of the Bible. The earlier critics were of opinion that it was impossible that the power of the Elamites should have extended so far at such an early epoch. Later on, when it was shown that the Elamites really had power—and that even earlier than the time of Abraham—the objection of the critics was, that none of the names mentioned in the fourteenth chapter of Genesis really existed in the inscriptions. The history of Abraham was a romance, and the names of the Eastern kings with whom he came into contact equally so. It was true that there were Elamite names commencing with the element Kudur, the Chedor of the sacred text, but Chedorlaomer did not occur, Amraphel and Tidal were equally wanting, and that Arioch was the same as Eri-Aku or Rim-Aku could not be proved.

The first step in solving the riddle was that made by Prof. Eberhard Schrader, who suggested that Amraphel was none other than the well-known Babylonian king Hammurabi. This, naturally, was a theory which did not soon find acceptance—at least by all the Assyriologists. There were, however, two things in its favour—this king ruled sufficiently near to the time of Abraham, and he overcame a ruler named Rim-Sin or Rim-Aku, identified by the late George Smith with the Arioch of the chapter we are now considering. Concerning the latter ruler, Rim-Aku, there is still some doubt, but the difficulties which attended the identification of Hammurabi with Amraphel have now practically disappeared. The first step was the discovery of the form Ammurabi in one of the numerous contracts drawn up during his reign at Sippara, the city of the Sun-god. This form shows that the guttural was not the hard guttural *kh*, but the softer *h*, the Arabic *ح*. Yet another step

nearer the Biblical form is that given by Ašaridu, who, in a letter to "the great and noble Asnapper," writes as follows—

Ana šarri bêli-ia	To the king, my lord,
šrad-ka, (A)šaridu.	thy servant Ašaridu.
Nabû û Marduk ana šar mâtâti	Nebo and Merodach to the king
	of the countries,
bêli-ia likrubu.	my lord, be favourable.
Duppi ša šarru ippušu	The tablet which the king
	makes
*-tu û ul-šalim.	is bad(?) and incomplete.
(A)dû duppi.	Now a tablet,
(la)biru ša Ammurapi sarru.	an old one, of Ammurapi the
	king
(e)pušu-ma alțaru—	I have made and written out—
(la ?) pani Ammurapi šarru.	it is of the time (?) of Ammurapi
	the king.
Kî ašpuru	As I have sent (to inform the
	king),
ultu Bâbîli	from Babylon
attašâ	I will bring (it).
Šarru nipišu	The king (will be able to do)
	the work
[ina] pitti	at once.

[Here several lines are broken away.]

ša A-	which A-
qat	the hand of
ulla	then (?).
anaku	I
likîpanni.	may he trust me.

As this is a late reference to Hammurabi, it is noteworthy not only on account of the form the name (which agrees excellently with the Biblical Amraphel) had assumed at the time (the hard breathing or aspirate having to all appearance completely disappeared), but also as a testimony to the esteem in which he was held a millennium and a half after his death. How it is that the Hebrew form has / at the

end is not known, but the presence of this letter has given rise to numerous theories. One of these is, that Amraphel is for *Ḥammurabi ilu*, "Ḥammurabi the god," many of the old Babylonian kings having been deified after their death. Another (and perhaps more likely) explanation is, that this additional letter is due to the faulty reading of a variant writing of the name, with a polyphonous character having the value of *pil* as well as *bi*,—which form may, in fact, still be found. However the presence of the final (and apparently unauthorized) addition to the name be explained, the identification of Amraphel and Ḥammurabi is held to be beyond dispute.

Thanks to an important chronological list of colophon-dates and to a number of trade-documents from Tel-Sifr, Sippara, and elsewhere, which are inscribed with the same dates in a fuller form, the outline of the history of the reign of Ḥammurabi is fairly well known, though it can hardly be said that we have what would be at the present time regarded as an important event for each year, notwithstanding that they may have been to the ancient Babylonians of all-absorbing interest. The following is a list of the principal dates of his reign, as far as they can at present be made out—

YEAR

- 1 Ḥammurabi ascended the throne of Babylonia.
- 2 He performed justice (*ig-sisa garra*).
- 3 He made (?) a throne for the sanctuary of Nannar.
- 4 He built Dûr-Malgia (*i. e.* the wall or fortress of that city).
- 5 and 6 doubtful.
- 7 Something happened in or to Isin.
- 8 Year . . . the bank of the canal of Dilmu . . .
- 9 Year of the river (canal) "Ḥammurabi the king"
(*Mu Idda Ḥammurabi lugala*).
- 10 Another reference to Malgia.

- 11 Doubtful.
 12 Year of the throne of Zirpanitum (the consort of Merodach).
 13 Doubtful.
 14 Year of the throne of (Ištar ?) of Babylon.
 15 Year of the image of Imina.
 16 Year of the throne of Nebo.
 17 Doubtful (seems to refer to an image of Samaš).
 18 Year of the sanctuary of Bēl.
 19 Do.
 20 Year of the throne of Merri (?) (Rimmon or Hadad).
 21 Year of the fortress of Bašu.
 22 (Year of the image ? of Ḥam)murabi.
 23 Doubtful.
 24 Do.
 25 Year of the fortress of Sippar.
 26 Do.
 27 Doubtful—perhaps the year an image was made.
 28 Year of the temple of abundance.
 29 Year of the image of the goddess Šala (consort of Rimmon or Hadad).
 30 Year *kisululu ša nim-ma*.
 31 Year of THE LAND EMUTBĀLU.
 32 Year *kisululu ša ma*-.
 33 Year of the canal *Hammurabi-nukuš-niši*.
 34 Year of Ištar and Nanā (?).
 35 Year of the wall
 36 Lost.
 37 Practically lost.
 38 Year of the great
 39 Practically lost.
 40 Lost.
 41 Do.
 42 Practically lost.
 43 Doubtful.

In the gaps indicated by the words "lost," "practically lost," and "doubtful," the following entries ought, perhaps, to be inserted, though it is to be noted that some of them may be merely additions to, or other forms of, dates preserved by the list—

- "Year he (*i. e.* the king) built the supreme shrine of Bêl." [? the eighteenth year.]
- "Year of the . . . of Dûr-Sippar."
- "Year he made supplication to the goddess Tašmêtu."
- "Year of the city Rabîqu." [? the twenty-fifth year.]
- "Year of the river (canal) Tišida-Ellilla."
- "Year the soldiers of Ešnunna were smitten by the sword."
- "Year Ḥammurabi the king, by command of Anu and Bêl, destroyed the wall of Mair and Malgia."¹
- "Year Ḥammurabi the king renewed the temple Ê-me-temena-ursag, and raised the head of the temple-tower, the supreme seat of Zagaga, high like heaven."
- "Year Ḥammurabi the king raised the top of the great wall on the bank of the Tigris high like a mountain, and caused its name to be called the embankment of the Suh-god."

Besides these, there are additions in the entries in the chronological list, some of which are of sufficiently great importance—

¹ E. Lindl (*Beiträge zur Assyriologie*, 1901, pp. 368-369) makes this to be the full date of l. 10 of the tablet of colophon-dates. This, however, is doubtful, as it ought to be later than Ḥammurabi's 31st year.

"Year 31: "Year Ḥammurabi the king, by the command of Anu and Bêl, established his advantage (and) captured the land Yamutbâlum and the king Rim-Sin."

"Year 34: "Year Ḥammurabi the king made [images of] Ištār and Nanaa."

Whether the following be another form of this date, or a different one altogether is uncertain :

"Year Ḥammurabi the king renewed E-tur-kalama for Anu, Ištār, and Nanaa."

Year 38, which, in the chronological list, is called the year of the great . . . is possibly to be completed, in accordance with the indications from the colophon-dates : "Year of Ḥammurabi the king (when) a great flood destroyed Ešnunna."

With regard to the other undecided dates, it is practically certain that the three long ones—those which record the destruction of the wall of Mair and Malgia, the restoration of the temple Ê-me-temenaurag and the temple tower dedicated to Zagaga, and the construction of the great dam of the Tigris—come into the gaps after the entry for the thirty-first year. The reason for this assumption is, that the thirty-first year of Ḥammurabi was the date of his conquest of Rim-Sin, in whose dominions the town represented by the ruins of Tel-Sifr (the place whence the tablets came which bear these dates) lay. All the tablets from this place, bearing dates of the reign of Ḥammurabi, therefore belong to the thirty-first year of his reign and later.

In all probability there is one thing that will be considered as noteworthy, and that is, that as far as our records go, there is no reference whatever to any expedition to the West-land, and if that be due simply to the imperfection of the records which have come down to us, all that can be said is, that it is a noteworthy coincidence. It must not be supposed, however, that it in any wise invalidates the trustworthiness

of the narrative in the 14th chapter of Genesis—there is plenty of room in the mutilated list (of which I have given such a translation as is possible) for a date referring to this to have been recorded, though we must keep in mind the possibility, that if the Babylonian king considered that disaster had in any way overtaken his arms, he may not have recorded it at all. Then there is the fact, that the expedition was undertaken in conjunction with allies—Chedorlaomer, Tidal, and Arioch—for none of whom, in all probability, Hammurabi had any sympathy. The Elamite was a conqueror from a land over which the Babylonians of earlier ages had held sway, and Arioch had dominion over a neighbouring tract, to which Hammurabi himself laid claim, and over which, as the texts above translated show, he afterwards ruled. Hammurabi, moreover, claimed also the West-land—*mât Amurri*, the land of Amurrū—as his hereditary possession, and he found himself obliged to aid Chedorlaomer, Tidal, and Arioch to subjugate it—indeed, it was Chedorlaomer whom the five kings had acknowledged for twelve years as their overlord, and against whom, in the thirteenth, they rebelled. It is, therefore, likely that Hammurabi regarded himself as having been forced by circumstances to aid Chedorlaomer to reconquer what really belonged to Babylonia, and the probability that he would cause it to be used as one of the events to date by, is on that account still less, even if the news of any success which he might have considered himself entitled to reach his own domain in time to be utilized for such a purpose.

It has been shown on p. 155 that Ammi-ṭitana, the third in succession from Hammurabi, claimed the sovereignty of the land of Amurrū, and from an inscription accompanying a portrait of Hammurabi discovered by Mr. Rassam, we learn that he, too, claimed sovereignty over it. Sargon of Agadé held

sway over the tract centuries before, so that he probably reckoned that, by right of inheritance, it was his. It would therefore be natural that he should omit to mention as an event to be remembered, an expedition to a country which ought never to have thrown off his dominion.

Of course, one of the principal things confirming the identification of Hammurabi with Amraphel would naturally be the occurrence of one or more of the names recorded in Gen. xiv., in conjunction with his, or in such a way that a connection could be established. This, naturally, is difficult, principally on account of our having no continuous history of the period to which these rulers belong. Nevertheless, a close examination of the inscriptions suggests in what way confirmation of the events narrated with reference to Amraphel and his allies might be sought.

Reference has already been made to Rim-Sin, king of Yamutbālu (or Emutbālu), who appears to have been defeated by Hammurabi in the thirty-first regnal year. From this time the dominions of Rim-Sin evidently formed part of the Babylonian Empire, and were never again separated from it as long as it existed.

Notwithstanding the early identification of Rim-Sin with Eri-Sin or Eri-Aku by the late George Smith, considerable doubt has been thrown on the identity of these two names by the fact, that in inscriptions containing the name of Kudur-mabuk, the father, the name of his son is written with *Eri* as the first element—not *Rim*. This, it must be admitted, is a considerable difficulty. Winckler, however, in the *Keilinschriftliche Bibliothek*, Band III., 1. Hälfte, pp. 88–89, publishes a text given by Lenormant, *Textes Inédits*, No. 70, in which the name of the son of Kudur-mabuk is written Ri-im-Sin, and if this be correctly copied, it practically settles the matter of their identity.

Even without this identification, however, it is exceedingly probable that these are two forms of the same name, and that in all cases it is the same ruler who is meant. They are both called king of Ūriwa, king of Larsa, and king of Sumer and Akkad. In the inscriptions Eri-Sin or Eri-Aku also calls himself *ššda Emūtbala*, "father of Yamutbālu," and, as will be seen from the colophon of the thirty-first year of Ḥamimurabi, the king whose name he writes Rim-Sin or Rim-Aku is called by him king of that region.

Of course, the difference between these two forms of the name has to be taken into consideration, and, if possible, explained, and this being the case, it would probably be well to say a few words upon the subject here.

The difference between the elements *eri*, the Akkadian (dialectic) for "servant," and *rim*, apparently a Semitic word, is naturally very great. It is in the highest degree improbable that *rim* is an abbreviation of *eri*, or another form of it, as, quite apart from the possibility or otherwise of the falling away of the first letter, there is the final *m*, regarded by scholars as a kind of mimmatum, a peculiarity of the Semitic Babylonian language, as the so-called nunation is of Arabic. That *rim* has, in all probability, nothing to do with *eri*, is also suggested by the occurrence of another similarly-formed name, that of Rim-Anum, one of Rim-Sin's predecessors. What the name really means must therefore be regarded as doubtful, though in all probability if the name or form Eri-Aku had not been found, Assyriologists would have derived the element *rim* from *rīmu* or *rēmu*, "grace," "favour," and translated Rim-Sin "grace of Sin," Rim-Anu, "grace of Anu." Other meanings for these words would be "Sin's wild bull," and "Anu's wild bull," respectively, names similar in meaning to *Bur-Sin*, "Sin's young steer," the name of three kings of a

preceding dynasty. In such a name as this, as may easily be understood, "servant" and "bull," the latter a strong and willing animal of service, may be regarded as, in a way, interchangeable terms, and it is probably to this idea that those of this class are due.

As, therefore, the text published by Lenormant, if correctly copied, absolutely proves that Rim-Sin and Eri-Aku (for thus must we read the alternative form of the name) are one and the same, the identification of Eri-Aku with the Arioch of Gen. xiv., and Hammurabi or Ammurapi with the Amraphel of the same book, can hardly admit of doubt.

Very little is known of the state of which Larsa (in Akkadian Ararma) was the capital. One point of special interest, however, there is, and that is, that this city was a centre of the worship of the Sun-god Šamaš, as was Sippar, the temple in both cities bearing the same name, Ê-bara (-para) or Ê-babbara (-barbara), "the house of brilliant light." It is also noteworthy, that the kings of this city, as far as they are known, all seem to have had Semitic names—Sin-idinnam, "Sin has given," Nûr-Rammani or Nûr-Addi, "light of Rimmon," or "Hadad," Rim-Anum, and Rim-Sin. As the last is called son of Kudur-mabuk, and grandson of Simti-šilḥak, there is hardly any doubt that he was of foreign (Elamite) origin, and it is very probable that he occupied the throne under Elamite protection. It is therefore to be supposed, that Kudur-mabuk gave his son the name of Eri-Aku from motives of policy, the Akkadians being natives of the country, though the Semitic population had become more numerous; and it was to all appearance likewise from motives of policy that Eri-Aku translated (as he seems to have done) his name from Akkadian into Semitic Babylonian, and it may have been from the same cause that he modelled the Semitic form of his name upon that of his predecessor Rim-Anu.

TABLET OF KUDUR-MABUK MENTIONING ERI-AKU.

(Dingir) Nannara	To Nannara
lugala-ni-r	his king,
Kudur-mabuk	Kudur-mabuk,
adda kura Martu	father of Amorita,
dumu Simti-šilhak	son of Simti-šilhak.
Ud (dingir) Nannara	When Nannara
arazu-ni	his prayer
mu-igi-ginnā	received,
ne-zila-maḥa	ne-zila-maḥa .
(dingir) Nannara-kam	for Nannara
nam-tila-ni-šu	for his life,
u nam-ti	and the life
Eri-Aku dumu-ni	of Eri-Aku, his son,
lugal Ararma-šu	king of Larsa,
munanindu.	he made.

“To Nannara, his king, Kudur-mabuk, father of the land of the Amorites, son of Simti-šilhak. When Nannara received his prayer he made for Nannara *ne-zila-maḥa* for his life and the life of his son Arioch, king of Larsa.”

TABLET OF ERI-AKU MENTIONING KUDUR-MABUK,
HIS FATHER.

Eri-(dingir) Aku	Eri-Aku
uš kalagga	powerful hero
siba nig-zi	everlasting shepherd
(dingir) Ellilli garra	installed by Bél
ua Uri-(D. S.)-wa	nourisher of Uriwa
lugal Arar-(D. S.)-ma	king of Larsa
lugal Kiengi-	king of Šumer
(D. S.)-Uragi	(and) Akkad
dumu Kudur-mabuk	son of Kudur-mabuk
Adda Emutbala-	father of Yamutbālu
men	am I.
Uriwa (D. S.) dagal-e-ne	In Uriwa broad,
mu maha dudune	possessing an exalted name,

Col. II.

ušu-na-bi	to the peerless (?)
ugul-immangaga	supplication I have made.
(dingir) Nannara lugala-mu	Nannara my king

mušinše	I have obeyed (?) :
bađ gala hursag illa-dim	A great wall, high like a
šu-nu-tutu	mountain, impregnable,
im-bi dul ea	inspiring (?) its fear,
munadu	have I made,
uru-ni himmira	its city may it protect.
bada-ba	That wall
(dingir) Nannara suĥa (?) mada	"Nannara the consolidator of
gengeñ	the foundation of the land" is
mu-bi-im	its name.

"Arioch, the powerful hero, the everlasting shepherd installed by Bēl, the nourisher of Uriwa, the king of Larsa, the king of Sumer and Akkad, the son of Kudur-mabug, the father of Yamutbālu, am I. In broad Uriwa, possessing an exalted name, to the peerless one (?) have I made supplication, Naniĥara, my king, have I obeyed (?). The great wall, high like a mountain, impregnable, inspiring (?) its fear, have I built—may it protect its city. The name of that wall is "Nannara the consolidator of the foundation of the land."

[The above inscription is not without its difficulties, some of them formidable enough, but the general sense of the whole may be regarded as correctly made out.]

TABLET OF RIM-SIN.

(Dingir) Nin-saĥ	To Ninsaĥ
en galla abba age	great lord, beloved father
ša-ga-gu-sag-gi gala-zu	knowing the supplication of the
	heart
sukkala maĥa ša-kušša	exalted messenger, (giving)
dingira galla	heart-rest, great god
dugga-ni ši tul-du	he who sends forth his hidden
	word
lugal-a-ni-ir	his king
(dingir) Rim-(dingir) Sin	Rim-Sin.
siba gu kalama	shepherd of all the people
Nipri (D. S.)	of Nippur
me giškin Gurudug-(D. S.)-ga	he who fulfils the word of the
su-dudu	vine of Eridu

ua Uri-(D. S.)-wa
ê-ud-da-im-te-ga
lugal Arar-(D. S.)-ma

nourisher of Uriwa
(and) Ê-udda-imtega
king of Larsa

Col. II.

lugal Kengi-
(D. S.)-Ura-gi
Ud Ana (dingir) Ellila
(dingir) Ên-ki
dingir-galgalene
Unuga (D. S.) uru du
šu-mu-šu manin-
si-eša
(dingir) Ninsah lugala-mu-r
gu-sagsaggi-
da-mu-ta
ê-da-agga-šummu
ki-dura ki-agga-ni
nam-ti-mu-šu
munadu.

king of Šumer and Akkad.

When Anu, Bêl,
(and) Ea,
the great gods,
Erech, the ruined (?) city,
into my hands deliv-
ered

to Ninsah, my king,
after my making suppli-
cation ;

Ê-dagga-šummu,
his beloved resting-place,
for my life
I built.

“To Ninsah, the great lord, the beloved father, he who is aware of the supplication of the heart; the exalted messenger, (giving) rest to the heart, the great god who sendeth forth his hidden word—his king, Rim-Sin, shepherd of all the people of Niffer, who fulfilleth the word of the vine of Êridu, nourisher of Uriwa (and) Ê-udda-imtega, king of Larsa, king of Šumer and Akkad. When Anu, Bêl, and Ea, the great gods, delivered Erech, the ruined (?) city, into my hands, I built to Ninsah, my king, after making supplication, Ê-dagga-šummu, his beloved seat, for (the saving of) my life.”

This last text was found in the mound of Mugheir (Uriwa), and is of great interest, as it is dedicated to Ninsah, the great messenger of the gods, and not to the god Šin or Nannara, the chief patron-deity of the city. It has also an interesting reference to the vine of Êridu (see pp. 71 ff.), and apparently to his capture of the city of Erech, delivered into his hands by the gods Anu, Bêl, and Ea. That he should represent

himself as taking possession of the city by the will of Anu, the chief god of the city, whose name he mentions before the other two divinities, sheds a certain light upon the character of the man, whilst his military exploits, both at home and in the west, must have made him, like Chedorlaomer his fellow-countryman, and Hammurabi his rival, one of the heroes of his time.

There now remain to be treated of Chedorlaomer and Tidal, the remaining two of the four allies who fought in that memorable conflict by the Dead Sea to bring into subjection their revolted vassals.

From the time of their first discovery it has been felt that the occurrence of names containing the element Kudur—Kudur-mabuk, Kudur-Nanḥundi, Kudur-Naḥhunte, etc.—was, in itself, excellent testimony to the correctness of the narrative in the 14th chapter of Genesis, where an Elamite king having *Chedor* as the first element of his name, attacks and conquers, in alliance with certain kings of Babylonia, five petty rulers of a district on the shores of the Dead Sea. It was, however, naturally a matter of disappointment that the name of Chedorlaomer himself did not occur, for it was soon recognized that the identification, made by Sir Henry Rawlinson, of Kudur-mabuk (read Kudur-mapula) with Chedorlaomer could not be sustained. What was wanted, was some such name as Kudur-Lagamar or Kudur-Lagamal, the second element having been recognized in other texts as the name of the Elamite deity Lagamaru. It was to all appearance thought to be probable that the name of Tidal would be found.

Accordingly, when two tablets were referred to at the Congress of Orientalists held at Geneva in 1894 as containing the names Tudḥula, Êri-Eaku (Êri-Ekua), and another name read doubtfully as Kudur-laḥ(gu)mal, no publicly-expressed objection to their possible identification with Tidal, Arioch, and Chedor-

laomer was made. The names were placed before the Semitic section of the Congress of Orientalists referred to, as recent discoveries, which were certain as far as they went, their identification being a matter of opinion.

None of these documents are in a state of completeness, though one of them, a kind of poem, contains no less than 76 lines, more or less well preserved. The other two are of the nature, apparently, of historical legends, though they may be true historical documents, and, though imperfect, are of great importance. Concerning the names which are contained in these texts there is but little or no doubt, though there may be doubt as to the way in which they ought to be read in consequence of the fanciful way in which they are written.

The first document is Sp. III. 2, and contains all three names—or, rather, the names Tudhula (Tidal), Êri-Eaku's son Dûr-šîr-îlâni, and Kudur-laḥmal. The first portion of this text refers to the gods: "Šamaš, illuminator (of the earth)," "the lord of lords, Merodach, in the faithfulness of his heart," aided (probably) his servant to subdue (?) some region, "all of it." Then there is a reference to (soldiers) whom some ruler "caused to be slain," and as the name of Dûr-šîr-îlâni son of Êri-(E)aku follows, there is every probability that it was he who is referred to in the preceding lines. The carrying off of goods (?) is next spoken of, and waters which to all appearance came over Babylon and the great temple-tower called Ê-saggil (more usually written in earlier times Ê-sagila). The next line has an interesting reference to "the son (?)" of some one, who "slaughtered him like (?) a lamb with the weapon of his hands." After this, we are told that "the elder and the child (were killed) with the sword." To all appearance, another division of the subject begins with the next line, though the text goes on recording things of the same nature—"the

child he cut off." This is immediately followed by the words "Tudhula the son of Gazzā. . .," or "Tidal son of Gazzā(ni ?)," who, like Dûr-šîr-îlâni (if we may form any opinion from the fact that the wording of the line following the mention of Tidal is the same as that following the name of the son of Êri-Eaku), carried off goods (?), and waters (he caused to flow?) over Babylon and Ê-saggil, the great temple of the city. The parallel between these two passages is still further emphasized by the words in the line immediately following, which says that "his son fell upon him with the weapon of his hand." The next line is the last of the obverse, and speaks of ("the proclamation," perhaps) of "his dominion before the temple of Annunit," where we have the interesting archaism, *An-nu-nit* for D. P. (*i. e.* the determinative prefix indicating that the name of a deity follows) *A-nu-nit*.

The reverse begins with a reference to Elam, and some one (perhaps the king of that country) who "spoiled from the city Aĥhê (?) to the land of Rab-bâtum." Something was made, apparently by the same personage, into heaps of ruins, and the fortress of the land of Akkad, and "the whole of Borsippa(?)" are referred to. At this point comes the line mentioning Kudur-laĥmaġ, supposed to be Chedorlaomer. It reads as follows—

"Kudur-laĥmaġ, his son, pierced his heart with the steel sword of his girdle."

After this there is a passage where the various kings mentioned seem to be referred to, and it is stated that Merodach, the king of the gods, was angry against them, and they were, to all appearance, made to suffer for what they had done. The scribe who had composed this record now speaks, in favourable words, of the king then reigning, and seems to refer to the restoration of the inscription to its place by the person (prince) who, in later days, should find it (as was the

custom among the Babylonians and Assyrians). He ends with a pious wish that a sinful man might not exist, or something to that effect.

The second tablet, though in a more satisfactory state of preservation, is still sufficiently incomplete, none of the lines being altogether perfect.

After referring to Babylon, and to the property of that city, "small and great," it is said that the gods (apparently)

"in their faithful counsel to Kudur-lahgumal, king of the land of Elam . . . said 'Descend.' The thing which unto them was good (he performed, and) he exercised sovereignty in Babylon, the city of Kar-Duniaš."

It would therefore appear that this Elamite ruler, by the will of the gods (such was the way with conquerors in those days—they annexed other countries to their dominions by the will of the gods of the lands annexed), took possession of Babylon, capital (such seems to be the meaning of the phrase) of Kar-Duniaš. This is followed by a long passage in which animals and birds, apparently the favourites of the Elamite king, are referred to, and the idea which one gains by reading it is, that he attended to these rather than to the welfare of his realm. This being the case, it is natural that something about the remissness of the king should follow, and this seems to be, in fact, intended in the next line, where some one whose name is lost seems to ask: "What king of Elam is there who has (erected?) the chapel (?) (it was something made of wood, as the determinative prefix shows) of E-saggil?" It was the Babylonians, the text seems to say, who had done things of this kind. The speaker then seems to begin to talk of "their work," when another gap destroys the remainder of the phrase. He then speaks about "(a let)ter (?) which thou hast written thus: 'I

am a king, the son of a king . . . ,” but whether it is the same personage who says that he is “the son of the daughter of a king, who has sat on the throne of dominion,” is doubtful—it may be a similarly boasting reply to the statement put into the mouth of the first speaker. The line which follows has the name of Dûr-šîr-ilâni, son of Êri-Ekua (Êri-Eaku of the other historical text), who seems to have carried away spoil, but whether it is he who is referred to in the next line as having sat on the throne of dominion is doubtful. This is followed by the expression of the wish that the king might come who from eternal days . . . was proclaimed lord of Babylon. The closing lines of the obverse, which is here described, do not give any clear sense, but there is a reference to the months Kislev and Tammuz, probably in connection with festivals, also (apparently) to certain priests, and to the taking of spoil. The remains of the reverse are too scanty to gather what the text inscribed upon it really refers to.

It is naturally difficult to judge which of these two inscriptions came first. Both of them seem to have a kind of peroration at the end containing similar phrases referring to the city of Babylon and its well-being, and either might therefore be the last tablet of a series. To all appearance, the order of the two records turns upon the question whether Dûr-šîr-ilâni is the one who is referred to as having written a certain communication, or whether it is about him that some one has written. As he seems to be referred to in the third person, the probability is that “Dûr-šîr-ilâni, son of Êri-Eaku, who (carried away?) the spoil of . . . ,” is not the person speaking, but the person spoken of. In this case he was not necessarily alive at the time, and the order of the two tablets as here printed may be the correct one.

How far the record which they contain may be

true is with our present knowledge impossible to find out. The style of the writing with which they are inscribed is certainly very late—later, in all probability, than the Persian period, and the possibility that it is a compilation of that period has been already suggested. That it is altogether a fiction, however, is in the highest degree improbable. If we have in the three names which these two tablets contain the Babylonian prototypes of Tidal, Arioch, and Chedorlaomer, they must refer to the events which passed between the first and thirty-first years of the reign of Amraphel or Hammurabi, in which it would seem that both Dûr-šîr-ilâni and Tudhûla attacked and spoiled Babylon, cutting the canals so that the town and the temple were both flooded. Both of these royal personages, who, be it noted, are not called kings, were apparently killed by their sons, and Kudur-laḥmal seems to have been a criminal of the same kind, if we may judge from the words “Kudur-laḥmal, his son, pier(ced?) his heart with the steel sword of his girdle.” That three royal personages, contemporaries, should all dispose of their fathers in the same way seems, however, in the highest degree improbable. It also seems to be in an equal degree impossible that (as has been suggested) the tablets in question should refer to Tidal, Arioch, and Chedorlaomer, but not the *same* Tidal, Arioch, and Chedorlaomer as is spoken of in Genesis, unless it be meant thereby that the Biblical personages of that name are the historical ones, whilst those of the two tablets belong to the realm of fiction. The greater probability is, that they are the same personages, but that the accounts handed down to us on these two tablets are largely legendary.

And that this is the case is made more probable by the third document, couched in poetical form, which I have entitled *The Legend of Chedorlaomer*. The following are extracts from this remarkable piece—

“. . . . and they pressed on to the supreme gate.
 He threw down, removed, and cast down the
 door of Ištar in the holy places,
 He descended also, like Ūra the unsparing, to
 Dû-maḥa ;
 He stayed also in Dû-maḥa, looking at the
 temple ;
 He opened his mouth, and spake with the
 children (of the place).
 To all his warriors (then) he hastened the mes-
 sage :—
 ‘ Carry off the spoil of the temple, take also its
 goods,
 Destroy its barrier, cause its enclosures to be cut
 through.’
 To the channel they pressed on”

(Here comes a mutilated passage apparently refer-
 ring to the destruction which he wrought.)

“ He drove away the director’s overseer, he took
 away the vail.
 The enemy pressed on evilly to Ennun-dagalla.
 The gods were clothed with light before him,
 He flashed like lightning, and shook the (holy)
 places.
 The enemy feared, he hid himself.
 There descended (?) also its chief man, and he
 spake to him a command.
 the gods were clothed with light,
 (He flashed like lightning), and shook the (holy)
 places.
 ‘ (Draw near unto?) Ennun-dagalla, remove his
 crowns !
 (Enter into?) his temple, seize his hand !’
 , he did not fear, and he regarded
 not his life.
 ‘ (He shall not approach?) Ennun-dagalla, he shall
 not remove his crowns.’ ”

(Here follows another mutilated passage, describing how "the Elamite, the wicked man," proclaimed something to the lands, and how he dwelt and stayed in Dû-maḥa.)

(At this point is the end of the obverse, and there is a considerable gap before there are any further fairly complete passages.)

"When the guardian spoke peace (to the city)
There came down his winged bulls, which (protect?) the temple.
The enemy, the Elamite, multiplied evils,
And Bel allowed evil to be planned against
Babylon."

"When righteousness was absent (?), then was
decided (?) also the destruction
Of the temple, the house of the multitude of the
gods. (Then) came down his winged bulls.
The enemy, the Elamite, took its goods—
Bêl, dwelling upon it, had displeasure."

"When the magicians repeated their evil words (?),
Gullum¹ and the evil wind performed their evil (?).
There came down also their gods, they came
down like a torrent.
Storm and evil wind went round in the heavens.
Anu, their creator, had displeasure.
He made pale their face, he made desolate his
place,
He destroyed the barrier in the shrine of Ê-anna,
(He overthrew?) the temple, and the platform
shook."

". he decreed destruction,
. he had disfavour.
The people(?) of Bêl of Ê-zida barred(?) the road
to Sumer.

¹ A deity, probably the god of destruction.

Who is Kudurlahgu(mal), the doer of the evils?
 He has gathered also the Umman-man(da
 against?) the people (?) of Bêl—
 He has laid in ruin by their side."

"When (the enclosure) of Ê-zida (was broken
 down?),
 And Nebo was ruler of the host, there (came)
 down his (winged bulls).
 Down to Tiamtu he se(t his face).
 Ine-Tutu, whom the Sun-god (?) hastened within
 Tiamtu,
 Entered Tiamtu, and founded a pseudo-capital.
 The enclosure of Ê-zida, the everlasting temple,
 was caused to be broken through."

"(The enemy), the Elamite, caused his yoke of
 horses to be directed, (and)
 Set his face (to go) down to Borsippa.
 He traversed also the road of darkness, the road
 to Mesech.
 The tyrant (?) Elamite destroyed the palace (?),
 He subdued the princes of with the sword,
 He carried off the spoil of all the temples.
 He took their goods, and carried them away to
 Elam.
 ruler, he destroyed the ruler (?),
 filled also the land."
 (The remainder is wanting.)

Apparently this is a poetical reproduction of the tablets of which translations have already been given. The enemy entered Babylon, according to the nine lines of the earlier portion of the inscription which are preserved, and spoiled and ravaged the place. The mention of the channel (*iku*, irrigation-channel) suggests a comparison with the first of the two historical fragments, where waters over Babylon and

Ê-sagila are referred to, and cause one to ask whether Dûr-šîr-ilâni and Tudhûla were not the lieutenants of Kudur-lahgumal.

The description of the conditions under which the entry into Babylon was effected, when the gods were clothed with light, and one of them (possibly Ennundagalla) flashed like lightning and shook the holy places, suggests that a severe thunderstorm acted on the superstitious hopes of the Babylonians, and the equally superstitious fears of their foes, so much so, that the Elamite did not carry out his intention of carrying away the crowns of the statue of the god. He seems, however, to have taken and retained possession of the place.

The reverse apparently states why all these misfortunes came, and what further happened. It was because they accepted a foreign ruler (he spoke peace to the city, and thereby became its master); because there was denial of righteousness or justice (righteousness was absent?); because the magicians repeated evil words. Even in the temple of Anu at Erech (the shrine called Ê-anna, "the temple of heaven," or "of Anu") the god of heaven was displeased, and caused something very like an earthquake. Some, however, were found who were willing to try to bar the passage of the conqueror, who had gathered the Umman-manda (barbarian hordes), possibly his followers and those of Tudhûla or Tidal, against the people (?) of Bêl (the Babylonians), and laid everything in ruins.

When the enclosure of Ê-zida (the great temple-tower of Borsippa, identified with the tower of Babel by modern scholars) was broken down, Ine-Tutu, apparently a Babylonian prince, fled to Tiamtu, the region of the Persian Gulf, and there founded a temporary capital. The invader thereupon seems to have proceeded to Borsippa, and to have taken the road to Mesech—that is to say, to the north—where he continued his ravages. That he intended to go so

far as Mesech, however, is very unlikely, his object being to subdue the princes of the immediate neighbourhood of Babylon, and after collecting the spoil and goods of all the temples, he carried them away with him to Elam.

Cyrus, when he entered Babylon, spoke peace to the city, and promised peace to all the land. In later documents even than the time of Cyrus, "the enemy, the Elamite," is spoken of, and there is every probability that the legend here recounted was popular with the Babylonians as long as any national feeling was left, hence these incomplete remains which have come down to us—due, perhaps, to some period when the old hostility was aroused by some inroad from the mountains on the east, where the Elamites held sway apparently to a comparatively late date.

Whether Êri-Eaku (or Êri-Aaku), Tudhula, and Kudur-lahgumal be Arioch, Tidal and Chedorlaomer respectively, I leave to the reader to decide for himself. The first of these will probably be regarded as sufficiently near to be exceedingly probable. With regard to the two others, it may be noted that Tidal was pronounced, in Hebrew, Tidghal, as the Greek Thargal (for Thadgal, *d* and *r* being so much alike in Hebrew as to be easily interchanged) shows, and Chedorlaomer was Chedorlaghomer, as the Greek Chodollogomar likewise indicates. Doubt concerning the reading can only be entertained with regard to this last name.¹

Whatever may be thought about the interesting and remarkable inscriptions of which an account has just been given, of one thing there can be no doubt, and that is, that the Elamites and Babylonians were quite powerful enough, at the time of Abraham, to make an expedition of the magnitude described in

¹ Further details will be found in the paper, *Certain Inscriptions and Records*, etc. in the *Journal of the Victoria Institute*, 1895-96, pp. 43-90. Published also separately.

Genesis xiv. Sargon of Agadé held sway over this district, and he reigned, according to Nabonidus's indications, more than 1500 years earlier. His son, when he came to the throne, added Elam to his dominions as well. That the position should, at a considerably later period, be reversed, is easily conceivable, and it was to all appearance the Elamites who held sway in a part of Babylonia, of which country many of the states undoubtedly acknowledged Elamite overlordship, though with exceeding unwillingness. One point of the undoubted history is noteworthy. Kudur-mabuk, son of Simti-šilḥak, who ruled at Larsa, bears, like his father, an Elamite name. His son, Êri-Aku, has an Akkadian name—perhaps, as already suggested, from motives of policy, and likely enough from the same motive, he seems to have Semitized it later on, making it Rim-Sin. Êri-Ekua (Eaku) is likewise an Akkadian name, and must be a fanciful variant of that of Eri-Aku or Arioch. His son, however, bears the pure Semitic name of Dûr-šîr-ilâni, “the exalted defence of the gods.” This is undoubtedly a case of carrying the policy of conciliation a step further, for by doing this he not only bears a native name, but also claims to be the defender of the gods of his country.

After the retreat of the conquering army of Elamites and Babylonians with their booty, with Lot, Abraham's nephew, as prisoner, and his goods as part of the spoil, comes the interesting account of the way in which Abraham rescued his relative and recovered his property, with a portion of that belonging to the king of Sodom. On his return with the spoil, Melchizedek king of Salem meets him, offering him bread and wine, and blessing him as Abraham of El-Elyon, “the most high god.” Certain supposed confirmatory statements in the correspondence of Abdi-ṭâba, ruler of Jerusalem, which was found among the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, has been the subject of much discussion, and

it is apparently regarded as being of much importance, though there are various opinions concerning it. The prince in question, when writing to his suzerain, the reigning king of Egypt, makes the remarkable statement that it was not his father nor his mother who had set him in that place (*i.e.* Uru-salim or Jerusalem) as king, but "the mighty king"—

"Behold, this land of Jerusalem, neither my father nor my mother gave (it) to me—the hand (arm¹) of the mighty king gave it to me."—(Tablet, *Berlin*, 103.)

"Behold, I am not a prefect, I am an employé of the king my lord,—behold, I am an officer of the king, and one who brings the tribute of the king. Neither my father nor my mother, (but) the arm of the mighty king has set me in the house of my father."—(Tablet *B.* 104.)

"Behold, I, neither my father nor my mother set me in this place. The arm of the mighty king caused me to enter into the house of my father."—(Tablet *B.* 102.)

As Abdi-ṭāba then goes on to emphasize his faithfulness to the king of Egypt, apparently on account of his having been made ruler of Jerusalem by him, these passages merely resolve themselves, to all appearance, into a statement of the writer's indebtedness to his royal master. It may be disappointing, but to all appearance the "mighty king" is the king of Egypt, and not the god of Uru-salim.

Nevertheless, the description of Melchizedek in Heb. vii. 3, "without father, without mother," makes it a quite legitimate question to ask: may not Abdi-ṭāba, in what he said to his suzerain, have made some mental reservation when writing what he did? Or is

¹ The word *kātu*, "hand," in Semitic Babylonian, means also "power," and as an explanatory gloss, the scribe has introduced the Hebrew אֲרִי, *zuruk* in Assyrian transcription, meaning "arm," or, here, "power." Apparently he was afraid that *kātu* would not be understood.

it not possible that, when speaking about his independence of his father and his mother for the position that he occupied, he was unconsciously making use of words familiar to him, and recorded in some document of the archives of the city? We have yet to learn the history of the preceding period—we know not whether Abdi-ṭāba had really a right to the position which he occupied (he seems to have been placed as ruler of Jerusalem by the foreign power to which he refers), and until we get more information, there is no escape from the necessity of regarding him, from his own letters, as being in a different position from that which, in the fourteenth chapter of Genesis, Melchizedek occupies.

In connection with the question as to what divinity was worshipped at Jerusalem, the tablet known as *B. 105* is of importance. Line 14 of the letter in question reads: "The city of the land of Jerusalem, its name is Bît-Ninip, the city of the king, is lost—(it is) a place of the men of Kelti." What was this "city of the king," or "royal city"? The general opinion at first was, that the place meant was Jerusalem itself, for that must have been from the earliest times "a royal city" *par excellence*. Winckler, however, translates "A city of the land of Jerusalem," which certainly seems a reasonable rendering. Properly speaking, however, the idiomatic Semitic Babylonian expression for "a city" would be *ištin ālu*, "one city." Though Winckler's rendering is a perfectly reasonable one, therefore, the first translation is not excluded, and in any case there remains the clear statement that a city of the territory of Jerusalem—that is to say a city which owned the sway of her kings—possessed, as its patron-deity, the god whom the Babylonians and Assyrians called Ninip, and worshipped under many names. Among these may be mentioned Madanunu, explained as "the proclaimed (?), the renowned, the high"; En-banda, probably meaning

"the distinguished lord," a name which he bore as "Ninip, he who takes the decision of the gods." Another of his names was *Ḫalḫalla*, "Ninip, protector of the decision, father of Bêl"; and, more interesting still, he was called *Me-maḫa* ("supreme word"), as "Ninip, guardian of the supreme commands." The Assyrians worshipped him both under the name of Ninip and *Apil-Êšarra*, "son of the house (temple) of the host." It is this deity whose name occurs in the Assyrian royal names *Tukulti-Ninip* and *Tukulti-âpil-Ê-šarra*, or *Tiglath-pileser*.

On these points, as on many others, we must wait for more light from the East.

In the matter of Sarai, Abraham's wife, giving her handmaid Hagar to Abraham as a second or inferior wife, because she had no children herself, it is not improbable that we have a record of what was a common custom at the time. On p. 174 ff. translations of Babylonian tablets are given, which seem to have some analogies with what is stated in the Biblical narrative. In these inscriptions, however, the woman of inferior position, though she is expected to be the servant of the other, is raised, to all appearance, into a higher position, and described as the sister of the first wife, apparently by adoption, this supposition being based on the statement that *Iltani* was daughter of *Sin-âbu-šu*, though both *Iltani* and *Taram-sagila* were taken in marriage from *Uttatum*, their father. Apparently there was to be no difference in the status of the children of either of them, and it was apparently on account of the hope that Hagar's son would be as her own, that the patriarch's wife acted as she did.

With regard to the contract at *Machpelah*, that is, as has already been noticed more than once, evidently a legal document, or at least an abstract of such a document, and bears some likeness to the ancient contracts of Assyria and Babylonia, though the latter are generally composed in much shorter form, and

with different phraseology. The descriptions of landed property given on pp. 167, 178 ff., and also such sales of land as the following give material for comparing the document in question—

“45 (?) gan, a field by the crossing, in the upper district of Tenu, beside (the property of) Qaranu the son of the palace, and beside (the property of) Ilimidi, its first end the road Aštaba(tum ?), its second end the property of the enclosure Tenunam, Il-šu-banî has bought from Nannara-manšum and Sin-banî, his brother, sons of Sin-âbû-šu, for its complete price. He has paid the money, he has passed the barrier, his transaction is complete—the silver, the price of their field, is complete, they are content. They shall not say ‘We have not received the money’—they have received it before the elders. At no future time shall Nannara-manšum and Sin-banî make claim upon the field. They have invoked the spirit of Šamaš, Merodach, and Zabium (the king).

“Claim of his brothers and his sisters [this would be better “their brothers and their sisters”], children of Sin-âbû-šu, Nannara-manšum and Sin-banî shall answer for.

“Before Ili-’adiwa, son of Amurru-banî; before Nannara-ki (?), son of Sin-našir; before Sin-rêmeni, son of Išmê-Sin; before Nannara-ki-aga (?), son of Sin-idinnam; before Munawirum; before Sin-bêl-ili; before Sin-ûblam; before Nannara-manšum; before Ubar-Ninip, the scribe, before Sin-êribam.”

In the following text the nature of the trees on the ground sold is specified—

“12 measures, a date-palm plantation, beside the plantation of Rîš-Šamaš, priest of the Sun-god, son of the woman Sâla, its first end (the property of) Girum, Aḥatāni, sun-devotee, daughter of Marum, has bought for its price in silver from Rîš-Šamaš, son of Sâla. She has paid the money, (and) is content—she has passed the barrier. The transaction is ended. At no

future time shall they make claim against each other. (They have invoked) the spirit of Šamaš, Merodach, and Hammurabi (Amraphel).

“ Before Amri-ili-šu, son of Naram-Êa ; before Yati-ilu, son of Abil-Sin ; before Ibi-Šamaš, before Êtil-šêp-Šamaš (?), sons of Buzia ; before Izu-zariku ; before Êrib-Sin, son of Sârabi ; before Zunum (?), son of Sin-idinnam ; before Igara-ašdum (?), son of Ilu-marabj (?); before Ili-âbû-Sin (?); before Êrib-Sin, son of Šu-*. * ; before Šamaš-bini-pî-ia ; before Dimahum ; before Riš-Šamaš ; before Ikunia, (son of?) *-ninibu.”

A comparison of these inscriptions, which are types of hundreds of others known to Assyriologists, with the transaction between Abraham and the Hittite Ephron, shows noteworthy differences. The boundaries are usually stated in the Babylonian documents with sufficiently great precision ; but, on the other hand, the nature of the land is generally not stated except if it be actually under cultivation, and any trees growing on it are apparently mentioned only on account of their commercial value—when, for instance, they are fruit-bearing trees, as in the reference to the date-palms in the second document here translated. In Babylonia, as in Palestine, contracts and transactions of a legal nature often took place in the open space by the gate of the city in or near which the contracting parties lived, and where witnesses to the transaction could easily be found among those who passed in and out, or who had business in the neighbourhood. In the record contained in the 23rd chapter of Genesis, the names of the witnesses are naturally not given, but it is expressly stated that the contract was made “ in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.”

SALEM.

One of the most interesting points revealed by the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, is the fact that the name of Jerusalem occurs, and is not called simply Salem (as in Gen. xiv. 18), but Uru-salim, the Aramaic (Syriac) *Uri-shalem*, a form which confirms the translation given to it, namely, "city of peace," though the writing of the word in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets suggests the suppression of the particle "of," making "the city Peace" simply, which would, perhaps, be to a certain extent a counterpart to or an explanation of the form Salem, "Peace," in Genesis.

There is no doubt that the name is an exceedingly interesting one. Prof. Sayce has suggested that there was a god named Salem, or "Peace," and that the city was so called as being the abode of that deity. This, of course, is by no means improbable, but in no place where the name occurs—neither in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets nor in the historical inscriptions of Sennacherib—has the element *salim* (in Sennacherib's texts *salimmu*) the divine prefix before it. That the divine prefix should be omitted in the inscriptions of Sennacherib is easily understood, as the name in question would be a foreign one to the Assyrian scribes of his time. To the writers of the letters from Jerusalem, however, it was a native name, and one would certainly expect the name of the city, in such documents, to be given fully at least once.

Nevertheless, that there was a god of peace among the Semites, is proved by the name of the Assyrian god *Sulmanu* or *Shalman*, a component part of the name *Shalmaneser*, the Assyrian *Sulmanu-ašarid*. It is noteworthy that there were no less than four Assyrian kings of this name, and that it means "the god *Shalman* is chief." *Sulmanu* or *Salmanu nunu*, "Shalman the fish," also occurs, as the name of one

of the gods of the city Tedi, or, as Prof. Sayce reads it, Dimmen-Silim (better Temmena-silima), but this latter reading would only be the correct one if the characters Tedi are to be read as an Akkadian group.

It is therefore very doubtful whether the element *salim* in the name of Jerusalem be the name of a god, notwithstanding the love that the peoples of the Semitic East naturally had for the blessings which the word implies. It formed part, as in Arabic at the present day, of many a greeting, and is one of the most noteworthy points of the Semitic languages. A poetic composition, apparently of the time of the dynasty of Babylon—probably contemporaneous with Abraham—seems to read as follows—

Mazzazam išu,	A resting-place there is, ¹
Padanam išu—	A plain there is— ¹
Āab ēkalli šalim ;	The gate of the palace is peace ;
Šulmu parku šakin.	Peace forms the bolt.
Martum šalmât	The daughter has peace,
Ubanum šalmât	The mountain-peak has peace,
Ĥašû (?) u libbu (?) šalmu	Mind and heart have peace—
Šinšerit tiranu.	12 (fold ?) (shall be) the blessing (?).
<hr/>	
Telitim immeni izzim	The boundary, our (?) strong defence (?)
Šalmât	has peace—
Mimma la tanakkud.	Naught shalt thou fear.

In all the above passages, however, as in the name of Jerusalem itself, the exact meaning of the root *šalāmu* is doubtful. A better translation than "peace" would probably be "safe and sound," "intact," or something similar (see the 13th edition of Gesenius's Lexicon, edited by Prof. F. Buhl, with the collaboration of Socin and Zimmern, also Fried. Delitzsch, *Assyrisches Handwörterbuch*), but the old and more

¹ Or "he has." *Išu* may also come from *našû*, in which case it would be imperative—"take thou the resting-place, take thou the plain," but the rendering given above is probably the correct one.

poetic expression "peace," "to be at peace," may be held to sufficiently express the meaning.

With regard to the first element of the name Jerusalem, Uru-salim in Assyrian, that is to all appearance the Sumero-Akkadian *uru* (from an older *guru*), "city," in the dialect *eri*, from which the Hebrew 'ir, "city," has to all appearance come. The vowel-change from *u* to *e* or *i* is shown in *tu*, dialectic *te*, "dove"; *uru*, dial. *eri*, "servant"; *duga*, dial. *šiba*, "good," etc. As is usual with two nationalities dwelling at no great distance from each other, borrowings of words took place between the Semites on the one hand and the Sumero-Akkadians on the other, which have left traces on the vocabularies of both.

CHAPTER VII

ISAAC, JACOB, AND JOSEPH

Jacob, Yakub, and Yakub-ilu—Joseph, Yasup, and Yasup-ilu—Other similar names—The Egyptian monuments and the Semites.

WITH the disappearance of Abraham from the scene of his earthly wanderings, a prominent figure connecting Babylonia with Palestine vanishes from history. His son Isaac and his grandson Jacob retain, however, their connection with those of the family who resided at Haran, taking their wives from among their relatives there—Isaac because his father wished it, Jacob because the souls of his father and mother were vexed on account of the daughters of Heth whom Esau, Jacob's brother, had married. In this primitive story of three generations of a primitive family there is much to interest the student of ancient west Semitic manners and customs—the love of Isaac for Esau, because Isaac loved the savoury venison which the former provided for him; how Jacob, "the supplanter," obtained his brother's birthright and the blessing which he ought to have had; Laban's covetousness and duplicity—all these things furnish material for the student of manners and customs and of human nature, but very little for the comparative archæologist who wishes to find connections between Abraham's descendants and the country which gave their father (or their grandfather) birth. Nevertheless there are points which deserve illustration.

To all appearance the manners and customs of the families of the patriarchs had not changed since they came out of Babylonia. There is the same pastoral life, the same dislike (and probably mistrust) of strangers and foreigners, the same freedom on the part of the men, even the most honoured among them, with regard to the marriage-tie, the same tendency to add to this world's goods, and to become great and mighty chiefs in the land (would that Jacob had done this otherwise), as at first. The Babylonian spirit of commerce and the desire for "supplanting" was well developed in the father of the twelve tribes, and may be regarded as adding, as far as it goes, to the confirmation of the theory (but the question is more one of fact than of theory) that Abraham was of Babylonian race.

Exceedingly interesting are all the names borne by the patriarchs, and the reasons why they were given to them. Indeed, the punning references to circumstances concerning their birth are similar in their character to those of the patriarchs before the Flood. Nevertheless, it is noteworthy that many of the names found in this part of the sacred narrative are not by any means unique. Thus the name of Jacob occurs many times in the tablets of the period of the first dynasty of Babylon under the forms of *Yakubu*, *Yakubi*, etc., and there are also forms with the word *ilu* attached—*Ya'kubi-ilu*, *Yakub-ilu*, etc. In like wise we find what is apparently the same name as that of Joseph, namely, *Yašupum* with its longer form *Yašup-ilu*, types of many others, such as *Yakudum*, *Yakunam*, etc., *Yabnik-ilu*, *Yagab-ilu* son of *Yakub-ilu*, etc. As far as I have at present been able to find out, however, none of the names of this class have as yet been discovered in both forms (*i. e.* with and without the element *ilu*), which may turn out to be of importance, or may be simply a remarkable coincidence.

This, naturally, leads to the question: What are the meanings of these names? According to Genesis, Jacob means supplanter, or, rather, "he has supplanted," and the further query then arises: What does the name mean when *ilu* is added to it? The meaning in this case ought to be "God has supplanted," which clearly will not fit.

The best explanation probably is, that the name of Jacob was never Ya'kub-*ilu*, but Ya'kub simply, meaning, "he has supplanted," and referring, naturally, to the person who bore the name. As the name "Supplanter" is not one which a man would be proud to bear, in all probability it was seen that it would be taken for the usual abbreviation for Ya'kub-*ilu*, with the probable meaning of "God hath restrained" (another signification of the root 'aqab), and thus it may be that there is no record of any one having reproached him on account of it, except the members of his own family, who knew why it was given to him, and recognized in his character as a man something which corresponded with the name given to him because of what was said to have happened at his birth.

Notwithstanding the two etymologies of the name of Joseph which are given (Gen. xxx. 23, 24), "He (God) hath taken away," and "He (God) hath added," there is but little doubt that the latter rendering is the correct one, agreeing, as it does, better with the root *yāsaph*, from which it is derived, the other rendering, from the root *āsaph*, "to take away," being due to a kind of pun. (The former rendering is explained as being from the Elohist narrative, the other from that of the Jehovist, but it seems not at all improbable that a woman, even a Canaanitess of those primitive ages, should have made a joke sometimes—they seem always to have been given to making strange comparisons with regard to words, and even the ancient Babylonians were not free from that failing, as at least one of the bilingual tablets shows.) The meaning of the

name Joseph is therefore "He (God) hath added," corresponding with that of the Yašup-îlu, "God hath added," of the tablets of the time of the dynasty of Babylon. The use of š for s must be due to the fact that Yašup-îlu was, for the Babylonians, a foreign name, and that, in Assyro-Babylonian, šin was pronounced like samech and samech like šin, as a general rule.

Besides the names of the patriarchs Jacob and Joseph, the name Sar-îlu, "prince of God," suggests a comparison with Israel, which is written Sir'îlâa, "Israelites," in the time of Shalmaneser II. The meaning attributed to this name would seem to be somewhat strained, as it would signify rather "God hath striven," than "he hath striven with God." That word-play exists also here, and that the name was a changed form of Sar-îli, "prince of God," is possible, and is at least justified as a suggestion by the form recorded by Shalmaneser II. already referred to.

The name of his brother Esau may possibly exist in the Babylonian Esê, found on a tablet dated in the reign of Samsu-iluna. Laban does not occur, except as the name of a god in a list of deities worshipped in the city of Aššur. With regard to Bethuel, one cannot help thinking that it must be the same as the place-name Bethel, the terminal *u* of the nominative being retained in the name of Abraham's nephew. If this be the case, he may have been so named after the "Bethel of cedar" (see p. 201), though there is just the possibility that, as Gesenius suggests, Bethuel may be for Methuel, the Babylonian *Mut-îli*, "man of god." That the Bethel of Haran was a heathen place of worship, however, can hardly be regarded as any objection to one of the family to which Abraham and his descendants belonged bearing such a name. If the Hebrew text be correct, therefore, it is probably an abbreviation, forming part of a name similar to

Ê-sagila-zērâ-êpuš, "Ê-sagila (the temple of Belus at Babylon) has created a name," and others like it. It is also to be noted, that the name given by Leah to the son which Zilpah her handmaid bore to Jacob after she herself left off bearing was Gad, rendered in the Hebrew itself by "Fortunate," and probably the name of a west Semitic deity, Gad, the god of good fortune.

But the heathenism of the portion of the family living at or near Haran is clearly proved by the matter of the teraphim, which Rachel stole from her father Laban. It is true that they are generally regarded as figures used for the purpose of magic, but as Laban himself calls them his "gods," there is every probability that they were worshipped as such. It is to be regarded as simply an indication of the difficulty which most dwellers in the midst of polytheism in those days must have found in dissociating themselves from the practices of those with whom they came daily into contact. They may have had all the tendencies possible towards monotheism, but how were they to embrace it in all its perfection in the midst of a population recounting from time to time the many wonderful things which their gods and protecting genii did for them, and which the hearer had no opportunity of probing to the bottom and estimating at their true value? As these people were, to all appearance, but simple shepherds (though sufficiently wealthy), it is hardly to be expected of them that they would go deeply into philosophical considerations concerning the Deity, especially when we remember that the family of Laban was in close contact with the idolatry of Haran.

With regard to the teraphim which Rachel took with her when Jacob fled from her father, there is not much that can be said. Figures so called were in common use among the Jews and other nations for purposes of magic, and to all appearance they were

statues of deities (as indicated in the passage now under consideration) which were consulted by some means when anything of importance was about to be undertaken. To all appearance they were the household gods, like the Lares and Penates of the Romans, though they were also used when on expeditions, as when Nebuchadnezzar is represented (Ezekiel xxi. 21—26 in the Heb.) standing at the parting of the ways to use divination, shaking arrows to and fro, consulting the teraphim, and looking at a liver to decide what his success in the operations which he was about to undertake against Jerusalem would be. In Zechariah x. 2 also, there is a reference to the teraphim, which, as oracles, had "spoken vanity," and the diviners had "seen a lie." Little doubt exists, therefore, as to what these things were used for. With regard to their form, it is supposed that they were similar to the small figures found in the ruins of the ancient palaces of Assyria, generally under the pavement, in all probability images of the gods of Assyria who, by their effigies, were supposed to protect the palace and its inhabitants. Some of these are four-winged figures similar to those found on the bas-reliefs, whilst others are representations of a deity, probably the god Êa or Aê, the god of the sea, who is represented clothed with a fish's skin, etc. The size of these teraphim must have differed greatly; that which was placed in David's bed by Michal, his wife, to deceive Saul's messengers, must necessarily have been of considerable height—probably not much under that of a man. Those hidden by Rachel when her father came to look for them, however, must have been comparatively small, and the figures found in the foundations of the Assyrian palaces rarely measure more than six inches in height.

In the light of what this incident of the teraphim reveals, it is not to be wondered at that Jacob, when about to go up to Bethel from Shechem, after the

treacherous spoiling of the city by his sons, should have said, "Put away the strange gods that are among you," and it shows also a considerable amount of tolerance on the part of the patriarch. Did he, too, believe that the gods which his relatives and dependents worshipped were in any sense divine beings? In any case, it is to be noted that, after they were given to him, he did not destroy them, but hid them, with the trinkets which they possessed—in all probability in many cases heathen emblems—under the terebinth-tree which was by Shechem.

To all appearance they were allowed to keep these strange gods and heathen emblems until they set out on the journey to make the commanded sacrifices to the God who had revealed Himself to Jacob at Bethel.

It was after this sacrifice at Bethel that God again revealed Himself as El-shaddai, His name in the text of "the priestly narrator" (Gen. xvii. 1), and in many other passages. The word Shaddai here is generally connected with the root *shadād*, "to act powerfully," and the translation "God Almighty" is based on this. As the word is a very difficult one, however, there have been many attempts to find a more satisfactory etymology. It is to be noted, therefore, that there is in Semitic Babylonian a word *šadû*, often applied to deities, and expressed, in the old language of Akkad, by means of the same ideograph (KURA) as is used for mountain (*šadû* or *šaddû* in Semitic Babylonian). This word *šadû*, applied to divinities, Prof. Fried. Delitzsch regards as being distinct from the word for mountain, notwithstanding that they are both expressed by the same word in Akkadian, and renders it by the words "lord," "commander."

Have we, in this word, an Assyro-Babylonian form of the Hebrew Shaddai? We do not know, but the likeness between the two is worth referring to. The god Bêl, for example, is called *šadû rabû*, "the great

mighty one," and Sin, with other deities, bears a similar title, found in such names as Sin-šadûnu, "the Moon-god is our lord." That the idea of almightiness should be expressed by means of the borrowed Akkadian idiomatic use of the word KURA, "mountain," as that which towers up commandingly, a mighty mass, would seem to offer an acceptable explanation of what has long been felt as a difficulty. "But God knows best."

After a long and noteworthy account of Esau and his descendants, the interest of the narrative shifts, and is transferred to Joseph, the youngest but one of Jacob's twelve sons, though the narrative is for a time interrupted by the story of Judah.

With the transfer of the interest of the narrative to Joseph, Egypt, the country into which he was sold as a slave, becomes the scene of the action. Here a vast and interesting store of material meets the student, which, unfortunately, we can only very imperfectly touch upon here, partly from considerations of space, and partly because the present work is intended to be more the story of the Hebrews in connection with Babylonia and Assyria. It is necessary, however, to speak of Egypt not only on account of the continuity of the narrative, but also as an introduction to the chapter in which the Tel-el-Amarna tablets are examined—documents found in Egypt, and addressed to an Egyptian king.

There is no doubt, that in the story of Joseph there exists a considerable amount of what is known as "local colour." This is shown by the freedom which the women of Egypt evidently enjoyed (as exhibited in the story of Potiphar's wife), the matter of Joseph shaving himself before going to see Pharaoh, the many undoubtedly Egyptian names, etc. This, of course, is an undeniable point in favour of the authenticity of the narrative, which, perfect as it is, omits one important point, namely, the name of

the Pharaoh who ruled at the time. That there should be such an omission in the comparatively unimportant references to the visits of Abraham and Isaac to Egypt is, perhaps, not to be wondered at, but that there should be no clue to the identity of the Egyptian ruler under whom Joseph entered Egypt, nor to the persecutor of the Israelites under whose reign they went forth from what had become to them practically a hostile land, is noteworthy, and a matter for great regret. It is, therefore, not to be wondered at that scholars have arisen who doubt the whole story, for the least flaw in a narrative in the present day, when unbelief and the desire for scientific proof meet one on every hand, will cause a thinking man to doubt anything and everything.

The degree of civilization to which Egypt had attained at this period, and probably thousands of years earlier, is so remarkable that it is difficult for us at this distance of time to realize it. Whether the country was in reality more civilized than Babylonia is a matter of doubt—possibly we regard their civilization as superior on account of the monuments being so much better preserved, and because, in consequence of the nature of the climate (which is such as to preserve even perishable things), an untold wealth of material exists. This was not the case with Babylonia, in which country the annual rains have caused almost all woodwork to decay, and only objects of stone and clay, and much more rarely metal, remain, even these being in many instances more or less damaged and therefore defective as really useful historical documents.

Egyptian antiquities testify to the civilization of the Egyptians, as has already been remarked, from remote ages, and the inscriptions show that the kingdom was well organized, and governed by rulers whose sway was popular and in accordance with the wishes of the priesthood. This state of things lasted, according to Prof. Flinders Petrie, until about 2098

B.C., when suddenly this exceedingly conservative nation, possessing as great a dislike for foreigners as do the Chinese at the present time, found itself attacked and invaded by barbarian hordes from Western Asia. From what district these people came is not known. According to Josephus, they were regarded by some as Arabians, but Josephus himself regarded them as being of his own race, *i. e.* Jewish. Quoting from Manetho, he shows that, under a ruler called Timaios, these people from the east, "men of an ignoble race," invaded the land, and easily made themselves master of it without a battle. When the rulers of Egypt fell into their hands, they burned the cities, destroyed the temples of the gods, and inflicted every kind of indignity upon the inhabitants. At last they raised one of themselves named Salatis (a name evidently derived from the Semitic root *šālaṭ*, "to rule") to the throne. This king made Memphis his capital, both Upper and Lower Egypt become tributary to him, and he stationed garrisons in those places which were most suitable for the purpose. One interesting point is, that he directed his attention especially to the security of the eastern frontier, because he feared the Assyrians, who, he foresaw, would one day undertake an invasion of his kingdom. This, to all appearance, refers to the Babylonian dominion, which, as we have seen (see Chap. V.) extended as far as the Mediterranean. As far as our historical knowledge extends, his fears were groundless, as no serious attempt (and certainly no successful attempt) to conquer Egypt was made until long after the time of Salatis, when Esarhaddon, king of Assyria, succeeded in subjugating the country, which remained under Assyrian overlordship until the reign of his son Aššur-banî-āpli.

Salatis ruled 19 years, and was succeeded by a king named Beon or Bnōn, who reigned 44 years. The next ruler of this race bears the Egyptian-sounding

name of Apakhnas, and ruled for 37 years and 7 months. Next came Apophis, the Apepi of modern scholars, who occupied the throne no less than 61 years, Iantias, who ruled for 50 years and 1 month, having also a very long reign. After all these ruled Assis, 49 years and 2 months. These six, says Manetho, were the first of their rulers, and constantly strove to exterminate the Egyptians by making war upon them. Hyksos, or Shepherd kings, and their successors, he goes on to say, retained possession of Egypt 511 years.

In the end the kings of Thebais, and of other provinces of Egypt, arose against the Shepherds, and a long and mighty war was carried on between them, until the Shepherds were overcome by a king whose name was Mispfragmuthosis, who, having expelled them from other parts of Egypt, shut them up in Avaris, a tract consisting of about 10,000 acres. All this tract the Shepherds fortified with great strength, whilst Thummosis, son of Mispfragmuthosis, tried to force them to surrender by a siege, and surrounded them with an army of 480,000 men. He was beginning to despair of being able to reduce them, when they agreed to capitulate, stipulating that they should be permitted to leave Egypt, and go with all their families whithersoever they pleased. This was agreed to, and they bent their way through the desert towards Syria. Fearing the Assyrians (Babylonians), however, who then had dominion over Asia, they built a city in the country called Judea, of sufficient size to contain them all (they numbered not less than 240,000), and named it Jerusalem.

From this it would appear that, taking advantage of the disorganized state of Egypt about 2100 years before Christ, these Shepherd kings invaded the country, and gradually consolidated their power there. In process of time they had the whole of the country in their possession, and such rulers as re-

mained were allowed to retain their provinces only as vassals, being really princes only in name. It is also very probable that if, as really appears, they were barbarians on entering Egypt, they became civilized by intercourse with the nation which they had conquered. This having been done, the monarchy which they established conformed more and more with that of the native Egyptian kings, so that their court and manner of administration were, to all intents and purposes, Egyptian; native administrators being appointed to many important posts in order to obtain the willing obedience of the people.

As the rule of these Shepherd kings began about 2100 B.C., and finished about 1587 B.C. (Petrie), it is clear that the visits of Abraham, Isaac, and Joseph, including Jacob and his family, all fall within this period. As will easily be understood, such a synchronism is not without its value, especially when considering the historical authority of the Pentateuch. That it was during the dominion of the above-named rulers that Joseph entered Egypt is or has been the opinion of all the best students of Egyptian history—Birch, Brugsch, Maspero, Naville, Wiedemann, and many others—and there can be but little doubt of its correctness. It is remarkable that there is no native record of Joseph's administration, but this is, after all, hardly to be wondered at, especially when we consider the disturbed state of the country at a later date, when many records, especially those of the hated conquerors, must have been destroyed, and in any case there is the ever-present chance of some untoward fate overtaking them, by which such documents, if they ever existed, may have become lost to the world for ever.

The strange thing about the foreign rulers who held possession of Egypt so long is, as has already been pointed out by Prof. Petrie, that they remained throughout to all intents and purposes a distinct

nationality. Intermarriage between the two races, even when they were on the most friendly terms, must have been comparatively rare, and it is on this account that the native princes succeeded at last in ridding the land of the "impure," as the native recorder has it. From this same record we get the information that one of the Shepherd kings was 'Apop'i (Apepy), the Apophis of the Greeks, and that he ruled at Hawar, a town which is identified with Avaris. The only god which this ruler served was Sutekh, identified with Râ or Rê (in earlier times also, to all appearance, pronounced Ria), the Egyptian Sun-god. According to the Sallier papyrus, from which the above details are taken, it would seem that Râ-'Apop'i, as he is there called, sent to Seqnen-Rê, "king of the South," proposing that the latter should clear away all the hippopotamuses on the canals of the country, in order that Râ-'Apop'i might sleep. If the king of the South did not succeed in doing this, then he was to embrace the worship of Sutekh, but if he did succeed, then Râ-'Apop'i promised not to bow down before any other god of Egypt except Amon-Râ, the king of the gods.

This, of course, was a distinction without a difference, and is evidently put forward by the writer as such, for the worship of Sutekh in all probability meant the renouncing of the worship of all the other gods of Egypt, a thing which no Egyptian was likely to consent to. On the other hand, the worship of Amon-Râ by the Hyksos king would have been no great hardship, as it would in all probability not have involved any change in his faith, seeing that it was generally recognized that this deity and Sutekh were identical.

The end of this story is lost, so that there is no means of finding out how matters were brought to a head, and the flame of revolt kindled which ended in the expulsion of Egypt's Semitic invaders. What the

historical value of the fragment may be is uncertain, as it reads more like a romance than a true history. In all probability, however, its greatest importance will be found to lie in its local colour.¹

Joseph, on arriving in Egypt, therefore, found himself, to all intents and purposes, among friends. The man to whom the Ishmaelites sold him was, as stated in the sacred narrative, Potiphar, "an officer of Pharaoh's, captain of the guard, an Egyptian." The writer of the narrative evidently wished to convey the idea that a man in the service of the king of Egypt, and bearing an Egyptian name, was not necessarily a native of the country. One in the favour of the

¹ In this connection Maspero's remarks upon this fragment (*Records of the Past*, 2nd series, vol. ii. p. 43) are worth repeating. He points out that there were three Pharaohs named Soqnun-rî (= Seqnen-Rê), and he implies that it was in all probability the last of these which is referred to. He perished by a violent death, perhaps in battle against the Hyksos themselves. "He had shaved his head the morning before, 'arraying himself for the combat like the god Montu,' as the Egyptian scribes would say. His courage led him to penetrate too far into the ranks of the enemy; he was surrounded and slain before his companions could rescue him. The blow of an axe removed part of his left cheek and laid bare the teeth, striking the jaw and felling him stunned to the ground; a second blow entered far within the skull, a dagger or short lance splitting the forehead on the right side a little above the eye. The Egyptians recovered the body and embalmed it in haste, when already partly decomposed, before sending it to Thebes and the tomb of his ancestors. . . . The author of the legend may probably have continued the story down to the tragic end of his hero. The scribe to whom we owe the papyrus on which it is inscribed must certainly have intended to complete the tale; he had recopied the last lines on the reverse of one of the pages, and was preparing to continue it when some accident intervened to prevent his doing so. . . . It is probable, however, that it went on to describe how Soqnun-rî, after long hesitation, succeeded in escaping from the embarrassing dilemma in which his powerful rival had attempted to place him. His answer must have been as odd and extraordinary as the message of 'Apôpi, but we have no means even of conjecturing what it was."

Semitic ruler of the country, and enjoying his confidence, would naturally be favourably disposed towards a person of Semitic race falling into his hands, and this was actually the case with the Hebrew youth, who "found grace in his sight," and became overseer of all his house. Indeed, it is possibly on account of this kindly disposition towards him (though also, and perhaps chiefly, on account of his being of the same race as the then ruler of Egypt), that Joseph was not at once put to death by his enraged master on hearing his wife's lying accusation against him, for no man, in those days, would have looked leniently upon such a crime as that with which Joseph was charged. In connection with this, it is noteworthy that he is said to have been consigned to "the prison, the place where the king's prisoners were bound." Here, being of Semitic race, and helped by his God, he obtained the favour of the keeper of the prison, whose trusted deputy he became. Later on, after interpreting to the king's imprisoned chief butler his dream, he asks this official, when he should again be restored to his place, to make mention of him to Pharaoh, stating that he had been stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews, and had also done nothing to merit being detained a prisoner in that place. To all appearance he firmly believed that his nationality would favour him.

In accordance with his wish, so it turned out, for after two years mention was made of him by the chief butler to Pharaoh, and he is careful to state that Joseph was "an Hebrew." When called, by the ruler of Egypt, in accordance with the custom of the country, Joseph shaved himself, and put on other clothes, before entering the royal presence. The sympathy of the king towards him was manifested immediately after his interpretation of his dreams, and he was at once, with Oriental promptitude, made governor of all the land of Egypt, receiving from the

king his ring in token of the authority conferred upon him. The hero's complete Egyptianizing is to all appearance terminated by his receiving an Egyptian name, Zaphnath-paaneah, and marrying an Egyptian wife, Asenath, daughter of Poti-phera, priest of On.

There are a great many points for consideration in these few statements.

As has been remarked, it was doubtless due to the custom of Egyptian etiquette that Joseph shaved himself, setting aside his Semitic prejudices to the fashion, for it is supposed that Semites abhorred such a ceremony. Surely, it might be objected, the Semitic ruler of Egypt would have liked Joseph none the worse if he had retained his hair, and thus proclaimed his nationality, as it were, on this occasion. And such an objection would possess a certain amount of force. There is hardly any doubt, however, that Semitic abhorrence to the practice has been greatly exaggerated, for it was the custom for high-placed personages in Babylonia, in Joseph's time, to do this, and it remained the custom in that country until a very late date. This was, in all probability, a sacred duty with certain classes of people, such as priests and those dedicated to a divinity. A Hebrew at that time would probably have had no objection, therefore, to adopting the practice, especially in such a climate as that of Egypt, where the necessity of keeping as cool as possible would probably be recognized.

That it should be desired that the new viceroy should try to assimilate himself as much as possible with the natives of the country was probably the reason of Joseph's assuming an Egyptian name and taking an Egyptian wife. A great deal of uncertainty exists, however, as to the true Egyptian form and meaning of the name Zaphnath-paaneah (better Zaphenath-pa'eneakh). Many conjectures have been made as to its true Egyptian form and meaning, but that of Steindorff, "(God), the living one, has spoken,"

is undoubtedly the best of all.¹ The meaning generally given to the name of Asenath, his wife, is "Belonging to (the goddess) Neith," but a certain amount of doubt is attached to this rendering. As for the name of Poti-phaera, her father, of that there is but little doubt: it is the Egyptian Pa-ti-pe-Ra', "the gift of Ra," or "of the Sun," and was naturally a very appropriate name for the priest of On, or Heliopolis, the centre of the worship of the Sun-god. Potiphar, the name of the Egyptian who bought Joseph from the Ishmaelites, is regarded as being a shortened form of this same name.

Another point, and that a very interesting one, is the question of the derivation of the word *abrech*, which the criers were ordered to call out before the newly-chosen viceroy. Professor Sayce compares this expression, with a great amount of probability, with the Babylonian *abriqqu*, from the Akkadian *abrig*, the meaning which he attributes to it being "seer." He also refers to another word, namely, *abarakku* (fem. *abarakkatu*). Of these two, the latter etymology, on account of the consonants, is the more preferable, though the former one would probably suit better in the matter of vowels. But which is the right word?—they cannot both have been the original of *abrech*. The meaning of *abriqqu* is "wise one," and that of *abarakku* "seer," a high official of the Assyrian (and probably also the Babylonian) court. The Tel-el-Amarna tablets show that Assyro-Babylonian literature was known and studied in Egypt, and this would account for the word being introduced into Egyptian. It must be confessed, however, that seductive though these comparisons may be, the forms hardly fit, otherwise nothing would seem to be more appropriate than that a crier should be sent to precede Joseph during

¹ Compare the name of the well near which Hagar the Egyptian woman fell down exhausted when fleeing from Sarai, Abraham's wife: "The well of *the living one* who seeth me."

his triumphal progress through the streets of On or Avaris, announcing that this was the new grand vizier, or the great seer, who had successfully interpreted the king's dream. One would like to have, however, at least one instance of the occurrence of the word in Egyptian literature.

Naturally the Jews of later days were very much exercised in their minds that one of the favourites and primitive heroes of their race should have married a heathen woman, daughter of the priest of the Sun at On, and legends seem to have been invented to account for this undesirable circumstance and explain it away. It is regarded as being due to this that there exists a Christian legend, preserved in Greek, Syriac, Armenian, and Latin, purporting to give the history of Asenath. She is represented as the proud and beautiful daughter of Pentephres (Poti-phera), of Heliopolis, who lived in magnificent exclusion, and despised all men. Her parents wished her to marry Joseph, the great prime minister, but this she would not do. In the course of his visits to collect corn, Asenath sees him, and at once falls in love with him. Joseph, however, will have nothing to do with her because she worships idols. Shutting herself up for seven days in sackcloth and ashes, she threw her idols out of the window, and performed a strict penance. An angel in the form of Joseph then visits her, and blesses her, giving her to eat a mystic honeycomb, signed with the sign of the cross. Asenath, thus accepted, arrays herself in beautiful garments, and goes forth to meet Joseph. He had returned to the house in her parents' absence, but notwithstanding this, the betrothal at once takes place, and afterwards their marriage in the Pharaoh's presence. Her subsequent adventures include an attempt to carry her off on the part of Pharaoh's first-born, aided by Dan and Gad, and in this attempt the heir to the throne loses his life. The original legend made Asenath a Jewess by birth. (See Smith's *Dic-*

tionary of Christian Biography, and Hastings's *Dictionary of the Bible*, sub voc.)

To what has already been said about the points tending to show that Joseph was viceroy in Egypt under one or more of the Hyksos or Shepherd kings, may be added the fact that, when his father and brethren came to settle in the land, they were instructed to say that they were shepherds, though it is at once added that "shepherds were an abomination to the Egyptians." The only thing, to all appearance, that can be argued from this is, that however the native Egyptians might be inclined to look upon the new-comers, the ruler of the land (who is also represented as being pleased that Joseph's brethren had come) had no objection to them on that account. In support of the contention that the period of Joseph was the Hyksos period, it must also be pointed out that this new viceroy introduced at least one measure which might be regarded as somewhat harsh. He appropriated the surplus produce of the seven years of plenty, and when the years of famine came, he compelled the Egyptians to buy back, "even to their own impoverishment,"¹ what they had themselves previously parted with for nothing. The reason for this, however, seems to be clear. The Pharaoh upon the throne was of the same race as himself, and he and all Semitic foreigners in the land, including his father and brethren, were dependent on the same state of things continuing. What he then did would have the effect of placing the native Egyptians still more in the power of their ruler, consolidating the dynasty of Semites to which he belonged, and going far, therefore, to ensure the permanency of its rule. In acting as he did, Joseph was only doing what any other man in his position and of his race would have done.

As has been frequently pointed out, famines occurred from time to time in Egypt, and records

¹ Driver, in Hastings's *Dictionary of the Bible*, under Joseph.

of them are in existence. Even before the time of the Hyksos kings, a failure of the waters of the Nile to rise to their ordinary height would bring great want and distress. At such times the governors of the various provinces of the kingdom gloried, as Ebers says, in helping their subjects, and saving them from distress. Thus Ameni or Amen-em-ha, whose tomb is at Benihasan, praises himself in the following words—

“I cultivated the entire nome of Maḥ with many workpeople, I troubled no child and oppressed no widow, neither did I keep a fisherman from his fishing, or a herdsman from his herd. There was no head of the village whose people I had taken away for compulsory labour, and there was no one unhappy in my days or hungry in my time. When, however, a famine arose, I tilled all the fields in the nome of Maḥ, from its southern to its northern boundary, and gave nourishment and life to its inhabitants. So there was no one in the nome who died of hunger. To the widow I allowed as much as to the wife of a man, and in all that I did I never preferred the great man to the small one. When the Nile rose again, and everything flourished—fields, trees, and all else—I cut off nothing from the fields.”—Ebers in Bædeker's *Upper Egypt*, 1892, p. 15.

Amen-em-ha departed this life in the 43rd year of Useresen I., or about 2714 B.C.

More interesting still, however, is the famine which occurred in the time of Baba, or Beby, as his name is also written. This functionary actually lived during the period of the dominion of the later Hyksos kings, and therefore very close to the time of Joseph. According to Brugsch, Baba lived and worked under the native king Ra-seqenen or Seqenen-Ré III., at the city now represented by the ruins of El-Kâb. Though the famine of which he speaks lasted

“many years,” and notwithstanding that the ruler whom he served was a contemporary of 'Apop'i, the Apophis of Josephus, in whose reign, according to this Jewish historian, Joseph lived, it is thought that there is no reason to regard the calamity here referred to as being the famine of which so full an account is given in Genesis—such a supposition is “entirely gratuitous,” according to the writer in Bædeker's *Upper Egypt*. However this may be, there is no doubt that it is a very important parallel, and would imply that two disastrous famines took place in Egypt in close succession.

The following is Brugsch's translation of this text—

“The chief of the table of princes, Baba, the risen again, speaks thus: ‘I loved my father, I honoured my mother; my brother and my sisters loved me. I stepped out of the door of my house with a benevolent heart; I stood there with refreshing hand, and splendid were the preparations of what I collected for the feast-day. Mild was my heart, free from noisy angers. The god bestowed upon me a rich fortune on earth. The city wished me health and a life full of freshness. I punished the evil-doers. The children who stood opposite me in the town during the days which I have fulfilled were, small as well as great, 60; there were prepared for them as many beds, chairs (?) as many, tables (?) as many. They all consumed 120 ephas of durra, the milk of three cows, 52 goats, and nine she-asses, of balsam a hin, and of oil two jars.

“‘My speech may appear a joke to some opponent. But I call as witness the god Month that my speech is true. I had all this prepared in my house; in addition I gave cream in the pantry and beer in the cellar in a more than sufficient number of hin measures.

“‘I collected the harvest, a friend of the harvest-god. I was watchful at the time of sowing. And now,

when a famine arose, lasting many years, I issued corn to the city at each famine.”¹

As, in Hebrew, “seven” is often a round number, equivalent to the English “several,” the parallel is noteworthy. An additional remark upon the subject of the Pharaoh of Joseph by Ebers (Smith’s *Dict. of the Bible*, vol. i. pt. ii. p. 1729) is sufficiently striking. He says that the Byzantine chronographer who is known under the name of Syncelles (he held the office of Syncellus or suffragan in his monastery), like Josephus and others, calls the Pharaoh of Joseph Apophis. Now Arab tradition, “in which little or no reliance can be placed,” says that he was an Amalekite of the name of Raian ibn el-Walid, and Naville, when excavating for the Egypt Exploration Fund, at Bubastis, found a block with the name of Apophis, and near it the lower part of a statue of black granite with the name of Ian-Ra or Ra-ian, in hieroglyphics. In consequence of this, Dr. Rieu and Mr. Cope Whithouse maintain that this Arab tradition was founded on fact. “We must therefore leave it uncertain,” adds Prof. Ebers, “whether Joseph came down into Egypt in the reign of Apophis, or in the reign of the hitherto unknown Raian.” Perhaps both are right, and Joseph was in Egypt during the reigns of two or more Egyptian kings. Traditions are sometimes strangely correct, in certain points, though grossly untrustworthy in others.

In Ebers’s article to which reference has already been made, the writer is of opinion that Joseph met the king of Egypt on the occasion of the interpretation of the latter’s dream, either at Tanis, the Zoan of the English translation (better So’an), the Arab. Šan, borrowed to all appearance from the Coptic Dzhane (Dzhani, Dzhaane, Dzhaani), from the Egyptian Dzha’an, or at Bubastis, the Egyptian Pi-Bast, the Pi-Beseth of Ezekiel xxx. 17, or at Memphis, the Egypt-

¹ Or “to each hungry person.”

tian Men-nofr, the Biblical Moph or Noph. Of these three sites the first (Tanis) is considered the most probable. It is situated at the north-east of the Delta, and was founded, according to Numbers xiii. 22, seven years after Hebron. From this statement, one would think that there must be some connection between these two places, or else some historical fact is to be associated with it. One thing is certain, and that is, that Tanis was the residence of the Hyksos kings, who held court there for a considerable period, as did also many who preceded and followed them. The ruins are extensive, and the place is noted for its Hyksos sphinxes, in whose faces "the coarse Hyksos type" is strongly marked. The officers under the Pharaoh of the Exodus speak, in their letters, of the life there as being sweet, and praise the neighbourhood for its fertility and the abundance of the food it produced (Ebers).

Nevertheless, Bubastis (the modern Tel-Basta) may have been the place where Joseph saw Pharaoh for the first time, as it was a place of great importance, and had a celebrated temple dedicated to the goddess Bast. Memphis, too, may be regarded as having claims, on account of its being situated so near to On, the abode of Joseph's father-in-law.

On, where Potiphera ("dedicated to the Sun") was priest, was the celebrated city of the Sun-god in Egypt, whose foundation went back to an exceedingly remote antiquity. Besides Râ, Tum or Tmu (the evening sun), Râ-Harmachis (the morning sun), his companion Thoth, Sehu and Tefnut, children of Tum, and Osiris, who was venerated there as the soul of Râ, were among the deities of the place. To these must be added Horus, son of Osiris and Isis, god of the upper world or region of light. His mother Isis was worshipped at On under the name of Isis-Hathor, corresponding with Venus Urania. Besides these deities, various animals were held in honour, among them

being two lions, perhaps representing Sehu and Tefnut, who were worshipped under the form of these animals; the bull Mnevis, sacred to Râ or Rê; and the Phoenix, called by the Egyptians *Bennu*, the bird of Râ, which was supposed to bring the ashes of its father to On once every 500 years, after the latter had been consumed by fire. Other sacred animals in this city were cats and a white sow. No wonder the Israelites of old winced at the thought that their hero Joseph, so perfect in character, wedded the daughter of a priest of this idolatrous city.

The shrine here was immensely wealthy. The staff of priests, officials, and subordinates connected with the temple is said to have numbered no less than 12,913. As the embodiment of the god Râ on earth, the king of the land naturally gave this shrine predominance, and increased its wealth by his gifts. This, added to the fact that the place had the honour of giving him a title ("Lord of On") of which he, in his turn, was naturally proud, added greatly to the renown of the city. Besides the great temples, it is said to have been also "full of obelisks," which were dedicated to the Sun-god in consequence of their being emblematic of his rays. "Cleopatra's Needle" on the Embankment, the obelisk bearing the same name at Cairo, the Flaminian obelisk at Rome, and probably many others, all came from this city. According to Herodotus, the priests of Heliopolis or On were renowned above all others in Egypt for learning.

The Hyksos who held rule in Egypt for so many centuries are regarded as having been wandering hordes of Bedouin Asiatics, called by the Egyptians "the impure," though they also spoke of them under their name of Amu, regarded as being a word derived from the Semitic 'Am, from the root *'amam*, meaning "people." How early they entered the country is not exactly known, but Petrie's estimate, 2097 B.C., may be taken as the nearest at present possible. In

connection with this it may be noted that, at the modern fishing-village of Sãn, the present representative of the ancient Tanis, which was the city of the Hyksos kings described above, the faces and figures of the inhabitants are strange and unlike those of the remainder of Egypt. They call themselves Melakiyin, *i. e.* Melekites or "Royalists," a name applied in the Christian period to a sect of the orthodox Church. They were anciently known as Pi-shemer, corrupted to Bashmurites, and also as Pi-Amu, corrupted to Biamites. There is, therefore, hardly any doubt that these people, the descendants of the wild and turbulent Bashmurites and Biamites who gave so much trouble to the khalifs Merwãn II. (744—750) and Mamun (813—822), may claim for their ancestors either such of the followers of the Hyksos kings who, on the expulsion of the latter, decided to remain in the country, or else of those Semites whom the Hyksos found in Egypt when they conquered the country, and who helped them to consolidate their dominion, partly from sympathy and partly from interest.

Notwithstanding Joseph's long residence in Egypt, it is noteworthy that, like the Hyksos rulers of the land, he did not, to all appearance, become in any sense Egyptianized, but retained his Semitic nationality to the last, as is shown by his command to his Hebrew fellow-subjects to carry his remains away with them when they, in the fulness of time, should leave the country. This being the case, Kalisch has asked, very naturally, "Why did not Joseph, like Jacob, order his body to be conveyed at once to Canaan?" In all probability the explanation is, that the Apophis referred to by the Greek writers was, as has been suggested, a contemporary of Seqnen-Rê III., and therefore quite close to the end of the Hyksos period. Joseph must, then, have passed at least part of his life under native Egyptian rule, and at this time national

feeling must have been more violently anti-Semitic than ever. It may therefore be supposed that it would not have been by any means politic for him to proclaim his nationality in this way, for this might have the effect of endangering the lives and prospects of his surviving countrymen, who were all related to him, by attracting to them the attention of the hostile populace and court—a thing which would, and did, happen soon enough.

A still more difficult question to answer would be, "Why did not the Hebrews go out of Egypt with the Hyksos?" The answer probably is, that Joseph was, to all appearance, still known and honoured by the native Pharaoh, when he came to the throne, for what he had done for the country. To all appearance it was not until after Joseph's death that a Pharaoh arose who knew him not. It may therefore be supposed that, until that time, the Hebrews lived unmolested in the land which they had so long made their home.

CHAPTER VIII

THE TEL-EL-AMARNA TABLETS AND THE EXODUS

Egypt and Syria before the Exodus—The testimony of the Tel-el-Amarna tablets—The relations between the two countries during the reigns of Amenophis III. and IV.—Burra-burias of Babylonia, Ašur-ubališ of Assyria—Yabitiri, and others in Palestine—The Ḥabati and the Habiri—The Letters of Abdi-ṭâba (Ebed-tob, Ābd-ḥiba)—The Pharaoh and the prince of the Amorites—Mahler and the date of the Exodus.

“BEHOLD, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we. Come, let us deal with them wisely, lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they also join themselves unto our enemies, and fight against us: and get them out of the land.”

Such are the words which the new king who knew not Joseph, when he came to the throne, spoke to his people with regard to the alien population which had been allowed during a former reign to settle in the land of Goshen, a fruitful district on the north-east of Egypt, east of Bubastis (Zakāzik). It is the speech of one who feared that, if nothing were done to prevent them from becoming too powerful, they would be a source of danger to the state, as they might join, with every chance of success, in any attack which might be made on the kingdom over which he ruled. It was, in all probability, the presence of a similar foreign (Semitic) population in or near this district, about 2100 years B.C., which had contributed—or perhaps even made—the success of the Hyksos in-

vaders, through which Egypt had been ruled by an alien dynasty for five hundred years. The repetition of such a catastrophe was at all hazards to be prevented. It would seem, therefore, that the persecution of the Hebrews was not undertaken altogether wantonly, but with the object of turning aside a possible misfortune.

As the historical nature of the Exodus has not as yet been absolutely disproved, it is here taken to be a matter of history, and this being the case, it is necessary to try to identify, or, rather, to state what are the most probable opinions, as to the rulers of Egypt at the time of the Oppression and the Exodus. Ramses II. of the nineteenth dynasty is generally held to be the Pharaoh of the Oppression, and Meneptah, his son and successor, the Pharaoh of the Exodus. Lieblein, however, would regard this latter event as having occurred during the reign either of Amenophis III., or his son, Amenophis IV., of the eighteenth dynasty. This latter theory is based on the Tel-el-Amarna letters, which speak of the Ḥabiri, roving bodies of men which went about Palestine stirring up the people, and even compelling them by force to renounce Egyptian rule (which extended in those days over the whole of this district). It will be part of the scope of the present work to examine into this question.

After the death of Seqnen-Rê in battle (see p. 255), he was buried in the usual way at Thebes, implying, as Petrie points out, that the Egyptians had pushed their frontier some way to the north, "so that ceremonies at Thebes were uninterrupted." Further advance, he thinks, was made in the reign of Kames, "the valiant prince," as he calls himself, because Aah-mes was able to besiege the stronghold of the Hyksos down in the Delta at the beginning of his reign, about 1585 B.C. It is to be noted that two names come, to all appearance, between those of

Kames and Aah-mes, but these are probably not those of important kings, though a part of the honour of the progress made ought to be accredited to them. To all appearance it was the efforts of the Thebans, who had been pushing their way northwards during these last three years, which prepared the way for the successes of Aah-mes—successes which placed him on the throne of Egypt, thus making him the founder of the eighteenth dynasty.

Before he became Pharaoh, he succeeded, within four or five years, not only in getting rid of the overlordship of the Hyksos kings, but also in driving them out of the Nile valley, taking possession of Avaris, and pursuing them into Palestine. Here, in the fifth year, he was able to capture Sharhana or Sharuhen, some miles south of Lachish. He then went on to Zahi (Phoenicia), and later defeated the Mentiu of Setet (the Bedouin of the hill-country), attacking afterwards the Anu Khenti. On his return to Egypt, he found that he had to deal with two outbreaks on the part of those of the Hyksos (probably half-breeds) who remained, and these having been reduced to subjection, there was apparently no further trouble from the Asiatics remaining in the country. So popular was this founder of a new dynasty in Egypt, that both he and his queen had divine honours paid to them beyond those rendered to any other Egyptian ruler. His son Amen-hotep I. shared largely in these testimonies of popular esteem.

After this the power of Egypt increased. The venerable captain of marines, Aah-mes, relates that 'Aa-kheper-ka-Rê (Thothmes I.) went against the Rutennu (Syrians) for the purpose of taking satisfaction, and marched as far as Naharaina (Upper Mesopotamia), where he found that an enemy had plotted conspiracy. On this occasion Thothmes gained many victories and took many captives. Another official mentioning the Syrian campaigns of this ruler is Pen-nekheb, who

accompanied him to Naharaina. Thothmes III. also refers to his grandfather's conquest in Syria, stating that he placed another inscription where the tablet of his father 'Aa-kheper-ka-Rê was, and adds that "his majesty came to the city of Niy on his return. Then his majesty set up his tablet in Naharaina to enlarge the frontiers of Kemi," *i.e.* Egypt. Niy was in the region of Aleppo, on the Euphrates.

Thothmes II. (1516-1503, Petrie) retained those portions of Syria which his father had conquered. An expedition thither is also mentioned by Pennekheb, who says: "I followed the king 'A-kheper-en-Rê (Thothmes II.), the blessed one. I brought away from the land of the Shasu (Bedouin, apparently the same tribes as those to which the Hyksos or *hak shasu* belonged) very many prisoners—I cannot reckon them. . . . The king 'A-kheper-en-Rê gave me two gold bracelets, six collars, three bracelets of lapis-lazuli, and a silver war-ax."

Thothmes III. (1505-1449), son of Thothmes II., had one of the longest and most glorious reigns in all Egyptian history. He was born at Thebes, and crowned when about nine years old. On the death of Hatshepsut, the queen regent, his father's first wife, who, however, was not his own mother, his warlike expeditions began, and he assembled an army on the frontier of Zalu, preparatory to an expedition against the chiefs of Southern Syria, who had rebelled. This was his twenty-second year. Next year, on his coronation-day, he found himself, after a long march, at Gaza, on the way to Carmel and Megiddo, where he defeated the assembled Syrian chiefs, and utterly routed them on the plain of Esdraelon. The allies then took refuge in the town, which was besieged, and they were obliged to capitulate. Enormous spoils from this place, as well as from the other cities of Syria, was the result. This expedition was repeated in the two following years.

In his twenty-ninth year he made his fifth expedition to the Syrian hill-country, Tunep, Arvad, and Phœnicia, from which latter district much spoil was obtained. The two following years found him in the same region. In his thirty-third year he set up a tablet on the boundaries of Naharaina. The next year he made a campaign to, and received tribute from Syria, Phœnicia, and Cyprus. In his thirty-fifth year he went to Phœnicia, and received tribute from Naharaina. The year following this he received tribute from Cyprus. After this he again went to Phœnicia, and he is supposed to have received tribute from Cyprus, Syria, and the Hittites in the fortieth and forty-first years of his reign. In his forty-second year there was an expedition to Tunep, Kadesh, etc. Besides the above, he either made himself, or dispatched, under his generals, during his long reign (fifty-four years) many expeditions into other lands than those mentioned above, and also took part in numerous works and public functions in his own country.

The expeditions in Syria made by this king are told very graphically and at great length. The march to Megiddo, the council of war, and the dispositions for the attack, are given in full, and the king claims to have himself protected his army when going through a narrow defile in which all might have been lost had the enemy against whom they were marching made an onslaught. Representations of the spoil taken accompany the lists enumerating the amount, and show that the ancient Syrians had attained to a skill, in the arts as then known, equal, if not superior, to that of the Egyptians. Among the places mentioned are Arvad, Kadesh, Gaza, Yemma, etc. Besides Thothmes III.'s own annals, there is an inscription of one of his officers, Amen-em-heb, who gives his version, which, however, is not divided into different years. This text mentions the Negeb, where he took some captives; Carchemish, from which place he ob-

tained spoil, and other places. He speaks also of Thothmes III. having hunted elephants in the land of Niy, one hundred and twenty in number, for their tusks. This agrees with what has been stated from the Assyrian inscriptions (pp. 200, 201) concerning the existence of these animals in the Lebanon and around Haran.

Thothmes III. was succeeded by Amenophis II., a warlike and vigorous ruler, who followed in his father's footsteps, and by so doing maintained the power and influence of his country. Petrie (*History*, ii. p. 154) argues with great probability that he was not of age when he came to the throne, and that he was apparently not the eldest of his father's sons. His first expedition, which was a raid in Asia "to establish his renown," was probably, as Prof. Petrie says, in the first or second year of his reign. "His majesty had success (in Shemesh-atuma of South Galilee), his majesty himself made captives there. . . . Account of what his majesty himself took in this day: living prisoners Satiu 18, oxen 19." Later on he had some further success, and took spoil from the Satiu with whom he fought.

In his second year, six months after the above expedition, he seems to have made a promenade in force as far as the frontiers of the Egyptian domains in Asia, in order to assert his power, and as a check to any disaffection which might exist. After this there was a triumphal return to Egypt, where he held a festival on the occasion of the laying of the foundation-stone of the temple of Amadeh. Among the captives sent to Egypt were seven chiefs of the territory of Takhsi, near Aleppo, who were hung up by the feet on the fore-part of the king's barque. Of these six were afterwards hung up on the wall of Thebes in the same manner, a circumstance which suggests that the Egyptians were upon about the same level as the Assyrians with regard to their barbarous customs in

war, notwithstanding their civilization and polish in other things.

He claims as his own nearly all the lands which his father had conquered—the South land, the Oases, the Lybians, Nubians, Semites, Kefto (according to M. Max Müller, Cilicia), and the Upper Rutennu, or district of Megiddo.

Amenophis II. died in 1423 B.C., and was succeeded by his son, Thothmes IV. His earlier years seem to have been occupied in asserting his power in Syria, and his later years were devoted to Nubia. Naharaina and the Kheta or Hittites occur in inscriptions referring to the former period. According to Manetho, he reigned nine years and eight months. He was succeeded by his son, Amenophis III. (1414–1379, according to Petrie).

At this time Syria was completely in the hands of the Egyptians. Constant intercourse went on between the princes of the two countries, who in Syria seem to have been contented with their subordinate position. It is during this reign that the now celebrated Tel-el-Amarna tablets come to our aid, and show how this was brought about. Alliance between the two countries by marriage had taken place, and the royal and various princely families were therefore related. Besides this, there was naturally reluctance on the part of a prince of Syria to take up a hostile attitude with regard to the king who had taken his daughter in marriage, as he would always be in fear of endangering his daughter's safety, and for the same cause he would naturally try to restrain the petty rulers of his own district, including those of his neighbours who were more of the nature of equals. In addition to this, the sons of the Syrian chiefs were sent to be educated in Egypt, and as the Egyptian ruler at the time had married Syrian princesses, it is probable, as Petrie says, that the sons of Syrian chiefs, educated in Egypt, were married to Egyptians at the close of their

education. As it only was stipulated that they should be restored to their native country to succeed their fathers, they may, it is thought, have lived in Egypt until middle life. This being so, the rulers of Syria would naturally become imbued with the thoughts and ways of the Egyptians, and undesirous, therefore, of throwing off the yoke. If, however, things were all really as thus depicted, there is one thing which is strange, namely, that the correspondence which was carried on between the two districts was not in Egyptian (which the princes of Syria ought to have known sufficiently well to write), but in Assyro-Babylonian, which was a foreign tongue to them all, especially the king of Mitanni, whose native language was not even Semitic. That the kings of Babylonia should correspond with the king of Egypt in Babylonian was to be expected, but if the kings of Syria, or their sons, were educated in Egypt, it is remarkable that we find so many letters in the Babylonian language.

Apparently, therefore, everything pointed to a continuance of the state of things which existed at the time of the king's accession to the throne. It was evidently his desire that nothing should occur to change the cordial relations which existed between himself and the Egyptian dependencies, hence the mild suzerainty exercised. There was an Ethiopian campaign in his fifth year, after which, to all appearance, no warlike expeditions were undertaken—in fact, it was considered that there was no need for them.

The first wife of Amenophis III. was Teie, as the Tel-el-Amarna tablets call her, the Teyi of the Egyptian monuments. She was daughter of Yewea and Tewa, and was to all appearance of Asiatic nationality. Prof. Petrie thinks that she may have been of Syrian race, and as a matter of fact, her portrait shows her with a pleasant face of Semitic type and a pointed

chin. To all appearance, she was a personage of great importance in the land, and when negotiations with the princes of the north were being carried on, she was one of those who were taken into consideration by the outlanders.

In one of the tablets from Tel-el-Amarna, it would appear that, besides Teie, Amenophis III. had married a sister of Dušratta, king of Mitanni, named Gilu-hêpa, for news of whom Dušratta wrote to the Pharaoh, sending presents to him, as well as to his sister. Later on, the Egyptian king asks Dušratta for one of his daughters, sending a messenger named Manê with a tablet to that effect. As Dušratta in his letter to the Pharaoh Nimmuaria (Neb-mut-Ra,¹ Amenophis III.) refers to her as the (future) mistress of Egypt, it is clear that she was intended as the consort of his son, Amenophis IV. From other letters which passed between them, it would seem that the princess in question was named Tâdu-hêpa, called, in Egyptian, Nefer-titi (perhaps a translation of her Mitannian name). It was to all appearance the custom in those days, as at the present time, for the kings of the various states to ally themselves by marriage with other royal houses; and at a time when kings, at least, were allowed more wives than one, it was possible for them to take pledges for the preservation of peace by making use of the privilege. Quite in accordance with this are the statements contained in other texts concerning intermarriages of this kind, both Amenophis III. and IV. having likewise espoused Babylonian princesses, daughters of Kallima-Sin and Burra-burriaš, the son of the latter being at the same time betrothed to Amenophis IV.'s daughter. They were also constantly making presents to each other, each trying to get as much as he possibly could of the things which were

¹ This and other transcriptions of the name into cuneiform character suggests that it was generally pronounced Neb-mu'a-Re'a.



Colossal statue of Hadad, dedicated by Bar-Rekub, King of Sam'allu, to Hadad, El, Rekub-el, Shamash, and the gods of Yadi, in memory of his father, Panammü, about 730 B.C. The horned cap which the god wears probably shows Assyro-Babylonian influence.

Gerchin N.E. of Zenjirli.

From *Mittheilungen aus den Orientalischen Sammlungen*, part xi., by permission of the publishing-house of Georg Reimer, Berlin.

not common in his own land—gold, much gold, being the commodity that the king of Egypt was expected to supply. The other kings sent him, in return, various stones (lapis-lazuli being often mentioned), chariots, horses, and other things, both natural and manufactured products. The women by whose means these friendly relations had been established, made use of the messengers sent to their fatherland to transmit messages to their relatives and ask after their health.

From these tablets we obtain certain details as to the state of the Holy Land and the surrounding country before the entry of the Israelites. Besides the kingdom of Mitanni mentioned above, there were the states of Alašia (supposed to be Cyprus), Ziri-bašani (plain of Bashan), Hazor, Askelon, Lachish, Gaza, Qatna (west of Damascus), Accho, Simyra, Tyre, Šidon, the Amorites, the Hittites, Dunip (Tenneb), Jerusalem, etc., etc. Many of them were small states with the cities after which they are named as capital, and naturally were obliged to enter into a league for their common protection, or else accept the suzerainty of some more powerful state, falling, if its protector went under, into the power of the common invader. It must have been in consequence of this state of things in the east Mediterranean littoral that Egypt was able to extend her power so far, and subdue this large district.

From these tablets we learn something of their religion. To all appearance one of the gods most worshipped in the extreme west of Asia was Rimmon, the Rammānu ("thunderer") of the Assyrians and Babylonians, the Addu or Hadad of the Semitic nations of this district (the name Addu afterwards became general as the appellation of the god in Babylonia and Assyria), and the Tešupa or Tešub of Mitanni (Aram-Naharaim) and district to the north (Armenia). At Tyre they seem to have worshipped

a personage or deity called Šalmayātu, whilst the Phœnician Astarte is commemorated in *āl Aštarti*, "the city of Aštartu," perhaps Ashtaroth, 29 miles east of Tiberias (Petrie). As the word Ashtoreth is evidently a lengthening of the name of the Assyro-Babylonian goddess Ištar, it is not to be wondered at that this goddess should be mentioned by the king of Mitanni, Dušratta, who refers to a statue of Ištar of Nineveh, which had been sent to Egypt, and requests that it may be returned to him soon. The name of Nergal, also, was evidently familiar to the king of Alašia, for he speaks of the hand of that god as having killed all his people, when wishing to refer to the prevalence of a pestilence there, Nergal being the Assyro-Babylonian god of disease and death. In the same way Dušratta speaks of Šamaš, the Assyro-Babylonian Sun-god, but he refers to him more as the luminary which men love than as a god, though there is every probability that he was worshipped in Mitanni.¹ Another Assyro-Babylonian deity whose name occurs is Ninip, once in the name of Abad-Ninip, "servant of Ninip," apparently a Gebalite, and again in *āl Bêth-Ninip*, "(city of) the temple of Ninip," in a district which Abad-Aširta called upon to unite against Gebal—perhaps the Beth-Ninip in the neighbourhood of Jerusalem. In the name of Abad-Aširta it is to be noted that we have here, to all appearance, the name of the *asherah* or "grove" of the Authorised Version, the "token" of the goddess Ištar,² with the ideogram for which the word once interchanges. The Egyptian god Amāna (Amon) is mentioned several times, invoked apparently as a god in whom the writer believed, though he was the special god of the Egyptians and the Egyptian king.

¹ Another god of Mitanni seems to have been Eaašarri, probably from the Babylonian *Ēa šarri*, "Ēa (Aē) the king." Other Mitannian deities are Šimīgi and Sušbi.

² Compare the Arabic *eshāra*, "sign."

In addition to the above deities, the names of men reveal Uraš, the god of Dailem near Babylon, Bidina, another Babylonian deity, and Merodach, the principal god of the Babylonians. Among west Semitic deities may be mentioned Dagan (Dagon), Milku (Melech, Moloch), and others.

Notwithstanding a considerable period of Egyptian rule, therefore, Babylonian influence, which had been predominant in the tract for many centuries, still held the upper hand. Merodach was to all appearance venerated, Nergal was worshipped as the god of death and disease, Ištar was held in high esteem. It must have been during those centuries of Babylonian rule that the worship of Tammuz or Adonis got into the country, becoming one of the stumbling-blocks of the Israelites in later days, when Hebrew women lamented for him, hidden in the realm of darkness where dwelt Persephone (Ereš-ki-gala, "the lady of the great domain" of the Babylonians), into whose domain, at great risk, Ištar, his spouse, descended to seek him, but only escaped from the rival's clutches by the intervention of the gods.

Exceedingly interesting are the various forms of government in Western Asia at this period. Among hereditary chiefs may be mentioned Etakama of Gidši (Kadesh), Šum-addu, who is probably the same as Šamu-Addu, prince of Šamḥuna, Mut-zu'u (see p. 286), and Aziru, though this last is doubtful, as in one of the letters he calls himself a governor installed by the king of Egypt. The best example of an elected chief, however, is in all probability Yabitiri, governor of Gaza and Jaffa, who, when young, went down to Egypt and served in the Egyptian army, being afterwards appointed to the posts which he held later. The power of the Egyptian kings of a period somewhat preceding this is well exemplified by the fact, that Addu-nirari of Assyria attributes to an Egyptian ruler the appointment of his grandfather and father as

kings of Nuḥašše, on account of which all three rulers seem to have acknowledged Egyptian overlordship. An interesting instance of female rule is that of Nin-Urmuru (?),¹ who, in her letters, mentions Ajalon and Sarḥa (identified with Zorah), probably lying in her district.

Most interesting of all, however, is the case of Jerusalem, whose ruler, as will be seen from the letters quoted later on, was apparently elected by some of the magnates of the district which acknowledged his sway, and who were probably the members of a religious community. Nothing, however, is known of the electorate or the system of election employed—all that can be said is, that the ruler was not placed there by virtue of his father or his mother, but by the "mighty king."

The matter of the government of Dunip, one of the most important towns of ancient Palestine, is also of importance, as it does not seem to have possessed an autocratic head of any kind, and may have been a kind of republic. Its government was probably similar to that of Irqata, which was ruled over by its elders, acknowledging the overlordship of the Egyptian king. A similar state of things seems to have prevailed in Babylonia, where, however, the king of Babylon was naturally recognized as lord of the country. In all probability the towns governed by their elders were regarded as royal cities of Egypt, whilst the others were semi-independent states.

The relations of the Egyptian king with foreign states is well illustrated by the following—

¹ Nin-urmuṛu (?) is only a provisional transcription, being at least partly Akkadian. Her name in all probability began with *Bēlit*, "lady of" = *Bāalat*. As the name ends with the plural sign, the question naturally arises whether it may not be practically a title—"Lady of the Urmuru" (?), or something of the kind.

LETTER FROM THE BABYLONIAN KING BURRA-BURIAŠ
(BURNA-BURIAS) TO AMENOPHIS IV. KING OF EGYPT.

“(To) Naphu’ruria the king of Egypt, my brother, say also thus: ‘It is Burra-buriaš, king of the land of Karu-duniaš, thy brother. My health is good. To thee, thy country, thine house, thy wives, thy sons, thy great men, thine horses, thy chariots, may there be very good health.

“‘I and my brother have spoken friendship with each other, and we said as follows: “As our fathers were with each other, let us be friendly.” Now my merchants, who went with Ahi-tābu, remained in the land of Kinahhi (Canaan) for trade after Ahi-tābu proceeded to my brother,¹ in the city Hinnatunu of the land of Kinahhi (Canaan). Sum-adda, son of Malummê, (and) Šutadna, son of Šarātum, of the city of Akka (Accho), have sent their people, have killed my merchants, and taken their money away. (They are) in (service) wi(th them). When (I heard this), I sent to thee. Ask him (the messenger)—let him tell thee.’”

(REVERSE)

“(Ki)nahhi is thy land, and thou art king. In thy land have I been ill-treated—res(train them): make (up) the money which they have taken away; and kill the people who have killed my subjects, and avenge them. And if thou kill not these people, they will return, and both kill my caravans and thy messengers, and the messenger will be broken off between us, and his name will become strange to thee. One man (of) mine, when Sum-adda had cut off his feet,² he held him prisoner; and another man, when

¹ *I. e.* to king Amenophis, to whom he was writing.

² In all probability this is metaphorically spoken, and means simply that he captured him. The feet of those vanquished in battle were sometimes cut off, but it is hardly likely that a man would survive this without medical treatment.

Šutadna, the Akkaite (Acchoite), had caused him to be placed with the servants, became a servant before him.¹ Let (them return) those men to me. Behold, (my brother), thou knowest (my) health. Now I am causing to be brought to thee 1 mana of lapis-stone (as a gi)ft. (Let) my (messe)nger (come back) quickly, (that) I may know my brother's (heal)th. (But) do not de(tain) my (mess)enger—let him be sent (back) quickly.”

It is clear from this, and from other inscriptions of the series, that a kind of international law existed among the nations of the ancient East, by which they were expected to protect the caravans passing through each other's territory, and, in fact, see that no harm came to any of each other's subjects. They were expected to punish all persons who may have attacked and ill-treated or murdered them, and make restitution of property stolen. The law (probably an unwritten one) was evidently much the same as prevails among civilized nations at the present day. That these ancient rulers always obtained from their “brothers” the redress which they demanded, is more than doubtful. Burra-buriaš's entreaty that his messenger might be returned to him quickly points to vexatious delays on former occasions, and probable failure to obtain any justice or redress whatever.

The relations of Egypt with Assyria were similar to those with Babylonia, except that the Assyrian king, as has been shown, was, in some respects, a vassal.

LETTER FROM THE ASSYRIAN KING AŠUR-UBALLIT
TO AMENOPHIS IV. KING OF EGYPT.

(Divided into paragraphs in accordance with the indications of the original text.)

“ To Napḥuri, (the great king?), the king of Egypt,

¹ Lit. “stood before him.”

my brother, (say) thus: 'It is Ašur-uballiṭ, king of Aššur, the great king, thy brother.'

"To thee, to thy house and thy country, may there be peace.

"When I saw thy messengers, I rejoiced greatly. Thy messengers are staying with me for a time.

"I am causing to be brought to thee as thy gift a harnessed royal chariot of my . . . , and 2 white horses . . . and one chariot without harness, and one seal of lapis-lazuli.

"Thy gift for the great king is this: Gold in thy land is as dust—let them collect it. Why should I be of little worth in thine eyes? I have undertaken to build a new palace. Cause gold, as much as is its need and requirement, to be brought.

"When Ašur-nadin-âḫi, my father, sent to the land of Egypt, they caused to be brought to him 20 talents of gold.

"When the Ḫaligalbatian king sent to Egypt to thy father, he caused 20 talents of gold to be brought to him.

"(And as he caused gold to be brought to the Ḫali(gal)batian king, so shouldst thou cause gold to be brought to me, (thy brother(?)). Thy gift) sufficeth not to pay for the going and returning of my messengers.

"If thou wilt be generous, kindly cause much gold to be brought, and (the palace will be) thy house. Send, and thou mayest take what thou desirest.

"We are distant countries, therefore go our messengers backwards and forwards.

"As for thy messengers, the Sutites retarded (them) to thee. They were threatening(?) them with death, until I sent, and the Sutites took flight.¹ I have killed them, my messengers therefore will not be delayed.

¹ Compare Prof. Sayce's translation in the *Records of the Past*, 2nd series, vol. iii. p. 63. ll. 37-40. The rendering given above was made quite independently, thus favouring the translation here proposed.

“As for messengers abroad, why should they not stay and die there? If they stay abroad, the king will have the property, so let him stay and let him die abroad, the king will have the property. Is (it) not (so)? Why should he die abroad? The messengers whom we s(end) . . . messengers . . . they . . . abroad . . . die.”

The last paragraph is difficult to understand on account of its being so mutilated. It would seem, however, that the Assyrian king was making a proposal that there should be permanent resident representatives of Egypt in his capital, as is the case among all civilized nations at the present time. Whether the reference to the property of the ambassador owned by him in Egypt be of the nature of a joke or not is uncertain. It implies, however, that the property of a person absenting himself from his native land for a lengthened period became sequestered to the Crown. But in whatever light the suggestion to the Egyptian king be viewed, the proposal is undoubtedly a strange one, and throws a curious light on the turn of mind of the writer of the letter. His desire for gold, which he possessed in common with many contemporary princes, is indicated by the earlier paragraphs of his letter.

The relations of Egypt with another class of ruler is well illustrated by the following letter from a prince or governor brought up in Egypt—

YABITIRI ASSERTS HIS FAITHFULNESS, AND TOUCHES
UPON HIS EARLY LIFE.

“To the king my lord, my gods, my Sun-gods, say also thus: ‘(it is) Yabitiri thy servant, the dust of thy feet. At the feet of the king my lord, my gods, my Sun-gods, seven times, and twice seven times I fall.

Furthermore, behold, I am a faithful servant¹ of the king my lord. I look here, and I look there,² and it is not clear; then I look upon the king my lord, and it is clear. And the brick-foundation may give way from beneath its wall, but I will not give way from beneath the feet of the king my lord. And the king my lord may ask Yanhama, his official, (concerning) when I was young, and they sent me down to Egypt, where I served the king my lord, and stood in the city-gate of the king my lord. And the king my lord may ask his official when I guard the city-gate of Azzati (Gaza) and the city-gate of Yapu (Jaffa). And I am with the hired troops of the king my lord, where they go, I am with them, and I am also, therefore, with them now. The yoke of the king my lord is on my neck, and I bear it.”

Apparently there had been spread abroad some statement reflecting on the faithfulness of the writer, who seeks to justify himself by appealing to his former services to the Egyptian king. His letter has a ring of sincerity in it which is wanting in many of the communications of this nature.

Reference has already been made to the caravans which passed through the territory of the various rulers, and the protection which those rulers were supposed to extend to them. Burra-buriaš, in his letter translated above, complains that Babylonian caravans had been attacked in the land of Canaan, and asks for the punishment of the persons involved. To all appearance the protection of the caravans was entrusted to certain chiefs, owing allegiance to the Egyptian king, who always held themselves ready to perform this duty. The following translation shows how one of the chiefs or governors of a Canaanitish district looked after the caravans, as his father did before him—

¹ Lit. “a servant of faithfulness.”

² Lit. “I look thus, and I look thus.”

LETTER FROM MUT-ZU'U TO THE KING OF EGYPT.

"To the king, my lord and my sun, say thus: 'It is Mut-zu'u¹ thy servant, the dust of thy feet, the earth for thee to tread upon. Seven times, twice seven times, I fall down at the feet of the king my lord.'

"The king my lord has sent by Hāya to speak of the Hana-galbat² caravan. This I have dispatched and have directed it. Who am I, that I should not dispatch the caravans of the king my lord? Behold, (Lab)'aya, my father, (who was faithful) to the king his lord, used to send (a caravan, and give directions concerning it. The caravans (which) the king (di)rected to the land of Hana-galbat (and) to the land of Kara-duniaš let the king my lord send. (As to) the caravan, I will bring it so that it is safe."

As will be seen from this, Mut-zu'u was one of the humble vassals of "the king his lord," who at that time—evidently the peaceful days of Amenophis III.—was the happy possessor of many such. As examples of the relations between the smaller rulers and their suzerain, may be quoted two of the numerous letters of Yidia of Askalon, who provided the necessaries for the Egyptian army in Palestine.

YIDIA, THE ASKALONITE, CONCERNING THE KING'S REPRESENTATIVE.

"To the king, my lord, my Sun, the Sun who (cometh) from the heavens, (say also) thus: '(It is) Yidia, the Askalonite, thy servant, the dust of thy

¹ It is doubtful whether the full form of the name is preserved, the tablet being broken at this point.

² Hani-galbat is identified with northern Mesopotamia (Aram-Naharaim), and was the land ruled over by Dušratta, king of Mitanni, a synonym of which, at least in part, the district known as Hani-galbat was. Hana-galbat is apparently a variant spelling

feet, thy charioteer.¹ I fall down before the feet of the king my lord seven times and twice seven times, back and breast.'

"Now (for) my (lord), (for) the gods of the king my lord, my god, my Sun, I guard this city, and again let me protect all his land.

"I have heard the words of the king my lord to his representative, when he is not able to protect the country of the king my lord. So now the king my lord has appointed Rianappa, the representative of the king my lord, to whom² I will bring (?) good fortune for the king.

"Whatever cometh out of the mouth of the king my lord, lo, that will I keep day and night."

YIDIA CONCERNING THE COMMISSARIAT.

"To the king my lord, my Sun, my god, the Sun who (cometh) from the heavens, (say also) thus: '(it is) Yidia thy servant, the dust of thy feet, thy charioteer. I fall down at the feet of the king my lord seven times and twice seven times, back and breast. Behold, I am keeping the commands of the king my lord, the son of the Sun, and behold, I have provided the food, drink, oil, grain, oxen, (and) sheep, for the soldiers of the king my lord—provisions, every kind, for the soldiers of the king my lord. Who would be a vassal, and not obey the words of the king my lord, the son of the Sun?'"

Letters similar to the above are numerous, and show that Egyptian rule was not regarded as burthensome—indeed, it may have been even welcome, tending in all

¹ Or "the keeper of thy horses." The dual sign before the word "horses" suggests that "attendant," "guardian," or "driver" of the two horses of the king's chariot is meant. The expression is apparently intended merely to indicate the writer's position as vassal.

² Lit. "to whose head," apparently meaning "to whose self" = "to whom."

probability to the preservation of peace. It must have been difficult, however, for the Egyptian king to hold the scales of justice always even, for among the governors were always men who professed faithfulness, but who aimed at throwing off the Egyptian yoke, light as it was.

In all probability the trouble began in the north, that district being farthest from the Egyptian marches, and what was going on there was on that account longer in reaching the knowledge of the king. Judging from a letter from Rabi-mur, written from Gebal, Etakama, of Kinza and Kadesh, smote the whole of the lands of Amki, "the territory of the king." "And now," the inscription continues, "he has sent his people to seize the lands of Amki and the places which his enemies, the king of the land of Ḥatta (Heth), and the land of Narima (Naharaim), have destroyed, and" (here the writer breaks off the narrative).

Other accounts of this affair are as follows—

BÊRI- . . . TO THE KING ABOUT THE ATTACK
ON AMKI.

"To the king (my) lord say also thus : '(it is) Bêri . . . the Ḥašabite. Down to the dust of the feet of the king my lord seven (times) and seven (times) I fall. Behold, we were besieging in the land of Amki cities for (?) the king my lord, and there came E(dagama) the Kinzite (at) the head of soldiers (of the land of Ḥ)at(ti). And he sent . . . the king my lord¹ . . . to E(dagama). And may the king my lord know, and may the king (my) lord give hired soldiers and we will take the cities (for) the king my lord, and we will dwell in the cities of the king my lord, my god, my Sun.'"

¹ Probably better if corrected in accordance with the third account, "to take the cities of the king my lord," instead of "and he sent . . . the king my lord."

ILU-DAYAN TO THE KING UPON THE SAME SUBJECT.

“(To) the king my lord, (my) god, my (Sun), say also thus: ‘(It is) Ilu-dayan (?) the Ḫazite. Down to the dust of the feet of the king my lord seven (times) and seven (times) I fall. Behold, we were besieging in the land of Amki the cities of the king my lord, and there came E(dagama) the Kinzite (at the head of) soldiers of the Ḫat[ti] . . . and . . . for the king my lord.’”

ANOTHER ACCOUNT FROM A LEADER WHOSE NAME IS LOST.

“(To the king my lord, my god, my Sun, say also thus: ‘(it is) . . . the . . . Down) to the feet of the king my lord seven (times) and seven (times) I fall. Behold we were besieging in the land of Amki the cities of the king my lord, and there came Eda(gama) the Kinzite at the head of (the soldiers) of the Ḫatta to take the cities of the king my lord . . . and we will take the cities of the king my lord, my god, my Sun, and we will dwell in the cities of the king my lord.’”

As will easily be seen, all these accounts agree. The three persons whose letters are translated here were besieging cities in the territory known as Amki (identified with 'Amq), when Edagama (also called Etagama, Etakkama, Itatkama, Itakama, and Aidagama) swooped down on them at the head of an army of Hittites, and to all appearance compelled them to desist. On the field of battle, in all probability, they decided to write to the king of Egypt, to let him know how things were going, and this they did practically in identical terms, with the same expressions, and the same peculiarities of spelling, pointing to the probability that the same scribe wrote all three com-

munications. In the letter of Rabi-mur, of which a quotation is given above, Amki is called "the king's territory," implying that it was a tract acknowledging Egyptian supremacy, which the Hittites were trying to wrest from the Pharaoh's grasp. It was the king's friends who were besieging the king's cities (as Iliudayan and the unknown writer calls them), because they desired to recover them from the hands of the enemy. With help from the Egyptian king, they thought that they would be able to do this without difficulty. There seems to be (as far as can at present be judged) no reason to suppose that the beginning of the expulsion of the Egyptians from Palestine was due to the over-zeal of the supporters of Egyptian rule in that country, who, striving to extend the dominions of their suzerain, drew down upon him, and on themselves, the hostility of all the independent states of Western Asia. The Egyptian kings, in their wisdom, must have warned their vassals in Palestine against the danger of such action on their part.

Gradually the trouble spread, and the Hittites and their allies took possession of the territories south of the tracts referred to, trying at the same time to win over to their side the governors who were faithful to Egypt. Wherever the enemy makes his appearance, the message sent to the Egyptian king announcing the fact always, or nearly always, contains a request for troops. The fact that Etakama had allied himself with the Hittites against the supporters of Egyptian rule is confirmed by other documents, notably the letters of Akizzi, governor of Qatna, a city which Petrie places west of Damascus. Akizzi also mentions Teuwatti of Lapana, and Arzauya of Ruḥizzu, together with a ruler named Daša, as being leagued against them. All this time, it may be noted, Etakama was posing as a friend of the Egyptian king, and complaining of the others, particularly Namyawaza, one of Egypt's most faithful allies, who, in a

letter couched in the usual humble style of the period, announces his readiness to serve "with his horses and chariots, and with his brothers, and with his SA-GAS, and with his Sutites, along with the hired soldiers, whithersoever the king his lord should command him."

Now in this letter there is one noteworthy fact, and that is, that the SA-GAS and the Sutites are mentioned together as the allies of an important vassal of the Egyptian king, the latter being apparently wandering hordes of plunderers (see above, p. 283), whom Kadašman-Muruš, king of Babylonia, sent from east to west "until there were no more." This took place at a somewhat later date, so that they still roamed about the eastern portion of the country, between Palestine and Babylonia, apparently giving their services to any power which might desire to make use of them.

The question of the identification of the troops or bands of warriors designated by the Akkadian compound SA-GAS is, however, of still greater importance. Most Assyriologists regard them as being identical with the Ḥabiri, mentioned in the letters of Abdi-tābu or Ebed-tob. This, of course, is possible, but it is unfortunate that no direct confirmation of this identification exists. In the bilingual lists of Babylonia and Assyria, the expression SA-GAS, duly provided with the determinative prefix indicating a man or a class of men, occurs, and is always translated by the word *ḥabbatu*, the probable meaning of which is "robber," from the root *ḥabātu*, "to plunder." It is also noteworthy that there is a star called SA-GAS, and this is likewise rendered by the same word, namely, *ḥabbatu*. The fact that it is once provided with the determinative *ki* ("place") does not help us, for this may be simply an oversight or a mannerism of the scribe. Moreover, the difficulty of identifying the SA-GAS with the *Ḥabiri* of the inscriptions of Abdi-tāba is increased

by the word occurring in these texts (Winckler's No. 216, l. 11), followed by the explanation (*amēlūti ḫabati*), an arrangement which we find in others of these letters, when an ideograph has to be explained; and when they are, as here, Akkadian ideographs and Babylonian words, the second is always the pronunciation of the first—never the alternative reading. Indeed, in the present case, such an explanation would be misleading instead of helpful (were the word SA-GAS to be read *Ḥabiri*), for the scribe tells you to read it *ḫabati*—the same word as is given in the bilingual lists, but spelled with one *b* instead of two.

In all probability, therefore, the *ḫabati* were wandering hordes differing from the Sutites in not having any special nationality, and being composed of the offscourings of many peoples of the ancient East. They were probably included in the *ḫabiri*, together with the nations with which they were afterwards associated. The *ḫabiri* were not the Hebrews, neither the word nor the date being what we should expect for that nationality, who were still in Egypt. The best identification as yet published is that of Jastrow, who connects it with the Hebrew Heber, the patronymic of various persons. Better still, however, would be the Heb. *haber*, pl. *haberim*, "companions," also used of tribes joined together to form a nation. Whether an advance guard of the Hebrews is to be included in this term or not, must be left to the judgment of the student.

The gradual loss of the districts south of Damascus in all probability followed. A letter from Mut-Addu (the only one from him) to Yanḥamu speaks of the cities of the land of Garu (identified—though the identification is not quite satisfactory—with the Heb. Gur), namely Udumu (identified by Petrie with Adamah, though the form does not agree so well as might be wished, and Udumu is the usual way of rendering the word Edom, which is referred to in the

cuneiform inscriptions both as a land and a city), Aduri (Petrie: et-Tireh), Araru (Petrie: Arareh), Meštu (Petrie: Mushtah), Magdali (Magdala), Ĥini-anabi (Ain-anab, if rightly identified—there is a certain difficulty in the word possessing a guttural at the beginning and not likewise as the first letter of the second component—probably 'Anab, south-west of Hebron, the Anab of Josh. xi. 21), and Sarki. At this time, according to the tablet, Hawani and Yabiši (Jabesh) had been captured. It is probably on account of the occupation of the country by so many hostile tribes that the protest of Burra-buriaš of Babylonia (see p. 281) was sent, but it was in all probability exceedingly difficult for the Egyptian king to afford any protection whatever to the caravans which passed through the disaffected area.

One of the things which the Tel-el-Amarna letters show very clearly is, that it must have been very difficult for the Pharaoh to know who were his friends and who were his enemies among the rulers of the Philistines. The Amorite Abdi-Aširta and his allies were from the first desirous to throw off the Egyptian yoke, but this prince at the same time constantly sent letters to Amenophis IV. protesting his fidelity. Other chiefs who were hostile to Egypt are Etakama, the sons of Lab'aya, Milkîli, Yapa-Addu, Zimrêda of Sidon, Aziru, and others. On the king's side were Namyawaza, who held Kumidi (Petrie: Kamid-el-Lauz), Rib-Addi, whose chief cities were Gebal, Beyrout, and Simyra, Zimrêda of Lachish, and Abdi-ṭâba of Jerusalem. Numbers of chiefs, at first faithful, went over to the enemy when they saw the success of the league against the foreign power.

It is impossible to suppose that the letters now known (about three hundred in number) represent all the correspondence which passed between Palestine and Egypt concerning the state of the country during the reigns of Amenophis III. and IV., and from the

time the troubles there commenced, complaints and applications for help must have claimed the attention of the Egyptian translator literally in shoals. One of the most remarkable of these is the letter from the people of Dunip, who say that, in consequence of the state of things in Palestine, they belong no longer to the king of Egypt, to whom they had been sending for twenty years, but their messengers had been retained. Their prince (to all appearance) had been taken back to Egypt by the king's orders, after he had allowed him to return to his country, so that they had not seen him again. "And now Dunip, thy city, weeps, and its tears flow, and there is no one to take our hands (*i. e.* help us). We have sent to the king, the lord, the king of Egypt, and not a single word from our lord hath reached us."

Were they really sorry to be no longer under Egyptian rule? or were they merely desirous that their prince should be restored to them?

During this period, naturally enough, recriminations were going on on every side. Those who were faithful very properly made complaints and uttered warnings concerning those who were unfaithful. The waverers, the unfaithful, and the hostile, on the other hand, were continually asserting their fidelity, and accusing those who were really well-disposed towards Egypt of all kinds of hostile acts against the supreme power. This is evident from the correspondence of Abdi-ṭāba of Jerusalem, who, in one of his letters, writes as follows—

"(T)o the king my lord say also thus: 'It is Abdi-ṭāba, thy servant. At the feet of my lord the king twice seven times and twice seven times I fall. What have I done against the king my lord? They backbite—they slander¹ me before the king my lord, (saying): 'Abdi-ṭāba has fallen away from the king

¹ Thus in the original—apparently Abdi-ṭāba thought that "they backbite" (*ḫalu karsi*) might not be understood.

his lord." Behold, (as for) me, neither my father nor my mother set me in this place—the arm of the mighty king caused me to enter into the house of my father. Why should I commit a sin against the king my lord? As the king my lord lives, I said to the commissioner of the king (my) lord: "Why love ye the Hjabiri and hate the gover(nors)? it is on account of this that they utter slander before the king my lord." Then he said: "The countries of the king my lord have rebelled, therefore they utter slander to the king my lord."'"

The ruler of Jerusalem then seems to say, that the king had placed a garrison in some city or other, but it had been taken, apparently by Yanhamu—there was no longer a garrison (in that place). The king's cities under Ili-milku had revolted, the whole of the land of the king was lost, so let the king have care for his land. He would like to go to the king, to urge him to take action, but the people in his district were too mighty for him, and he could not leave it. As long as the king lived, and as long as he sent a commissioner, he would continue to give warning. If troops were sent that year, things would be saved, otherwise the king's lands would be lost. Abdi-ṭāba ends with an appeal to the scribe to place the matter clearly before the king.

Another very important letter from Abdi-ṭāba is as follows—

"(T)o the king my lord, (my) Sun, (say also) thus: 'It is Abdi-ṭāba, thy servant. Twice seven times and twice seven times I fall down before the feet of the king my lord. Behold, the king my lord has set his name to the rising of the sun and the setting of the sun. The slandering which they slander against me! Behold, I am not a governor, the king my lord's magnate. Behold, I am an officer of the king, and have brought the tribute of the king. (As for) me, it was not my father nor my mother—it was the arm of the

mighty king who set me in the house of my father. (When so and so),¹ the commissioner of the king, returned to me, 13 prisoners (?) (and a certain number ²) of slaves I gave. Šûta, the commissioner of the king, came (back to) me ; 21 girls (and) 20³ (?) prisoners I gave (in)to the hand of Šûta (as) a gift for the king my lord. Let the king take counsel with regard to his land—the land of the king, all of it, has revolted, it has set itself against me.⁴ Behold, (as for) the lands of Šêri (Seir) as far as Guti-kirmil (Gath-Carmel), the governors have allied themselves⁵ and there is hostility against me. Even though one be a seer, one wishes not to see the tears of the king my lord, when enmity exists against me. As long as ships were in the midst of the sea, the power of the mighty king took Naḥrima (Naharaim) and the land of Kašši,⁶ but now the Ḥabiru have taken the cities of the king. There is not one governor for the king my lord—all have rebelled. Behold, Turbazu has been killed at the gate of the city Zilû, (and) the king (?) remained inactive. Behold, (as for) Zimrêda of the city of Lakisu (Lachish), (his) servants lay in wait for him (?), they took (him) to kill (?) (him). Yapti'-Addu has been killed (at) the gate of the city of Zilû, (and) the king remained inactive . . . ask (?) him . . . (let) the kin(g) have care for his land, and let) the king give attention . . . (let him send) troops to the land of (the city of Jerusalem (?), and) if there are not troops this year, the whole of the lands of the king my lord are lost. They do not tell the king my lord (this). When the country of the king my lord is lost, then are lost (also) all the governors. If there be not troops this year, let the

¹ The name is lost. ² The number is lost. ³ This number is incomplete.

⁴ Lit. "taken hostility against me."

⁵ Lit. "there is alliance to all the governors."

⁶ The scribe has left out a wedge in the middle character, making the name *Kašasi*.

king direct his commissioner and let him take me— (send him) to me with my brothers, and we will die with the king my lord.' (To the) scribe of the king my lord (say also thus): 'It is Abdi-tāba, (thy) servant. (I fall down) at (thy) feet. Cause (my) words to enter (pl)ainly to the king (my lord). I am thy (faith)ful servant.'

The final phrase resembles that of an English letter.

According to Petrie, Sêri is Shaaraim (Josh. xv. 36), now *Khurbet es-Sairah*. If the character read as *gu* in Gutî-Kirmil (Winckler, Gin(?)ti-Kirmil) be correctly drawn in the official published copy, there is considerable doubt as to the reading of the first syllable of this interesting name. Zilû, where Turbazû and Yapti'-Addu were killed, is identified by Petrie with Zelah, north of Jerusalem. This letter gives an excellent illustration of the state of the country at the time.

In another letter Abdi-tāba explains how all the lands had concluded a bond of hostility against him, and the districts of Gezer, Askelon, and Lachish had supplied these people with food. After this comes the usual request for troops, and the indication that, if troops be sent "this year," the situation would be saved—next year there would be neither countries nor governors for the king (in Palestine). "Behold, this land of the city of Jerusalem, neither my father nor my mother gave it to me—the power of the mighty king gave it to me, (even) to me." "See," he continues, "this deed is the deed of Milki-îli, and the deed of the sons of Lab'aya, who have given the land of the king to the Ḥabiri." He then goes on to speak of the Kaši, who seem to have supported the confederates with food, oil, and clothes. Next follows what Paura, the king's commissioner, had told him about the disaffection of Adaya. Caravans had been robbed in the field of the city of Yaluna (Ajalon), but

Abdi-tâba could not prevent this: "(I mention this) in order to inform thee." "Behold, the king has placed his name in the land of Jerusalem forever, and the forsaking of the lands of Jerusalem is not possible." After this comes the usual note to the scribe in Egypt, followed by a postscript referring to the people of Kâsi, disclaiming some evil deed which had been done to them. "Do not kill a worthy servant (on that account)".

Yet another letter refers to Milki-îli and Lab'aya: "Behold, has not Milki-îli fallen away from the sons of Lab'aya and from the sons of Arzawa to ask the land of the king for them?¹ A governor, who has done this deed, why has the king not called him to account for this?" The narrative breaks off where Abdi-tâba begins to relate something further concerning Milki-îli and another named Tagi. When the text again becomes legible, Abdi-tâba is again referring to the fact that there is no garrison of the king in some place whose name is lost. "Therefore—as the king lives—Puuru (= Pauru) has entered it—he has departed from my presence, (and) is in the city of Gaza. So let the king indicate to him (the necessity) of a garrison to protect the country. All the land of the king has rebelled. Send Ya'enhamu (Yanhamu), and let him become acquainted with (lit. let him know) the country of the king (*i. e.* the true state of affairs)". Here follows a note to the scribe in Egypt similar to that translated above.

One of the most interesting and instructive of the letters of Abdi-tâba is that which Petrie regards as the latest of the series; and on account of its importance, it is given in full here—

"(To) the king, my lord, (s)ay also thus: 'It is

¹ Apparently meaning that Milki-îli, pretending to be faithful to the king of Egypt, intended to ask him, later on, for the territory governed by Lab'aya and Arzawa, in order to give it back to them, they having forfeited it by their rebellion.

(Abdi)-ṭāba thy servant. At the feet of the (ki)ng my lord twice seven times and twice seven times I fall down. (Behold, the deed) which Milki-īli and Šu-ardatum have done to the land of the king my lord has been successful (?). The men of the city of Gazri (Gezer), the men of the city of Ginti (Gath), and the men of the city of Kīlti (Keilah) have been captured. The land of the city of Rubute has revolted. The land of the king (belongs to) the Ḥabiri. And now, moreover, a city of the land of Jerusalem, the city Beth-Ninip ("House" or "Temple of Ninip")—(this is) its name—has revolted to the people of Kīlti. Let the king hearken to Abdi-ṭāba thy servant, and let him send hired soldiers, and let me bring back the land of the king to the king. And if there be no hired soldiers, the land of the king will go over to the men, the Ḥabiri. This deed (is the deed of) Šu-ardatum (and) Milki-īli . . . city . . . and let the king care for his land.'"

Whether the fall of Jerusalem followed or not is doubtful; nor is it certain that the Egyptians were ultimately driven out. Other letters seem to show how the influence of those whom Abdi-ṭāba calls the Ḥabiri, and others the Ḥabati—the "confederates" and the "plunderers"—spread still farther southward. Naturally more information is required to enable it to be known in what manner the Egyptians tried to retrieve their position, and how it was that Amenophis IV. delayed so long the sending of troops. All the governors who were in the least degree faithful to Egypt united in repeatedly warning him as to what was taking place, and urging him to send troops. Had the rebellion or invasion—whichever it was—been nipped in the bud, Palestine would have remained a faithful Egyptian province. All the king did, however, was to send his commissioner, and, occasionally, exhorting and even threatening letters, which had in all probability little or no effect, except

to excite a little mild amusement on account of their erratic spelling. A very noteworthy communication of this class is the following—

THE KING OF EGYPT REBUKES THE PRINCE OF
THE AMORITES.

“(To) the Amorite say also (thus): ‘The king thy lord (says) thus: “The Gebalite is thy brother, whose brother drove him from the gate. Take me and cause me to enter into my city—(do this (?)), and I will give thee this, (namely), everything whatever (there is), (though) I have it not now.” Thus he spoke to thee.

“Behold, thou sentest to the king thy lord thus: “I am thy servant like every faithful governor who is in the midst of his city,” and thou hast done wrong by not receiving a governor whose brother drove him from the gate of the city.

“And he dwelt in Sidon, and thou deliveredst him to the governors according to thine (own) determination. Knewest thou not the hostility of the people?

“If thou be in truth a servant of the king, why hast thou not made possible his transmission to the presence of the king my lord, (saying) thus: “This governor sent to me thus: ‘Take me to thee, and cause me to enter into my city’”?

“And if thou hast done according to right, and all the matters are not true concerning which thou wrotest, that is bad (?), for the king thought thus: “All is not true which thou hast said.”

“And now some one has heard thus: “Thou art on good terms with the man of Kidša (Kadesh), food and drink together have ye supplied.” And it is true. Why doest thou thus? why art thou on good terms with a man with whom a man is hostile? If thou hast done according to right, and had regard for thy opinion and his opinion, it is impossible (that) thou

shouldst disregard the promises which thou madest from the first. What has been done to thee among them (*i. e.* those hostile to the king of Egypt) that thou art not with the king thy lord?

“Now those concerning whom thou wishest (?) to turn, seek to throw thee into the midst of the fire, and all, even whatever thou lovest.

“And if thou do the service of the king thy lord, what is there which the king would not do for thee? If on account of anything thou wish to work evil, and if thou set evil, (and) words of hostility, in thine heart, then in the prison of the king thou shalt die, together with all thy family.

“So do the service of the king thy lord, and thou shalt live. And thou knowest, (even) thou, that the king desireth not to the land of Kinahhi (Canaan), that it should be infuriated, the whole of it.

“And as thou hast sent thus: “Let the king leave me this year, and let me come in the second year before the king my lord. I have not my son with me,” therefore the king thy lord will grant thee this year, as thou hast said. Come thou! If (thou hast) thy son, send (him), and thou shalt see the king at the sight of whom all the lands live. And say not thus: “Let him leave me this year in addition” to go into the presence of the king thy lord. Let it not be that thou direct thy son to the king thy lord—let him not come instead of thee.

“Now the king thy lord hath heard that thou hast sent to the king thus: “Let the king my lord allow Hanni, the messenger of the king, (to come) a second time, and let me cause (him) to take (back) the enemies of the king by his hand.” He therefore is going to thee, as thou hast said, so send them, and leave not one among them (behind). Now the king thy lord causes to be brought to thee the names of the enemies of the king in (this) letter by the hand of Hanni, the king's messenger, so send them to the

king thy lord, and do not leave one of them (behind). And brazen bonds shall be placed on their feet. Behold, the men whom thou shalt cause to be sent to the king thy lord (are):

“Šarru with all his sons ;
 Tûya ;
 Lêya with all his sons ;
 Yišyari with all his sons ;
 The son-in-law of Mania (or Ma-ili-ia) with his
 sons, (and) with his wives ;
 The *pa-makê* of Hanni the *pa-itêiu* (? messenger)
 who reads (this) message ;
 Dâ-šartî ; Pâlûma ;
 Nimmahê, the *kapadu* in the land of Amurru.

“ And mayest thou know : well is the king, like the Sun in Heaven ; his soldiers and chariots are many. From the upper country as far as the lower country, (from) sunrise as far as sunset (*i. e.* from the extreme east to the extreme west), great is the prosperity.”

To all appearance Amenophis IV. trusted too much to his own prestige, and that of the country over which he ruled. He was “the son of the Sun,” “like unto the Sun in Heaven,” “the king at the sight of whom all the lands live,” and naturally took it for granted that he was everywhere looked upon with the same veneration as in his own country.

As may easily be imagined, the expulsion of the Egyptians from Palestine left the country in a very disturbed state, and marauding bands, having no longer anything to do in the way of wresting territory from the Egyptians, must have given considerable trouble to the native princes and governors, now once more independent in their own territories.

The loss of Palestine, on the other hand, probably brought with it a certain amount of loss of prestige

to Egypt, which must have endured for some time. In any case, the Egyptian kings who succeeded Amenophis IV. seem to have made no attempt to regain the lost provinces.

Ankh-kheperu-Ra, the king who succeeded the ruler just named, lived for a while at Tel-el-Amarna, during which time, in all probability, the tomb of his predecessor's six daughters was finished. Several rings of this king exist, on two of which he calls himself "beloved of Nefer-kheperu-Ra" (or, in accordance with the indications of the Tel-el-Amarna tablets: Nafar-kheperu-Ria) and "beloved of Ua-en-Ra," names of Amenophis IV. During his reign the worship of the sun's disc (Aten, or, if the derivation from the Semitic Adon, "lord," be correct, Aton) began to give way to that of the national gods of Egypt. He reigned thirteen years (1365—1353 B.C.), and was succeeded by Ra-kheperu-neb (1353—1344). The paintings in the tomb of Hui at Thebes show that tribute was still received from the Syrians (Rutennu), as well as from the people of Kush in the Soudan. Evidently the road was being paved for the conquest of the lost provinces of Syria.

After this came a ruler who seems to have held the throne only on account of his wife being of royal blood. According to Petrie, he was "divine father Ay," and his wife's name was Ty. He reigned thirteen years (1344—1332 B.C.). During his reign a complete reversion to the old worship took place.

Ay's successor, Ra-ser-kheperu (Hor-em-heb), 1332—1328 B.C., was apparently also a commoner, and is identified (Petrie) with the Hor-em-heb who was general in an earlier reign. He is represented being adored by negroes and Asiatics.

One or two other obscure names occur, and then begins the reign of king Rameses I., who came to the throne about 1300 B.C. This reign was short enough, but there is hardly any doubt that in it the

prosperity of Egypt was renewed. From the treaty of the Khita with Rameses II., the grandson of Rameses I., we learn that the latter had a war with the Khita, and from the fact that he founded a storehouse for the temple of his divine father Hor-khem, and filled it with captive men-servants and maid-servants, we may conclude that he was fairly successful in his warlike expeditions.

With his son, Seti (Sethos) I., or Meneptah ("beloved of Ptah"), we attain firmer ground. In the very first year of his reign he warred in the east, among the Shasu Bedouin, "from the fortress of Khetam (Heb. Etham) in the land of Zalu, as far as Kan'ana (Canaan)." Kadesh, at that time a city of the Kheta (it had apparently fallen into the hands of the Hittites during the reign of Amenophis IV.), was conquered by him. Not only the Hittites, however, but also Naharain (Naharaim), the country of which Dušratta of old had been king, upper and lower Rutennu (Canaan and North Syria), Sinjar, the island of Cyprus, and Cappadocia, felt the force of his arms. His son, Rameses II., was associated with him on the throne, and afterwards succeeded him. This took place about 1300 B.C. It is to this ruler that the glory of the name of Rameses is principally due, and his grandfather, the first who bore it, shines mainly with a reflected light.

It is impossible here to do more than touch upon such of the details of his career which are essential in the present work. In all probability he is best known on account of his expedition into Syria, and the conquest of the Hittites, who, as recorded in the celebrated heroic poem of Pentaur, were allied with a number of other tribes, including the people of Naharaim, Aleppo, Gauzanitis, the Girkashites (?), Carchemish, etc. The result was success for the Egyptian arms, and the Hittites, on the whole, submitted, though some of the towns acknowledging

Hittite rule, notably Tunep, refused to accept Egyptian suzerainty, necessitating another expedition, the result of which was, that the Egyptians found no more opposition to their overlordship. In his eighth and succeeding years he fought against the Canaanites, and in his descriptions of his operations there, many familiar names are to be found—names of great interest to all students of ancient Oriental history. It was in his eighth year, according to the texts in the Ramesseum, that he conquered Shalam (identified with Jerusalem), Marom (Merom), the spring of Anamini (identified with Anim or Engannim), Ashkelon, Damascus, Dapur (identified with Tabor by Brugsch), and many other places.

Rameses II. is generally regarded as the Pharaoh of the Oppression, and one of the tasks placed upon the oppressed Israelites was the building of his store-cities, Pithom (Pi-tum, discovered by M. Naville when excavating for the Egypt Exploration Fund) and Raamses, the Pi-Ramessu of the inscriptions, concerning which there is a very interesting letter by an Egyptian named Panbesa, who visited it. As Brugsch says: "We may suppose that many a Hebrew, perhaps Moses himself, jostled the Egyptian scribe in his wandering through the gaily-dressed streets of the temple-city."

The successor of Rameses, Menepthah II., is hardly the son which one would expect to follow such a father. According to Brugsch, he does not rank with those Pharaohs who transmitted their remembrance to posterity by grand buildings and the construction of new temples. And the monolith found by Petrie in 1896 seems to imply that his lists of conquests were not always so trustworthy as could be wished. Nevertheless, the reign of Menepthah is one of the greatest importance, for it was he, to all appearance, who was the Pharaoh of the Exodus, as seems also to be proved by the same document. As this is a

text of the very first importance, a translation of the concluding lines is given here—

“Kheta (the land of the Hittites) is in peace, captive is Canaan and full of misery, Askelon is carried away, Gezer is taken, Yennuamma is non-existent, Israel is lost, his seed is not,¹ Syria is like the widows of Egypt. The totality of all the lands is at peace, for whoever rebelled was chastised by king Meneptah.”

Now the statement concerning Israel has given rise to a considerable amount of discussion. Naville regards the reference to the condition in which the Israelites were as indicating that they had left Egypt, and were wandering, “lost” in the desert. There is also some probability that the expression, “his seed is not,” may be a reference to the decree of the king, who commanded the destruction of the male children of the Hebrews, which command, he may have imagined, had been finally carried out. The question also naturally arises, whether the last phrase, “whoever rebelled was chastised by king Meneptah,” may not have a reference to the Israelites, who, from their own showing, were sufficiently peremptory in their demands to be allowed to proceed into the wilderness to sacrifice to their god, to bring down upon themselves any amount of resentment.

Exceedingly noteworthy, and in many respects startling, however, are the researches and statements of Dr. Edouard Mahler. Following Spiegelberg as to the meaning of the phrase containing the name of the Israelites, “Jenoam has been brought to naught; Israel, the horde, destroyed his crops”—a statement which hardly seems worthy of the honour of being inscribed on the memorial stele of a king of Egypt—is the rendering he suggests. The translation of the word *feket* (which is rendered by other Egyptologists as “annihilated, lost,” or in some similar way) by

¹ So Naville and others.

"horde," allows the learned chronologist to suggest, that the ideographs accompanying the word Israelites indicate that they had already entered the Holy Land, and were trying to obtain a foothold there.

Having made these statements, he proceeds to examine the whole question. He asserts the correctness of the view, that Amosis, the founder of the eighteenth dynasty, was the prince who knew not Joseph. The first king of this new dynasty, he calculates, came to the throne two years after Joseph's death. With regard to the reign of Rameses II., he refers to the festival of the Sothis period which was celebrated in the thirtieth year of his reign. Starting from this period,¹ which, according to Oppolzer, was renewed in the year 1318 B.C., he calculates that the first year of Rameses II. was 1347 B.C., and that the Exodus took place in his thirteenth year, *i. e.* 1335 B.C.

According to the *Pirke di Rabbi Elieser*, Dr. Mahler says, the departure of the Israelites is said to have taken place on a Thursday. "This view is also held in the Talmud (cf. Sabbath 87^b), and the *Shulchan-Aroch* also maintains that *the 15th Nisan, the day of the Exodus, was a Thursday*. This all agrees with the year B.C. 1335, for in that year the 15th Nisan fell on a Thursday, and indeed on *Thursday the 27th of March (Julian calendar)*."

If we accept the theory that Rameses II. was the Pharaoh of the Exodus, and that the Exodus took place in 1335 B.C., then Moses, who was eighty years old at the time of the Exodus, must have been born in the year 1415 B.C., *i. e.* the fifteenth year of Amenophis III. Now the chief wife of this ruler was queen Teie (see p. 275), a woman who was cer-

¹ Sothis rose heliacally on the 9th of Epiphi of the 9th year (1545 B.C.) of Amenophis I. Amosis, his predecessor, ruled twenty-two years, so that his first year must be 1575 B.C. Subtract 240 years, the period of oppression, from 1575, and we obtain 1335 as the date of the Exodus.

tainly of foreign, probably Asiatic, race. In all probability, therefore, Teie, being an alien and of a different religion from the Egyptians, was not by any means in favour with the Egyptian priesthood, however much the Pharaoh may have delighted in her. The daughter of such a woman, as will easily be understood, would find little or no opposition to the adoption by her of a child of one of the Hebrews, an Asiatic like her mother. This, of course, would explain excellently how it was that Moses came to be adopted and educated by an Egyptian princess at her father's court, and that he had no real sympathy with the people among whom he lived, though it raises somewhat of a difficulty, for it is hard to understand how the Egyptian king, sympathizing, as we may expect him to have done, with Asiatics, should have ordered the destruction of their children. Nevertheless, circumstances may easily have arisen to cause such a decree to be issued. Another difficulty is, to explain who the people hostile to Moses were, who in the thirteenth year of Rameses II. died (Exod. iv. 19). This has generally been understood to be the king and one or more of his advisers, though this objection, like the other, really presents no difficulty worthy of the name, as there was no indication that the king was included.

Of course there is no statement to the effect that Pharaoh was killed with his army by the returning flood after the Israelites crossed the Red Sea (in Ps. cxxxvi. 15 he must be regarded as having been overwhelmed therein in the persons of his warriors, who suffered the fate which ought to have stricken also the king), so that little or no difficulty exists in this portion of the narrative.¹ On the other hand, a difficulty is got rid of if we suppose that the Exodus

¹ Mahler suggests that it was one of the sons of Rameses II. who met with his death in the Red Sea when pursuing the departing Israelites.

took place in the time of Rameses II. Dr. Mahler points out, that Meneptah was succeeded by his son and heir, User-kheperu-Ra', who did not die, but reigned thirty-three years. The eldest sons of Rameses II., on the other hand, all died during their father's lifetime, and it was the fourteenth of his numerous progeny who ultimately came to the throne.

Dr. Mahler clinches the matter by making the plague of darkness to have been a solar eclipse.

Whatever may be the defects of Dr. Mahler's seductive theory, it must be admitted that it presents fewer difficulties than any other that has yet been put forward, and on that account deserves special attention.

CHAPTER IX

THE NATIONS WITH WHOM THE ISRAELITES CAME INTO CONTACT

The Amorites—The Hittites—The Jebusites—The Girgashites
—Moab.





AMORITES.

THE earliest mention of the Amorites in the Old Testament is the passage in Gen. x. 16, where the name occurs along with that of the Jebusites and the Girgashites, from which may be gathered that they were all three very powerful tribes, though their power is in all probability not to be measured by the order of their names, the most important of the three being the Amorites, whose name comes second. They were regarded by the ancient Jews as an iniquitous and wicked people (Gen. xv. 6; 2 Kings xxi. 11), though they may not, in reality, have been worse than other nations which were their contemporaries. That they were a powerful nation is implied by the statement in Gen. xlviii. 22, where Jacob speaks of the tract which he had taken out of the hand of the Amorite with his sword and his bow, as a feat of which a warrior might be proud.

The Amorites in Babylonia have already been referred to in Chap. V., and from that part of the present work it will easily be understood that they were an extensive and powerful nationality, capable, with organization, of extending their power, as they

evidently did from time to time, far and wide. Indeed, as has been pointed out, there is great probability that the Babylonian dynasty called by Berosus Arabic, was in reality Amorite. In any case, the kings of this dynasty held sway over Amoria, as the inscription of Ammi-ṭitana, translated on p. 155, clearly shows. The importance of this nationality in the eyes of the Babylonians is proved by the fact that their designation for "west" was "the land of Amurrū," and the west wind was, even with the Assyrians, "the wind of the land of Amurrū" (though the Hittites, in Assyrian times, seem to have been the more powerful nation), and this designation of the western point of the compass probably long outlived the renown of the nationality from which the expression was derived. Among other Biblical passages, testifying to the power of the Amorites, may be quoted as typical Amos ii. 9, 10, and in this the Babylonian and the Hebrew records are quite in agreement.

As has been pointed out by Prof. Sayce, in process of time a great many tribes—Gibeonites, Hivites, Jebusites, and even Hittites—were classed as Amorites by the ancient Jewish writers, a circumstance which likewise testifies to the power of the nationality. These identifications must be to a large extent due to the fact that all the tribes or nationalities referred to were mountaineers, and, as we have seen (p. 122), the Akkadian character for a mountainous region or nationality, stood not only for Armenia, and the land of the Amorites, but also for the land of Akkad, because the Akkadians came from a mountainous country, perhaps somewhere in the neighbourhood of the mountains of Elam. This character was pronounced Tidnu when it stood for Amoria, but ceased to be used for that on account of its signifying also the mountainous region of Armenia, and Akkad, for which it still continued to be employed, and it is only the context,

in many cases, which enables the reader to gather which is meant. Other groups used for Amorita were the sign for foot, twice over (sometimes with one of them reversed), , and   , the ordinary pronunciation of which is Saršar, though it is probable that both were pronounced, in Akkadian, like the first, namely, Tidnu. In the inscriptions of Gudea, viceroy of Lagaš about 2700 B.C., there occurs the name of a country called Tidalum, "a mountain of Martu," from which a kind of limestone was brought. This Hommel and Sayce regard as another form of Tidnu, by the interchange of *l* and *n*, which is not uncommon in Akkadian. The fact that Martu is also used in the inscriptions for Amurrū, (the land of) the Amorites, and also, with the prefix for divinity, for the Amorite god (*īlu Amurrū*), which was introduced into Babylonia at an exceedingly early date, confirms this explanation. In all probability there is not at present sufficient data for ascertaining the dates when these names first appear, but Tidnu or Tidalu was probably the earlier of the two.

What the exact boundaries of the district were are doubtful. Prof. Sayce, after examining the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, comes to the conclusion that it denoted the inland region immediately to the north of the Palestine of later days. In this Petrie concurs, the country being, according to him, the district of middle and lower Orontes, and certainly covering a large area. This, of course, would be the position of the tract over which they held sway in the earlier ages, but later they must have extended their power so as to embrace the Jebusites (Jerusalem), and even Mamre in Gen. xiv. 13. From this wide extension of the dominions of the Amorites in the book of the Bible dealing with the earliest period of Jewish history, and from the fact that the Assyro-Babylonians used the word to indicate the west in general, it is clear that the Amorites occupied a wide tract in the earlier

ages, and must have been pushed gradually back, probably by the Babylonians under Sargon of Agadé, leaving, however, centres of Amorite influence in the south, which, when the power of Egypt, which followed that of Babylonia, waned and disappeared, left certain independent states under Amorite rulers. It is thus that, at the time of the Exodus, we find Og ruling at Bashan, who had threescore cities, all the region of Argob, his chief seats being Edrei and Ashtaroth. This ruler and his people were of the remnant of the Rephaim, regarded by Sayce as of Amorite origin (*Hastings's Dictionary of the Bible*, under "Amorites"). Whatever doubt there may be, however, about the origin of the Bashanites, there is none concerning Sihon king of the Amorites dwelling more to the south. A man of great courage and daring, he had driven the Moabites out of their territory, obliging them to retreat across the Arnon. On the entry of the Israelites, he gathered his troops and attacked them, but was defeated and killed. Josephus (*Ant. iv. 5, sect. 2*) has some curious details of this battle, in which he states that the Amorites were unable to fight successfully when away from the shelter of their cities, but in view of their successes against the Moabites, we may be permitted to doubt this.

In the Tel-el-Amarna tablets the ruler of the Amorites is apparently Abdi-Aširti,¹ who, with his son Aziru, warred successfully against Rib-Addi (Rib-Hadad), governor of Phœnicia, driving him from Šumuru and Gublu (Geba), which last city was occupied, according to Petrie's analysis, by the two hostile parties by turns. Naturally there are a great many recriminations on the part of Rib-Addi against Abdi-aširti on account of the hostility between them, and the former is constantly complaining to the Pharaoh of what the latter had done, frequently calling him a dog, and once seemingly referring to the Amorites

¹ Also Abdi-Aširta, Abdi-Ašratu.

as "dogs." (It is noteworthy that Abdi-Aširti applies this word to himself as an expression of humility.) The Amorite's letters to the king of Egypt, however, are merely assurances of fidelity. They are all short, and the following will give some idea of their nature—

"To the king my lord say also thus: '(It is) Abdi-Ašarti, the king's servant. At the feet of the king my lord I fall down—seven (times at) the feet of the king my lord, and seven times, both body and arms. And may the king my lord be informed that strong is the hostility against me, and let it be acceptable before the king my lord, and let him direct one of the great men to protect me.'

"Secondly, the king my lord has sent word to me, and I hear—I hear all the words of the king my lord. The ten women of the harem (?) I have sent away" (?).

(It is here worthy of note, that he does not, in this letter, call himself Abdi-Aširti, "servant of the Ashera," but Abdi-Ašarti, "servant of Astarte," using the Assyro-Babylonian ideograph for Ištar, the original of the goddess in question. On another document from him, the word is spelled out, Ab-di-aš-ta-ti, in which the scribe intended to write Ab-di-aš-ta-ar-ti, but omitted the last character but one. Yet another letter gives his name as Abdi-Aš-ra-tum, in the second element of which we must see another form of Abdi-Aširti, unless the scribe has also made a mistake in this case, and written Ašratum for Aštaratum, which is just possible. In any case, it shows a close connection between the goddess Aštarte or Ištar, and the Ashera, which was in Palestine, at that date, and for centuries before and after, her emblem. To be the servant of the one was to be the servant of the other, though the bearer of the name seems to have the desire rather to be considered the priest of the goddess. Even unintentional variants in names furnish valuable contributions at times to comparative mythology.)

If there are but few letters from the father, there is

a sufficient number, and of considerable extent, from the son. He, too, is the faithful servant of the Pharaoh, and he writes also to Dûdu (a form of the name David) and Hâi, telling of the difficulties which he had with regard to the king of the Hittites. It is apparently this prince to whom the Pharaoh writes in the letter translated on pp. 300—302, a circumstance which leads to the belief that the complaints of Rib-Addi with regard to Abdi-Aširti and his son Aziru were well-founded. That the king of Egypt asks therein for the delivery to him of certain persons whom he names, implies that he had trustworthy information as to who the intriguers were, and though apparently willing to give Aziru the benefit of the doubt, he certainly did not hold him blameless.

It will probably be long ere the true order of these letters is known, and until this be found, much of the history of the period to which they refer must necessarily remain uncertain.

HITTITES.

Another nationality which took a predominant part in the politics of ancient Palestine is the Hittites. To all appearance they were a later power than the Amorites, as their name does not occur in the inscriptions of Babylonia and Assyria until a comparatively late date, whilst the Amorites are mentioned 2200 years before Christ, and their name had become the common Assyro-Babylonian expression for "the west." That the Hittites were nevertheless of considerable antiquity, however, is implied by the presence of the sons of Heth at Mamre in the time of Abraham, who purchased from Ephron the Hittite the cave of Machpelah in that place. It is difficult to assign to these people any definite limits, especially in early times, but it seems certain that they began to act far in the north, and gradually extended their power south-

wards. In the times of Joshua, the tract between the Lebanon and Euphrates is described as theirs, and their domain was, in fact, the country to the north of Palestine. It was no doubt due to their predominating power that the Assyrians of later days called the whole of Palestine "the land of Hatti," a designation not altogether correct, but sufficient for their purpose, namely, that of indicating the position of the nationalities enumerated. Nevertheless, it had some justification, several colonies of these people inhabiting that district, as is indicated by Gen. xxiii. 3, xxv. 10; Numbers xiii. 29, etc. The statement in Ezekiel xvi. 3, that the father of Jerusalem was an Amorite and its mother a Hittite, shows what was the opinion of the more learned Jews of the time in the matter.

The earliest mention of the Hittites outside the Bible is in the Egyptian monuments, where, in the annals of Thothmes III., it is recorded for the year 1470 B.C., that the king proceeded to the banks of the Euphrates, and received tribute from "the greater" land of the Hittites. In the year 1463 B.C., the king of this district again paid tribute. During the reign of Thothmes IV., grandson of Thothmes III., the relations between the two countries must have changed, and the Egyptian king had to repel an attack made by the Hittites upon Tunib (now Tennib) in Northern Syria. This hostile policy was continued by them also at a later date, for the successors of Thothmes IV., Amenophis III. and his son, Amenophis IV., had often to oppose the Hittite king, who either attacked Northern Syria, or stirred up strife among the Egyptian vassals in Canaan.

Here, again, the Tel-el-Amarna tablets come in, and supply a mass of details. At times the Hatti still send tribute, both to Amenophis III. and IV., but at the close of the reign of the former, hostilities again broke out, the Hittites being, to all appearance, the aggressors. Dušratta, king of Mitanni, writes

that he sends to the king of Egypt tribute of the spoils which he had taken from the Ḫatti, and the king of Nuḫašše, who bears the Assyrian name of Addu-nirari, and whose grandfather had been appointed by Thothes III., complains that the king of the Ḫatti is against him, and asks for help. From these and other statements it would seem, that whoever was on the side of the king of Egypt was the enemy of the Hittites, and therefore to be attacked by them. Akizzi, king of Qatna, complains in one of the letters that the Ḫatti had burned down a city, and reports in another that they had tried to win him over to their side. Aziru, another prince in the neighbourhood, complains that the king of Ḫatti has entered Nuḫašše, and for this reason he could not leave his own territory to go to the king of Egypt. At the end of one of his communications, Akizzi states that the Sun-god had taken away the king of the Ḫatti, but as no name is given, any historical importance which this fact might have is greatly minimized. In other letters they are spoken of as despoiling the princes of Gebal, capturing a personage named Lupaḫku and the cities of Amki "even from the cities of Aaddu" (or Bin-Addu = Ben-Hadad). As we have seen (pp. 288—289), at least a portion of them was led by Etakama of Kinza.

As is well known, a large number of hieroglyphic inscriptions of a people regarded as the Hittites exist, and many attempts have been made to translate them. In addition to these, there are many sculptures, mostly on rocks, and still *in situ*. The most remarkable of these are at Bogaz Keui, Eyouk, Iasili-Kaia, Ghiaourkalesi, Doganlu-deresi, Ibriz, Eflatun-bunar, Karabeli, and elsewhere in Asia Minor, as well as at Jerabis (anciently called Carchemish), Hamah (Hamath), and monuments of the Hittites have even been found at Babylon. How they came to this last place is not at present known, but they may have formed part

of the spoils brought from the west by any of the later conquerors (such a supposition would probably be better than attributing to them a very early date), or sent thither as presents or as specimens of Hittite work. It is noteworthy that the inscriptions, with the exception of the bowl brought from Babylon, are all in relief and boustrophedon. A large number of seals, both of the ordinary kind and cylindrical, are known, and though there are bilingual inscriptions (Hittite and Babylonian), none of them are of sufficient length to make them really serviceable in translating other texts in the same character.

Notwithstanding the great difficulty attending such a task as the translation of these inscriptions, a certain amount of success has been attained. Those who have advanced the study most are Prof. Sayce in England, and Profs. Jensen and Hommel in Germany. It will be many years, however (unless some unexpected help come to light), before renderings in any real sense of the word useful can be made.

In the opinion of Prof. Sayce, Cappadocia was the earliest home of this nationality, which spread thence in every direction (except, perhaps, northwards), and made itself master of a part of Palestine, from which circumstance the district came to have, in Assyrian literature, the name of "the land of Ḫatti." Though later than the Amorite invasion, it nevertheless took place at a very early date, as is shown by the fact that Abraham had dealings with Ephron, a Hittite or "son of Heth."

Coming down to a later date, it is interesting to see what is said about them by the kings of Assyria. Tiglath-pileser I. (about 1120 B.C.) says as follows—

“. . . 4000 Kaškaians (and)
 Urumaians, people of the land of Ḫattê,
 disobedient, who in their strength
 had taken the cities of Subarte, subject

unto the god Ašur, my lord,
 heard of my march to Subarte ;
 the brilliance of my power overwhelmed them,
 they feared the conflict, my feet
 they embraced.

With their goods and II. *sos* (120)
 of chariots of their system of yoking ¹
 I took from them, and delivered to the
 people of my land."

Farther on in his record, Tiglath-pileser I. states that he collected his chariots and warriors, and took to the desert, going to the border-people of the Arameans, enemies of Ašur his lord. From before the land of Sūhi (the Shuhites) as far as the city Carchemish of the land of Ḫattê, he boasts of having plundered in a single day, slaughtering their soldiers, and taking back to his own country all their property. Some of them fled across the Euphrates, followed by the Assyrians in boats of skins, and the result of this flight to seek safety was, that six of their cities at the foot of the mountain known as Bišru, were taken, plundered, and destroyed.

In other passages of his record also, this king refers to certain districts which were undoubtedly Hittite, but without calling them by that name. One of these—the interesting description of his operations in Commagene—is especially worthy of notice. It reads as follows—

"In those days the people of Qurḫê, who had come with the people of Kummuḫi to save and help the land of Kummuḫi, I caused to go down like *šābe*.² The corpses of their warriors I heaped up in heaps on the tops of the mountains, the carcasses of their warriors the river Namê took forth to the Tigris. Kili-Tešub son of Kali-Tešub, whom Irrupi put to flight (?), their king,

¹ Lit. "chariots of the harness of their yoke."

² Prof. Sayce translates "like moon-stone I laid low."

my hand took in the midst of the battle. His wives, children, offspring of his heart, his force, III. *šos* (180) plates of copper, 5 censers of bronze, with their gods, (objects) of gold and silver, and the best of their property, I carried off. Their spoil and their goods I sent forth, that city and its palace I burned with fire, destroyed (it), laid (it) waste.

“The city Urrahinaš, their stronghold, situated in the land of Panari, fear dreading¹ the glory of Ašur, my lord, overwhelmed them; to save their lives they carried away their gods (and their goods), they fled to the peaks of the lofty mountains like a bird. I collected my chariots and troops, (and) crossed the Tigris, Šadi-Tešub, son of Ḫattu-šar, king of Urrahinaš, not to be captured in his own country, took my feet. The children, offspring of his heart, and his family, I took as hostages. I. *šos* (60) plates of copper, libation-vases of bronze, offering-dishes of bronze, great ones, with II. *šos* (120) men, oxen, sheep, tribute and gifts, he brought, (and) I received it. I had mercy on him, spared his life, (and) set the heavy yoke of my dominion over him for ever. I captured the wide land of Kummuḫi to its (whole) extent (and) made it submit to my feet. At that time I offered one bronze offering-dish and one bronze libation-vase of the spoil and gifts of the land of Kummuḫi to Ašur my lord, (and) I. *šos* of copper plates, with their gods, I presented to Hadad who loveth me.”

In the above extract the names containing that of the god Tešub show clearly that we have here to do with nationalities in the neighbourhood of Mitanni (see p. 277), and a close relation with the Hittites is suggested by the other name Ḫattu-šar, father of Šadi-Tešub. Ḫattu-šar is also singularly like the name of the prince of the Hittites, Ḫeta-sira, with whom **Rameses II.** made a treaty (cf. p. 304). Another reading of Ḫattu-šar is Ḫattuḫi, a name which Prof.

¹ Or “fear which dreaded.”

Sayce translates, "the Hittite," in the second series of the *Records of the Past*, vol. i. p. 97, note 2. In the same passage he analyzes the name of the city Urrahinaš as being derived from Urra, with the termination *hi-naš*, denoting in Vannite, "the place of the people of."

Another interesting reference to the Hittites is that of the Assyrian king Aššur-našir-âpli, renowned for his cruelty. The king ruling at the time was Sangara, who had as his capital the city of Carchemish. The text reads as follows—

"I drew near to the land of Carchemish. The tribute of Sangara, king of the land of Ḫatte—20 talents of gold, bangles (?) of gold, rings of gold, swords of gold, 100 talents of bronze, 250 talents of iron, dishes of bronze, vases of bronze, libation-vases of bronze, a brazier of bronze, and the numerous vessels of his palace, the weight of which was not taken; couches of oak, chairs of oak, tables of oak and ivory inlaid, 200 slave-girls (or virgins), cotton stuffs, woollen cloth, white and black and white and grey, white marble (?), tusks of elephants, a white chariot, an umbrella of gold filled with overlaying (?), the ornament of his royalty, I received. The chariots, horses, (and) grooms of the city Carchemish, (of the Hittites¹) I set (aside) for myself."

The riches and importance of the city of Carchemish are here well indicated, and to all appearance the place maintained its position to the end, long after the power of the Hittites had completely disappeared. Indeed, as will be recognized from the above, Sangara has every appearance of having been a local ruler, implying that the district under Hittite control was already broken up into small states practically independent of each other. Another prince of the Hittites, in the neighbourhood of Diarbekir, from whom this Assyrian

¹ These words (*ša mât Ḫat-ta-a-a*) are inserted in this place in squeeze 84.

king received tribute was "the son of Baḥiani." Apparently he was called thus on account of his ancestor, Baḥiani, being chief of a tribe, the district over which he ruled bearing, in Aššur-našir-âpli's second reference to it, the name of Bit-Baḥiani, "the house of Baḥiani." The special products of this tract are well indicated by the nature of the gifts sent to the Assyrian king: "chariots, harness, horses, silver, gold, lead, bronze, and vessels of bronze." That these Hittite districts paid tribute so submissively would seem to indicate that they had no coherence among themselves, and did not feel called upon to aid each other in time of need.

Sargon of Assyria, who claims to have subjugated all the land of the Hittites, speaks, as do other Assyrian kings, of the people of Hamath, and what he did to Ilu-bi'idi or Yau-bi'idi, their king. This, too, was the capital of a Hittite principality, and it is in the modern town of Hamah, in which form the name still survives, that the so-called "Hamah-stones," now generally regarded as Hittite, were found.

The disappearance of the Hittite confederate states (if such they really were), and the rise in their place from time to time of other powers, caused the Assyrians, who regarded this territory as their own special possession, won by conquest, to apply to the whole district the name of *mât Ḥatti*, "the land of Heth," which would seem to have included (probably in its extended sense) Samaria, Sidon, Arvad, Gebal, Ashdod, Beth-Ammon, Moab, Edom, Askelon, and Judah.¹ It thus, to all appearance, took the place of the ancient "land of the Amorites" (not, however, when indicating the points of the compass), and in this the inscriptions of Esarhaddon and Aššur-banî-âpli agree.

What the influence of the Hittites over the nations

¹ See the list, p. 374 (with 373 and 378). Amurrû (Amoria, p. 374) appears as in Ḥatti (p. 373), or synonymous with it.

contemporary with them may have been is difficult to estimate. The Assyrians, to all appearance, borrowed from them a certain style of architecture, used for the entrance-hall of the royal palaces. Their style of art, of which numerous examples are preserved, shows that they had made considerable progress, and that they had individuality as artists. Neither in sculpture nor in engraving of hard stone, however, did they ever attain to the exquisite fineness and finish of the best work of the artists of Babylonia and Assyria. The subjects, too, seem to be usually more grotesque, though this suggestion, which their work gives, may be due merely to our ignorance of their religious beliefs and the legends on which the designs were probably based.

The inscribed vase in the British Museum, and the inscribed figure found by the German explorers at the same place have already been referred to (pp. 317-318), and it has been suggested as probable that they were sent as presents to one or more of the Babylonian kings, though the possibility that they were part of the spoils of an expedition to that part of the world, or specimens of Hittite art carried off at a later date, when the nations producing them had passed away, are also probable explanations. In any case, they seem to show that there were, at some period or other, political relations between the Hittites and the Babylonians.

JEBUSITES.

The importance of the Jebusites, who were, to all appearance, but a small tribe, lies in the circumstance, that their capital and stronghold, at the time the Israelites entered the Holy Land, was Jerusalem. In consequence of this, Jerusalem is mentioned, in one or two places (Jud. xix. 10; 1 Chron. xi. 4, 5, etc.), apparently poetically, under the name of Jebus, per-

haps so called by the Jebusites because of its being the capital of their tribe. The original name of the city, however, as we know from Gen. xiv. and the Tel-el-Amarna tablets (see p. 239), was Uru-salim. When the Jebusites took possession of the city, however, is unknown, but in all probability neither Melchizedek nor Abdi-tâba belonged to the race.

Apart from the references to this tribe in connection with Jerusalem, there is no indication as to its origin and race. The name of their ruler, Adoni-zedek, however, seems to show clearly that they were Semites, and we may suppose, with Driver, that they were Canaanites (*Hastings, Dict. of the Bible*, s. v.). It is apparently one of the tribes of which the Babylonian and Assyrian inscriptions know nothing as a body, but the name of Yabušu, which would be the old form of Jebus, occurs in a contract tablet of the time of the first dynasty of Babylon (about 2200 B.C.), and, if really the name of the tribe, as it would seem to be, confirms its antiquity, as indicated by the references to it in Genesis.

It is not improbable that future discoveries will give us more information concerning this tribe, interesting principally on account of its having come into contact with the Jews.

GIRGASHITES.

This nation, descended from the fifth son of Canaan, seems to have inhabited the tract on the western bank of the Jordan, and on that account was not within easy reach of the Babylonians and Assyrians. The name, it is thought, is closely connected with that of Gergesa, where Christ healed the demoniac, and allowed the evil spirits to enter into the herd of swine which then ran down the slope into the sea. This Gergesa has, in its turn, been identified with Kersa, a ruined town near the mouth of the Wady

Samakh. If this be the case, there is some probability that the Girgashites are the Kirkišāti of a tablet from Assyria which seemingly contains an early historical record, or an historical legend. Whether the Kirkišāti be identical with the Girgashites or not, the text is of sufficient importance to make it a valuable record, and a translation of the more perfect and interesting of the lines is given here—

“Gazzāni to the resting-place he has decided upon,¹
 to the fortress camp of the Kirkišāti,
 to Zakar-gimilli (king?) of the Siḥites,
 to the wide-spreading Kirkišāti,
 to Ḥarri-si'īši, to Dūr-Dungi,
 and the neighbourhood of Tengurgur (?) may he go forth, and
 to the land of Ḥalman, the place to which his eyes are set, may he go.
 By the command of the enemy, the Lullubite, he accomplished (it)—
 As for him, his horses, his soldiers, his chariots,
 in peace to the land of Ḥalman he led, and the enemy, the Lullubite,
 whether from before him, or from beside him, or from his right,
 or from his left, did not cease (?) from him, and shall not destroy him,
 shall not make him fail, shall not cause him to diminish.”

That the majority of the countries mentioned are near to Babylonia, is against the probability that the Kirkišāti (if they be a nationality) are the Girgashites, unless Ḥalman be Aleppo, and not the Mesopotamian tract of the same name; or unless, being a “numerous people,” they had sent out colonies to the neighbour-

¹ Lit., “of his decision.”

hood of Babylonia, as did the Amorites ; or emigrants, like the Jebusites. Whatever be the explanation, however, the above fragment is exceedingly interesting, the more so, that in the first line of the extract as given above, the person spoken of is to all appearance Gazzāni, which is possibly the completion of the name of the father of Tudhūla, and is written, as far as it is preserved, in the same way.¹

It is noteworthy that the prefix for country is absent in every case, except that of Ḥalman.

MOABITES.

Concerning the early history and state of the Moabites we get no information from the inscriptions of Babylonia and Assyria, though the name Muab occurs on the base of one of the six colossal inscriptions at Luxor (*Patriarchal Palestine*, p. 21). For a time, in all probability, it was like an Egyptian province, or, at least, greatly under Egyptian influence. It is not until comparatively late times that the Moabites come before us in Assyrian history, and the same thing may be said with regard to the Edomites, Ammonites, and other petty states. As these will be referred to incidentally in the chapters which follow, it has been thought well not to treat of them here, in order to avoid repetition as much as possible.

¹ See p. 224.

CHAPTER X

CONTACT OF THE HEBREWS WITH THE ASSYRIANS

Aššur-našir-âpli II.—Shalmaneser II.—Tiglath-pileser III. (Pul)—Shalmaneser IV. (Elulæus)—Sargon—Sennacherib—Esarhaddon—Aššur-banî-âpli (the great and noble Asnappar)—The downfall of Assyria.

THE Hebrew commonwealth had come into being, and given place to a monarchy, which, passing through many vicissitudes, reached its highest pitch of glory in the time of David and Solomon, to suffer, after the death of the latter, diminution by the falling away of the ten tribes. Thus weakened, the two parts of what had been erstwhile a powerful whole became tempting morsels to any power whose ruler was ambitious of conquest. It was probably more from unwillingness to attack with but little chance of success than inability from inherent weakness which caused the Assyrians to refrain whilst the nation was united. Generally, the kings of Assyria preferred making conquests nearer home, and Tukulti-Ninip, who reigned from 891 to 885 B.C., and was therefore contemporary of Asa of Judah and Omri of Israel, annexed Babylonia and ruled there for seven years, Assyrian predominance in that land coming to an end on his death, which was due to a revolt, in which his son, Aššur-nasir-âpli, took part. It seems strange that this ruler did not attempt to regain for himself the dominion over Babylonia which the rising that had led to the death of his father lost to him. His desire, however, seems to have been, to subjugate the

territories to the north and west, and though he came into conflict with Babylonia, no permanent accession of territory resulted therefrom.

It seems not to have been until somewhat late in his reign that he reached, in his numerous expeditions, the Mediterranean Sea, "the great western sea," or "the great sea of the land of Amurrū,"¹ as he calls it. Here, after performing ceremonies to the gods of Assyria, he received the tribute of the kings of the sea-coast—"of the land of the Tyrians, the land of the Sidonians, the land of the Gebalites, the land of the Maḥallatites, the land of the Maizites, the land of the Kaizites, the land of the Amorites, (and) the city of Arvad, which is amid the sea." This is followed by a list of the objects received, and the statement that they (the rulers) paid him homage. Having thus spied out the nakedness of the land, and ascertained the willingness of the rulers to give tribute, the Assyrian king proceeded to the mountains of Ḥamanu (Amanus), and cut beams of cedar, cypress, and other wood for the temple Ê-šarra, for his house or temple (apparently that in which he worshipped), "a house of rejoicing, (and) for the temple of the moon and the sun, the glorious gods."

Shalmaneser III, son of Aššur-našir-āpli, during the first six years of his reign, warred, like his father, on the north and west, his object being to complete what his father had begun, namely, the subjugation of the territory of Aḥuni, son of Adini, king of Til-barsip. This having been successfully accomplished, he was free to turn his attention to the more southern regions of the old land of the Amorites. In the year 854 B.C., therefore, he marched against Giammu, a ruler whose land lay on the river Belichus. To all appearance this chief wished to resist, but his people feared the power of the Assyrian king, and put Giammu to death. Taking possession of the

¹ The land of the Amorites.

district, he then proceeded to further successes, and after crossing the Euphrates again in boats of skins, he received the tribute of the kings on the farther side—Sangara of Carchemish, Kundašpu of Commagene, Aramu the son of Gusu, Lallu the Milidian, Ḥaianu the son of Gabaru, Kalparuda of the Patinians, and Kalparuda of the Gurgumians, “(at) the city Aššur-uttir-ašbat, of the farther side of the Euphrates, which is upon the river Sajur, which the men of the Hittites call the city Pitru” (Pethor). Having reached Aleppo, he received also tribute there, and offered sacrifices before Hadad of Aleppo.

Next came the turn of Irḫulêni of Hamath (Amatâa), whose cities Adennu, Pargâ, and Arganâ were captured and spoiled, and his palaces set in flames.

“From Arganâ I departed, to Qarqara I drew near: Qarqara, his royal city, I ravaged, destroyed, (and) burnt with fire. One thousand two hundred chariots, 1200 yoke of horses, 20,000 trained soldiers of Addu-’idri (= Bin-Addu-idri = Ben-Hadad) of Sa-imêrišu (= the province of Damascus); 700 chariots, 700 yoke of horses, (and) 10,000 soldiers of Irḫulêni of the land of the Hamathites; 2000 chariots (and) 10,000 men of Ahabbu (regarded as Ahab) of the land of the Sirîlites (regarded as the Israelites); 500 men of the Guites; 1000 men of the Musrites; 10 chariots (and) 10,000 men of the Irqanatites; 200 men of Matinu-ba’ali of the city of the Arvadites; 200 men of the land of the Usanatites; 30 chariots (and) 10,000 men of Adunu-ba’ali of the land of the Šianians;¹ 1000 camels of Gindi bu’u of the Arbâa (regarded as the Arabians); . . . 00 men of Ba’asa son of Ruḫubu of the land of the Amanians (Ammonites)—these 12² kings he took to aid him, (and) to make war and battle they advanced against me. With the supreme powers which Aššur, the lord, has given; with the mighty weapons which *ura-gala*

¹ Or Šizanians.

² Only eleven are mentioned.

(Nergal¹) going before me, has presented (me), I fought with them. From the city Qarqara as far as the city Gilzau² I made an end of them. Fourteen thousand of their warriors I caused to be slain with the sword. Like Hadad I caused a torrent to rain down upon them. . . .”

Such is the account of the first recorded contact of the Assyrians with the Jews—that is, if Sir'ilâa be rightly rendered “Israelites”; as to Ahab, there may have been more than one of the name, just as there were two Kalparudas, he of the Patinians, and he of the Gurgumians. Nevertheless, the probability that it really is Ahab of Israel is great, and this theory is held by most Assyriologists.

In truth, however, the Hebrew and the Assyrian histories of this period are not altogether easy to reconcile. Ben-Hadad II., the son and successor of Ben-Hadad I., was in almost continual conflict with the Israelites. The story is told in 1 Kings xx., according to which Ben-Hadad entered into an alliance with thirty-two other kings, who, with their armies, horses, and chariots, besieged Samaria. Too full of confidence, he sent to Ahab of Israel, who was in the besieged city, demanding his surrender, the second time with terms more than usually humiliating. In consequence of the words of a prophet who is unnamed, the rejection of these terms was followed by a sortie of the inhabitants, who seem to have taken the besiegers unawares, whilst they were feasting and drinking in their over-confidence. The result was the raising of the siege, and the complete defeat of the allied forces.

The next attack of Ben-Hadad upon Ahab was at Aphek, he hoping to obtain a victory over the Israelites because he considered their God to be a god

¹ The god of death and battle.

² Thus in the inscription, but translators generally read *Gilzanu*.

of the mountains, and that they would not be under his protection in the plains. Here, too, the Israelites were victorious, and Ben-Hadad submitted, and agreed to restore cities taken by his father (xx. 34), and to allow the Israelites to build streets at Damascus (probably as a quarter for Jewish merchants).

Admitting the correctness of the general opinions of Assyriologists concerning *Ahabbu mât Sir'illa*, it must have been between this period and his death that he joined the Syrian league against Shalmaneser III. of Assyria, with a force only half that of Ben-Hadad, though his chariots were nearly twice as many. Notwithstanding this, however, the Israelitish troops were sufficiently numerous, and the defeat of such a large army as that of the allies of the Syrian league, and the slaughter of a total of 14,000 men among them (another account says 20,500), many of them in all probability Israelites, finds no place, strange to say, in the sacred record, notwithstanding that the Hebrew writers do not, as a rule, in the least object to mentioning national defeat, and in this case it would have been a most important thing to refer to, the danger which threatened them and their allies being such as promised to overthrow their national existence altogether. Perhaps the compiler of the sacred record, however, did not realize to the full what the Assyrian invasion meant; or he may not have desired to justify Ahab's policy (which, in view of the danger which threatened, was a sound one), and so discredit with the people the fanatical behaviour and tragic warning of the prophet who reproached the king so mercilessly because he had made friends with Ben-Hadad instead of pressing on against him in hostility, even to the death.

The Rev. Joseph Horner (*Proceedings of the Society of Biblical Archaeology*, 1898, p. 244), besides bringing in the chronological difficulty, which is very real, in spite of Prof. Oppert's *Noli me tangere* (P.S.B.A.,

1898, pp. 24-47), notes (pp. 237, 238) the difficulty of the name. This is the only place where Israel is called in the Assyrian inscriptions Sir'ilâa—in all other passages it is *bît Humrî*, "the house of Omri," or *mât bît Humrî*, "the land of the house of Omri," and he regards it as incredible that a name never used before, and never afterwards found, should be employed. Elsewhere, when speaking of Jehu, Shalmaneser calls him "son" or "descendant of Omri," apparently intending thereby to indicate his nationality, for, as is well known, the relationship expressed is not correct.

Nevertheless, allowance must be made for the uncertainty attending the introduction into the literature of a country of a name with which the people, including the scribes, are unfamiliar. *Humrî* or *Omri* may have been, to the scribe who composed the account given by the Black Obelisk, very much easier to remember than the comparatively unfamiliar *Sir'ilâa*, and it may have been felt that the form used was not by any means certain—*Isra'ilâa* would, in fact, have been much better. The scribe of the monolith, however, may have inserted what he felt to be the Assyro-Babylonian form of the name, for something very similar to *Sir'ilâa* (or *Ser'ilâa*) exists in the *Sar-îli* of a contract tablet of the reign of *Ammi-zaduga*, translated in the *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society*, 1897, pp. 594-595 (cf. p. 157).

But, as before remarked, the chronological difficulty still remains, the date, from Hebrew sources, being, according to Prof. Oppert, before 900 B.C. (the last year of Ahab), whilst, according to Assyrian chronology, it should be 853 B.C. (cf. Sayce in *Hastings's Dictionary of the Bible*, vol. i. p. 272).

The importance of the city of Hamath is well indicated not only by the above extract, but also by the numerous other passages where *Irḥulēni* (or *Urḥllēni*) of Hamath is referred to. The Guites

were regarded by the late Geo. Smith as the Biblical Gaim—a rather doubtful identification. As for the Musrites, the same scholar thought them to be the Egyptians, Muṣrâa, “Musrites,” coming apparently from Muṣur, the name of Egypt in the Assyrian inscriptions. Others regard them as being a people of the north, and this is more probable, though it would perhaps be better to regard the name as unidentified. The mention of “camels” in connection with Gindibu’u of the Arbâa is regarded as stamping the nationality referred to as being Arabic, and this is very probable. In Ba’asa son of Ruḥubu of the Ammonites we have the comparatively familiar Biblical names Baasha and Rehob in their Assyrian forms. It will therefore be seen that the extract translated above is of considerable interest quite independently of its historical bearings, which are of great importance, whatever may be the ultimate opinion concerning them.

During the next three years Shalmaneser was occupied on the west and north-west and in Babylonia, so that it was not until 850 B.C. that he was again able to turn his attention to the neighbourhood of Palestine.

The clemency of Ahab towards Ben-Hadad had apparently ended, as has been seen, in an alliance between the two nationalities, but that alliance did not, to all appearance, last very long. There is every probability that it was an unwilling one on the part of Ben-Hadad, and in all probability he took advantage of the death of Ahab to repudiate it. In any case, Ben-Hadad is represented in 2 Kings vi. 24 ff., as again besieging Samaria, but with disastrous results. What interval there was between his raising the siege of Samaria and his death, the sacred narrative does not say, but according to Assyrian chronology, there should be from four to six years at least (850–846 B.C.).

In the tenth year of his reign Shalmaneser II. of Assyria crossed the Euphrates for the eighth time, and advanced against Sangara of Carchemish, whose cities he destroyed, made waste, and burned in the flames. After this came the turn of Arame, whose capital city, with one hundred other places around it, was laid in ruins. Addu-idri of Damascus (Imēri-šu), however, set himself, with Irhulēni of Hamath, and twelve of the kings of Syria, to resist the Assyrian king. Shalmaneser claims to have defeated them, put them to flight, and captured their chariots, horses, and war-material.

There is hardly any doubt, however, that his success was not by any means what he desired and expected, for he found himself obliged to march again to the same region in his eleventh year, when he crossed the Euphrates for the ninth time. On this occasion he says that he destroyed ninety-seven cities of Sangara of Carchemish and one hundred cities of Arame. Having reached the edge of the Ḥamanu (Amanus) range of mountains, he traversed the portion named Yaraqū, and descended to the land of the Hamathites, where he captured the city Aštamaku and ninety-nine other places, defeating their armies with great slaughter. Again he met Addu-idri, with Irhulēni of Hamath and the twelve "kings of the sea-coast." In the battle which follows he claims to have defeated them and killed 10,000 of their fighting-men with the sword. He also states that he took their chariots, horses, and war-material. On his way back he again turned his attention to Arame, capturing his capital Apparazu. At that time he likewise received the tribute of Kalparundu of the Patinians, consisting of silver, lead, gold, horses, oxen, sheep, and textile fabrics. Ascending again into the Amanus mountains, he brought away a further supply of cedar-wood for his palaces.

In the two following years (848 and 847 B.C.,

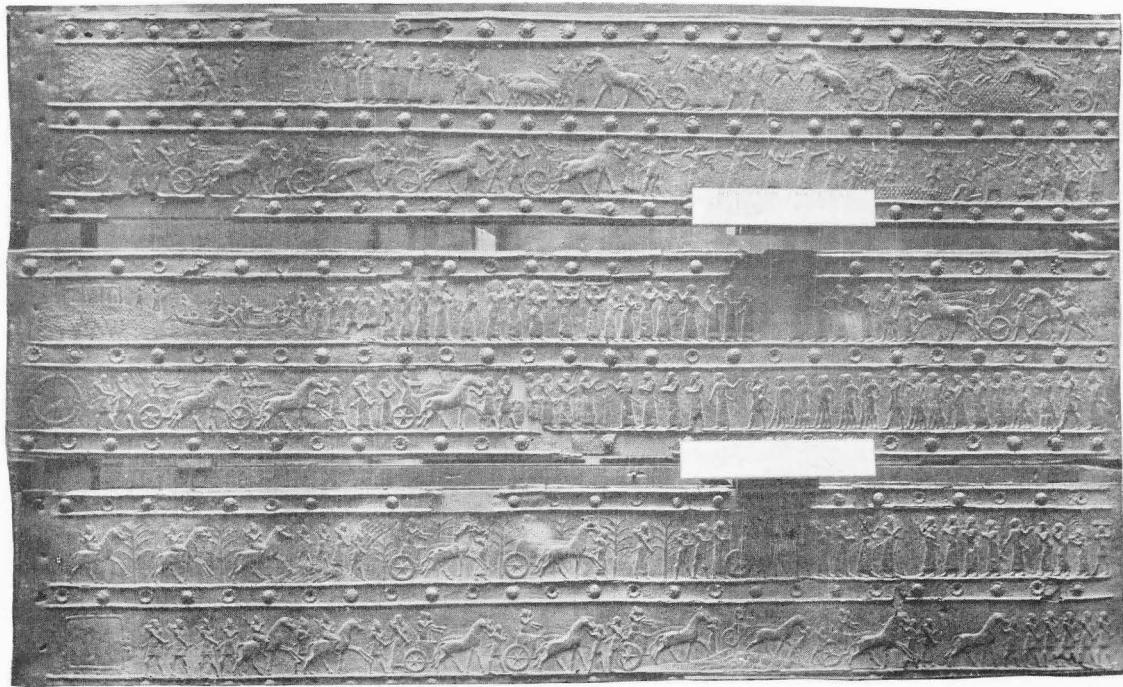
according to Assyrian reckoning), Shalmaneser was not to all appearance engaged in any expeditions of importance, or at least their importance is unknown. In his fourteenth year, 846 B.C., however, he crossed the Euphrates again, and met Ben-Hadad for the last time. As before, the latter was in alliance with Irhulēni of Hamath and the "twelve kings of the sea-coast above and below." Again the Assyrian king fought with them and defeated them, destroying their chariots and teams, and capturing, as before, their war-material, and "to save their lives, they fled."

Naturally all these historical details are of great interest and value. The question naturally arises whether, being so much alike in wording and results, they may not all refer to the same expedition, which the Assyrian king repeated to fill up his annals? As a rule, however, the annals of the Assyrian rulers are exceedingly correct, and there is consequently but little reason to doubt the accuracy of Shalmaneser's statements. It is noteworthy that, in all these descriptions of expeditions to the west, twelve kings are mentioned, whilst in the first instance eleven only are enumerated, and in the other two the twelve are spoken of as if in addition to Addu-idri and Irhulēni of Hamath. Ought we, therefore, to translate "the twelve kings," meaning the eleven which are referred to along with and including Ahabbu of the Sir'ilāa, or are the twelve kings referred to in the account of the second and third encounters with Ben-Hadad merely an indefinite number, meaning "a dozen," *i. e.* "twelve more or less"? As it is impossible that Ahab of Israel should have been one of the Syrian league all this time, the latter must be held to be the more probable explanation—"In those days Addu-idri of the land of Imēri-šu (and) Irhulēni of the land of Hamath with a dozen kings of the sea-coast trusted each other's might, and came against me to make war and battle."

Notwithstanding all his efforts, however, as detailed in his annals, Shalmaneser II. was still very far from the subjugation of the "sea-coast," as he calls Palestine and Syria, and realizing that he had a hard task before him, he returned to his own country and occupied himself in the two following years in Mesopotamia, Ararat, and Namri, south-east of Assyria. The following year, 843 B.C., for the first time during his reign, he was at peace, superintending the felling of trees in the Amanus mountains for use in the palaces of Assyria. This period of rest was in all probability necessary to enable the army to be reorganized for further campaigns in that part of the world which he seems to have set his heart upon subjugating.

This being the case, he set out, in his eighteenth year (842 B.C.), and crossed the Euphrates for the sixteenth time. This expedition, however, was not against his old foe, Ben-Hadad or Addu-idri, but against Haza'îlu, the Hazael of 2 Kings viii. 8, etc., who had treacherously murdered his master, as related in this passage, and seized the throne. Hearing of the advance of the Assyrian army, he prepared for resistance, as is related in the following narrative.

"In my 18th year I crossed the Euphrates for the 16th time. Haza'îlu of the land of Imēri-šu trusted to the might of his troops, and called his troops together in great number. Saniru, the peak of a mountain which is before Lebanon, he made his stronghold. I fought with him, I accomplished his defeat: 1600 of his fighting-men I slew with the sword: 1121 of his chariots, 470 of his horses, with his camp, I captured. He fled to save his life—I set out after him. I besieged him in Dimašqu (Damascus), his royal city. I cut down his orchards; I went to the mountains of the land of Hauranu (the Hauran), cities without number I destroyed, wasted, and burned in the flames. Untold spoil I carried away. I went



VIII. PLATES OF CHASED BRONZE, WHICH COVERED THE DOORS OF AN ENCLOSURE AT BALAWAT. [Left-hand portions, from right-hand leaf.]
 (Found by Mr. H. Rassam, in 1878, and now in British Museum, Assyrian Saloon.)

I L.—The expedition of Shalmaneser II. to the land of Nairi (Mesopotamia). Sacrificing to the gods by throwing meat-offerings into the lake. March of the army over the mountains. Ib.—Siege and capture of the city Suguni, in Ararat.

IIa.—Bringing to Shalmaneser "*the tribute of the ships of Tyre and Sidon.*" IIb.—March against the city Hazizi. Procession of prisoners.

IIIa. and IIIb.—Crossing the tributaries of the Euphrates by pontoon bridges. Receiving tribute from Adinu, son of Dakuru, of Enzudu. (Page 337.)

to the mountains of Ba'ali-ra'asi" (Aramaic: "lord of the promontory"), "which is a headland" (lit., "head of the sea")—"I set up an image of my majesty therein. In those days I received the tribute of the Tyrians, Sidonians, (and) of Yaua, son of Ḥumrí."

The description of this campaign given by the Black Obelisk is as follows—

"In my 18th year I crossed the Euphrates for the 16th time. Ḥaza'īlu of the land of Imēri-šu came forth to battle: 1121 of his chariots, 470 of his horses, with his camp, I took away from him."

These two documents, as will easily be seen, are in perfect accord, and the story they have to tell agrees in its turn with that of the preceding years of Shalmaneser's reign. Indeed, this text may be regarded as confirming the opinions hitherto held concerning the identity of Aḥabbu māt Sir'ilāa with Ahab of Israel, and Addu-idri with Ben-Hadad of Damascus. This, be it noted, is due to the fact that, like Ben-Hadad, Addu-idri was succeeded by Hazael, who, in both the Bible narrative and the annals of Shalmaneser, is a contemporary of Jehu (Yaua, son of Ḥumrí or Omri). The Black Obelisk, probably for the sake of economizing space, does not refer to the receipt of tribute from Jehu when speaking of the battle with Hazael, on account of the bas-relief thereon referring to that event. The following is the translation of the epigraph in question which I gave in 1886¹—

"The tribute of Yaua, son of Humrí: silver, gold, a golden cup, golden vases, golden vessels, golden buckets, lead, a staff for the hand of the king (and) sceptres, I received."

The account of the conflict with Hazael indicates that certain changes had taken place in the Medi-

¹ *Guide to the Nimroud Central Saloon*, p. 31. This rendering is based on a careful comparison of the inscription with the bas-relief.

terranean coast-lands since Shalmaneser's former campaigns thither. It was no longer against the kings of Damascus and Hamath with "a dozen kings" in alliance with them, but against Hazael alone. Had they broken with Ben-Hadad? or did they hold aloof because they had no sympathy with his murderer? In any case, it would seem to be certain that they no longer feared the Assyrian king, who, they must have felt, had his hands full. In Israel, too, there had been changes, Ahab having been succeeded by Ahaziah, who, after a reign of one year, was succeeded by Jehoram. The latter tried to reduce Mesha king of Moab again to subjection, but without success. Ben-Hadad's attempt to capture Samaria was made during his reign, and the non-success of the Syrian king was probably the cause of Jehoram's attempt to recover Ramoth-gilead, where Ahab had found his fate some years before. The king of Israel did not fall on the field of battle, but received there a wound which obliged him to return to Jezreel. His death at the hands of Jehu in Naboth's vineyard is one of the most dramatic incidents of Israelitish history.

Jehu's payment of tribute to the Assyrian king in 842 B.C. was probably due to a question of policy, and in the main it may be considered as a cheap way of avoiding misfortune, for he might easily have been worsted in an encounter with Shalmaneser. What Tyre and Sidon thought fit to do, could hardly but be recognized as policy for Israel as well. It was important for Jehu that he should consolidate his power, hence this submission, though, to say the truth, he could not have been certain that he would be attacked. Was it that he felt strong enough to resist the Assyrian king which made him withhold the payment of tribute when, in 839 B.C., Shalmaneser again marched against Hazael? It would seem so. On this occasion four towns of the king of Damascus

were captured, and tribute again received from Tyre and Sidon, Gebal likewise buying peace in the same way.

That Jehu, who destroyed the house of Omri, should be called "son of Omri" in the inscriptions of Shalmaneser II. of Assyria, is strange, and needs explanation. Perhaps the successor of a king could loosely be spoken of as his son, as occupying the place of such a relative; and, as is well known, Belshazzar, in the book of Daniel, is called son of Nebuchadnezzar, which, according to the Babylonian inscriptions, he certainly was not. That Jehu may have been in some way related with Jehoram, and therefore a descendant of Omri, is possible and even probable. That he was not descended from him in a direct line is certain.

It is noteworthy that the Assyrian form of the name, Yaua, shows that the unpronounced aleph at the end was at that time sounded, so that the Hebrews must have called him Yahua (Jehua). Omri was likewise pronounced in accordance with the older system, before the ghain became ayin. Humri shows that they said at that time Ghomri.

After the rebellion which embittered the closing years of Shalmaneser's life, the great Assyrian king died, and his crown went to his younger son Šamši-Addu III. (825-812 B.C.). The first work of the new ruler was the pacification of his country, and this having been successfully done, he tried to restore Assyrian influence beyond the borders of his kingdom. During his reign of about thirteen years, he warred on the N., N.E., N.W. and S. (Babylonia), but never came nearer to Syria than Kar-Shalmaneser on the Euphrates, near Carchemish.

His son, Adad-nirari, who reigned from 812 to 783 B.C., followed in his footsteps, and began by making conquests on the east. The north and north-west, however, also felt the force of his arms. The

only campaign of which details are given is one against Syria, the date of which, however, is not known. G. Smith thought that this could not have taken place earlier than 797 B.C., during the time of Amaziah king of Judah and Joash king of Israel—a conjecture which is based, to all appearance, upon the comparison of Mansuate with Manasseh. As the Assyrian form of this name is Minsē or Minasē, such an identification is impossible, and this being the case, it is more probable that the expeditions to the Holy Land and Syria took place either in 806, when he went to Arpad, 805, when he was at Haza, or 804, when he marched against Ba'ali, the name, apparently, of a Phœnician city. The next year he went to the sea-coast, but whether this was the Mediterranean or not is not indicated, though it may be regarded as very probable, and if so, 803 B.C. must be added to the dates already named, or the operations to which he refers in his slab-inscription may have extended over one or more of the years here referred to.

So, when he was young and enthusiastic, King Adad-nirari III. of Assyria had the inscription carved of which the following is a translation, as far as it is at present known—

“Palace of Adad-nirari, the great king, the powerful king, king of the world, king of the land of Aššur; the king who, in his youth, Aššur, king of the Igigi, called, and delivered into his hand a kingdom without equal; his shepherding he (Aššur) made good as pasture for the people of the land of Aššur, and caused his throne to be firm; the glorious priest, patron of Ê-šarra, he who ceaseth not to uphold the command of Ê-kura, who continually walketh in the service of Aššur, his lord, and hath caused the princes of the four regions to submit to his feet. He who hath conquered from the land of Siluna of the rising of the sun, the mountains (?) of the land

of Ellipu, the land of Ḥarḥar, the land of Araziaš, the land of Mesu, the land of the Medes, the land of Gizil-bunda, to its whole extent, the land of Munna, the land of Parsua (Persia), the land of Allapria, the land of Abdadana, the land of Na'iru (Mesopotamia), to the border of the whole of it, the land of Andiu, whose situation is remote, the range (?) of the mountains, to its whole border, as far as the great sea of the rising of the sun (the Persian Gulf); from the river Euphrates, the land of Ḥatti (Heth, the Hittites), the land of Amurri (Amoria, the Amorites), to its whole extent, the land of Tyre, the land of Sidon, the land of Ḥumrī (Omri, Israel), the land of Edom, the land of Palastu (Philistia) as far as the great sea of the setting of the sun (the Mediterranean), I caused to submit to my feet. I fixed tax and tribute upon them. I went to the land of Ša-imēri-šu (Syria of Damascus); Mari'u, king of Ša-imēri-šu, I shut up in Dimašqu (Damascus), his royal city. The fear and terror of Aššur, his lord, struck him, and he took my feet, performed homage. Two thousand three hundred talents of silver, 20 talents of gold, 3000 talents of bronze, 5000 talents of iron, cloth, variegated stuffs, linen, a couch of ivory, an inlaid litter of ivory, (with) cushions (?), his goods, his property, to a countless amount I received in Damascus, his royal city, in the midst of his palace. All the kings of the land of Kaldu (the Chaldean tribes in Babylonia) performed homage, tax and tribute for future days I fixed upon them. Babylon, Borsippa, Cuthah, brought the overplus (of the treasures) of Bêl, Nebo, (and) Nergal, (made) pure offerings. . . ."

(The remainder of the inscription is said to be still at Calah, not yet uncovered.)

Schrader, in his *Cuneiform Inscriptions and the Old Testament*, makes the campaign against Syria to have taken place in 803 B.C., and sees in Adad-nirari the

deliverer sent by Yahwah in answer to the prayers of Jehoahaz. According to 2 Kings xiii. 3, the Israelites were subject to Hazael and Ben-Hadad, his son, all their days. There is every probability that the successor of the latter was the Mari'u mentioned in the translation given above, and the same inscription would seem to indicate that the Israelites submitted to the Assyrian king, and paid him tribute in order to secure his intervention, which, judging from the enormous amount of spoil which he secured, he did not regret. The saviour having come, and the tribute paid, "Israel dwelt in their tents, as beforetime" (2 Kings xiii. 5). Verses 22-25 are to all appearance a recapitulation, probably extracted from another source. They show that Joash, son of Jehoahaz, rebelled, and took from Ben-Hadad the cities which the last-named had captured from Israel, and defeated him three times (see ver. 19). Apparently "all their days" in ver. 3 is not to be taken literally, as the war of the Israelites against Syria took place before the death of Ben-Hadad III. It may also be conjectured that the reason of there being no more than three defeats of the Syrians was due to the death of Ben-Hadad, and his sceptre passing into younger and more vigorous hands, so that "a saviour" was still needed, and found in the person of the Assyrian king, as suggested by Schrader. The Syrian forces not being in a condition, after their defeats by the Israelites, to offer battle to Adad-nirari, apparently submitted without fighting, and after such a visit the country had too much need for peace to allow of reprisals being made against the Israelites.

The fame of Adad-nirari was great, and his queen seems to have shared in it. She was named Sammu-ramat, "(the goddess) Sammu loveth (her)," a name which is generally regarded as the original of the somewhat mythical Semiramis of Herodotus. That she

was looked up to by the subjects of her royal spouse, however, is proved by the two statues in the British Museum (there were in all four of them, erected at Calah). According to the inscription on them, they were made and dedicated for one of the chief officers of the kingdom, Bêl-tarši-îli-ma ("a lord before God"), who furnished them with the following dedication—

"To Nebo, mighty, exalted, son of Ê-saggil,¹ the wise one, high-towering, the mighty prince, son of Nudimmud, whose word is supreme; prince of the hosts, director of the universe of heaven and earth, he who knoweth everything, the wide of ear, he who holdeth the tablet-reed (and) hath the stilus; the merciful one, he who considereth, who maketh known (and) settlcth those who are with him; the beloved of Ea, lord of lords, whose power hath no equal, without whom there would be no counsel in heaven; the gracious one, pitiful, whose sympathy is good; he who dwelleth in Ê-zida, which is within Calah—the great lord, his lord—for the life of Adad-nirari, king of the land of Aššur, his lord, and the life of Sammu-ramat, she of the palace, his lady, Bêl-tarši-îli-ma, ruler of the city of Calah, the land of Ḥamedu, the land of Sudgana, the land of Temeni, the land of Yaluna, for the saving of his life, the lengthening of his days, the adding of days to his years, the peace of his house and his people (not the one evil to him), he has caused (this statue) to be made as a gift. Whoever (cometh) after: Trust to Nebo—trust not another god."

It is rare that an Assyrian queen is mentioned in the inscriptions, especially on almost equal terms with the king, and additional interest is added by the fact, that she bears a name commonly regarded as the

¹ "Son of Ê-saggil" means that he was one of the deities worshipped in the temple bearing that name. The god Ninip is called "son of E-sarra," for the same reason. Nebo was especially worshipped, however, at Ê-zida.

same as that of Semiramis. In Assyrian and Babylonian history, it is always the king who is the ruler, whatever influence his spouse may have had in determining his policy as such being always unmentioned, and therefore unknown to the world at large. The present inscription, however, seems to testify that Sammu-ramat was known outside the walls of the palace, and that one of the greatest in the kingdom thought fit to do her honour by associating her with the king in the dedication to Nebo which he made for the preservation of the lives of the king, the queen, and himself. Whether the history of Sammu-ramat, queen of Assyria, was laid under contribution to furnish details for the legend of Semiramis, will probably never be known; but it is nevertheless unfortunate that the slab recounting the warlike exploits of Adad-nirari, king of Assyria, her husband, should break off in the middle of his account of his successes in Babylonia.

Adad-nirari reigned 29 years, and was succeeded by Shalmaneser **III.** in 783 B.C. The expeditions of this king were principally against Armenia and Itu'u, a region on the Euphrates. In the year 775 B.C. he went to the cedar-country, but whether the mountain region of the Amanus, Lebanon, or of a district called Ḥašur be intended, is unknown. The necessity of expeditions against Syria, however, still continued, for in 773 B.C. we find Shalmaneser at Damascus, probably to bring the king then ruling there again into subjection.

Although doubt is now expressed as to whether Ḥatarika, whither Shalmaneser **III.** marched in 772 B.C., the last year of his reign, be really Hadrach (Zech. ix. 1) or not (the consonants do not agree so well as they ought to do), in all probability it was a district not far from Damascus to which he went.

Aššur-dan, his successor, ascended the throne in the following year, and at once began warring in

Babylonia and on the east. In 765 B.C. he marched to Ḥatarika. Signs of revolt seem at this time to have broken out in Assyria, probably on account of the pestilence with which the land was afflicted, and it must have been for this reason that no expedition was undertaken in the year 764 B.C. Next year the rising, which was evidently expected, took place in the city of Aššur, and there was an eclipse of the sun in the month Sivan, an important astronomical occurrence which has been identified with an eclipse which passed over Assyria on the 15th of June, 763 B.C., and was supposed by Mr. Bosanquet to be referred to in Amos viii. 9, "I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and will darken the earth in the clear day."

To all appearance this eclipse taken in conjunction with the presence of pestilence and rebellion, was regarded as an evil omen. This revolt lasted into the next year, and spread, in 761 B.C., into Arrabḥa, where it continued three years. In ~~759~~ the revolt reached Gozan, and there was a recrudescence of the plague. There is no reference to the stamping out of the revolt in Assyria, but it seems very probable that the king and his supporters were active to that end, as he was able to march in the year 758 B.C., to Gozan, after which there is the entry, "Peace in the land." Two years were to all appearance occupied in reorganizing the country and providing against a repetition of such risings, unless it be that Aššur-dan was too ill to take the field, for according to the received chronology, he died in 755 B.C., when Aššur-nirari II. ascended the throne.

This new ruler is represented to have made two expeditions, one in the year of his accession, to Ḥatarika, and the other, in 754 B.C., to Arpad. What the additional statement, "Return from the city of Aššur," really refers to, is exceedingly doubtful—perhaps troops had been stationed there during the

whole period since the breaking out of the revolt there in 763 B.C. .

For four years no expeditions were made, pointing to a continued ferment of discontent in Assyria. In 749 and 748 B.C., however, Aššur-nirari made expeditions to Namri, south-west of Media. It is significant, however, that the Canon has, for the next year (747 B.C.), the usual words ("In the land") when no expedition took place, the reason probably being the unsettled state of the country. The entry for the next year is "Revolt in Calah," which, as has already been seen, was one of the principal cities of the kingdom. After this is the usual division-line, indicating the end of a reign, followed by the words "(Eponymy of Nabû-bêl-ušur, governor of) Arrabha. In the month Aaru (Iyyar), day 13, Tiglath-pileser sat upon the throne. In the month Tisritu (Tisri) he made an expedition to (the district) between the rivers." This corresponds with 745 B.C.

Thus is ushered in, in the Eponym Canon, one of the most important reigns in Assyrian history. How it was that Tiglath-pileser came to the throne is not known. To all appearance, he was not in any way related to his predecessor, Aššur-nirari, and it is therefore supposed that he was one of the generals of that king, who, taking advantage of the rising in Aššur (of which he may, indeed, have been the instigator), made away with his sovereign, and set himself in his place. Further light, however, is needed upon this period, before anything can be said as to the circumstances attending Tiglath-pileser's accession to the throne.

Though all Tiglath-pileser's inscriptions are imperfect, and most of them very fragmentary, they nevertheless contain enough to show of what enormous value they are. Their incompleteness and the absence of dates consequent thereon is fortunately compensated somewhat by the fact that the Eponym Canon is perfect in the part which refers to this king,



IX.

TIGLATH-PILESER III. IN HIS CHARIOT.
British Museum, Nimrod Central Saloon.

(Page 346.)

and that we are therefore able to locate with certainty all the events of his reign.

As the entry translated above shows, his first campaign was "between the rivers," that is, to Babylonia, the land lying between the Tigris and the Euphrates. His object in leading his forces thither was to break the power of the Aramean tribes, with the Arabs and others who were in alliance with them. Going first south-east, he subjugated the Chaldean tribes, including the Pekodites; turning afterwards west, he went against the Arameans, capturing Sippar, Dûr-Kurigalzu, and other Babylonian cities, and it is supposed that it was on this occasion that he assumed the title "king of Sumer and Akkad." To all appearance, however, he was not recognized by the Babylonians themselves as king, Nabonassar being then on the throne. There is hardly any doubt, however, that Babylonia acknowledged Assyrian overlordship on this occasion, thus giving Tiglath-pileser some justification for assuming the title.

Having arranged things to his satisfaction in Babylonia, Tiglath-pileser turned his attention to the East (Namri, 744), Ararat (743), and Arpad (same year), the last being his objective up to and including the year 740 B.C. Sardurri of Ararat, however, saw his influence threatened by this move, for he, too, was a conqueror, and had had such success, that he felt justified in calling himself "king of Suri," or North Syria. How matters fell out is not known, but it may be supposed that the Assyrian king went and besieged Arpad, was attacked whilst doing so by Sardurri and his allies, and compelled to raise the siege. A pursuit of the Armenian forces by the Assyrians was the result of this attack, the end being, in all probability, a decisive victory for Tiglath-pileser. This, according to Rost, would seem to be the most reasonable supposition, for the Assyrian king was able to besiege Arpad again next year without any hin-

drance. The capture of the city in the third year brought the rulers of the district in which it stood to the feet of the Assyrian king—all except one, Tutamû king of Unqu, who was defeated and captured, and his territories annexed to Assyria.

During the campaigns in the north at the end of 739 B.C., risings took place in Syria and North Phœnicia, and this gave Tiglath-pileser the wished-for opportunity to bring these districts again under his sway. The Eponym Canon gives for this year the simple entry, "He captured the city of Kullanû," which Rost supposes to have been in the neighbourhood of Hamath, and if so, must be the Calne of Isaiah x. 9, which is there mentioned with Hamath, Carchemish, Arpad, Samaria, and Damascus as having been subdued by Assyria. The mention of Kullanû as the object of the expedition is probably due to its having been one of the chief factors in the disturbances which took place. It would also seem that Azariah of Judah took part in the attempt to get rid of Assyrian influence, and though this was fully recognized by Tiglath-pileser, the Assyrian king to all appearance did not come into direct contact with his country.

Azriau or Izriau (Azariah—Rost's collation of the squeezes shows that both spellings of the name were used) of Judah is mentioned at least four times. The earlier references, however, are so very fragmentary that nothing certain can be said concerning their connection—in one of the passages containing his name the wording leads one to imagine that he was captured by the Assyrian king, though, as Rost has shown, this may simply mean that certain sympathizers of his had taken his part. But whatever may have taken place in Judah, Azariah's sympathizers did not get on so well as their leader. No less than nineteen places were captured by the Assyrian king, including "Usnû, Siannu, Şimirra (Simyra), Raspûna (?), on the sea-coast, together with

the cities of the Sauê-mountains (mountains which are in Lebanon), Ba'ali-šapuna (Baal-zephon) as far as Amanu (Amanus, or according to Winckler, the anti-Lebanon), the mountain of *urkarinu*-wood, the whole of the land of Sau, the province of Kar-Addi (fortress of Hadad), the city of Ḥatarikka, the province of Nuqudina, Ḥasu with the cities which are around it, the cities of Arâ, and the cities which are on each side of it, with the cities (= villages) which are around them, the mountain Sarbûa to its whole extent, the city Ašḥanu, the city Yadabu, the mountain Yaraqû to its whole extent, the city . . . -ri, the city Elli-tarbi, the city Zitānu as far as the city Atinnu, the city . . . (and) the city Bumamu—XIX. districts of the city of Hamath, with the cities which were around them, of the sea-coast of the setting of the sun, which in sin and wickedness had taken to Azriau, I added to the boundary of Assyria. I set my commander-in-chief as governor over them, 30,300 people I removed from the midst of their cities and caused the province of the city of Ku- . . . to take them."

Notwithstanding that there is no reference to the above in the Old Testament, there is no reason to doubt that it is substantially correct. Its omission is in all probability due to the fact, that neither Judah nor Israel were menaced by the forces of the Assyrian king. Notwithstanding this, the expedition and the success of Tiglath-pileser had its effect, the result being that all the princes of middle and north Syria showed their submission to the Assyrian king by paying tribute, thus ensuring the safety of their territory, at least for a time. This took place after the defeat of Kišî, the Aramean, and his forces, together with several other districts, and the transportation of the inhabitants from their homes to districts in other principalities, a proceeding calculated to destroy national feeling and thus contribute to the safety of

the empire by rendering rebellion more unlikely. The following is the list of the princes who secured immunity from attack by paying tribute:—

“Kuštašpu of the city of the Comagenians; Raşunnu (Rezon) of the land of the Sa-Imērišuites (Syria); Menihimme (Menahem) of the city of the Samaritans; Hīrummu (Hirom) of the city of the Tyrians; Sibitti-bi’ili of the city of the Gebalites; Urikku of the Kūites; Pisiris of the Carchemishites; Êni-īlu of the city of the Hammatites; Panammû of the city of the Sam’allites; Tarhulara of the land of the Gurgumites; Sulumal of the land of the Melidites; Dadi-īlu of the land of the Kaskites; Uassurme of the land of the Tabalites; Uşhitti of the land of the Tunites; Urballâ of the land of the Tuḥanites; Tuḥamme of the city of the Ištundites; Urimme of the city of the Huşimnites; Zabibê, queen of the land of Arabia. Gold, silver, lead, iron, elephant-skins, ivory, variegated cloth, linen, violet stuff, crimson stuff, terebinth-wood, oak (?), everything costly, the treasure of a kingdom, fat lambs whose fleeces were coloured crimson, winged birds of heaven, whose feathers were coloured violet, horses, mules, oxen and sheep, male camels and female camels with their young, I received.”

It was a rich booty, and was probably held to be a sufficient return for all the expense, and trials, and hardships of the campaign. Though the kingdom of Judah seems not to have suffered (we must not be too hasty to assume that this was the case, as the Assyrian records are exceedingly defective), Israel, as is mentioned above, paid tribute. It does not appear from the Assyrian account that Tiglath-pileser went against Samaria, but notwithstanding this, 2 Kings xv. 19 has the following—

“There came against the land Pul the king of Assyria; and Menahem gave Pul 1000 talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the

kingdom in his hand. And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land."

It is to be noted that there is here nothing about buying the Assyrian king off—the money was paid him to confirm the kingdom in Menahem's hand. The writer apparently assumed that the Assyrian king might not altogether be hostilely inclined, notwithstanding that "he came against the land." Perhaps by "land" we are to understand "district." In any case, the two accounts can hardly be said to disagree. He did not war there, but he received Menahem's tribute—it was therefore needless to mention his visit, if such it was. Many a ruler in this district must have done the same thing on this occasion, and there could have been no reason to mention one more than the other—hence, probably, the absence of references to any threatening approach to the borders of Israel and other states on the part of the Assyrian king.

But whilst absent in the west, rebellion was rife nearer home, and was put down with vigour by the governors of the provinces of Lullumû and Na'iru (Mesopotamia). This led to further transportations of the inhabitants, who were sent west to Simirra (Simyra), Arka, Usnu, Siannu, Tu'immu, and other places in Syria. Next year Tiglath-pileser himself marched to Madâa (the Medes), where he had a very successful campaign. As some of the places mentioned have the element Kingi as part of the name, it has been suggested that in all probability the Sumerians, whose Babylonian home was called Kingi, had their original seat in Media.

Campaigns against the district of the mountains of Nal and Ararat, the former as a preparation for the latter, follow, after which comes, according to the

Eponym Canon, an expedition to the land Pilišta. This is set down as the event of 734 B.C. There is, it is needless to say, some uncertainty in this expression, as the question naturally arises, What is really included in the term? Assuming, with Rost, that the statements in the Canon indicate the point intended to be reached, and not the farthest point attained, it is very probable that Israel did not come into the sphere of the Assyrian king's operations, and this is all the more probable in that Rost's collation of one of the squeezes in the British Museum shows that instead of the Assyrian form of Abel-Beth-Maachah, we have to read Abil-akka, to which is added, however, the description "on the boundary of Israel (Bit-Ḥumria)." It will be seen, therefore, that though he may not have entered the country, or, at least, made any warlike operations there, he approached well within striking distance of its borders. On this occasion it would seem that he found it necessary to install six new governors so as to ensure the due obedience of the inhabitants. After this, Tiglath-pileser goes on to speak of Hanon of Gaza, who on seeing the approach of the Assyrians fled to Egypt, leaving his capital at the mercy of the invader. Having captured the city, Tiglath-pileser entered Hanon's royal palace, taking possession of all his property, and setting therein his royal couch. He speaks of having delivered something to the gods of the land, and of having laid upon its inhabitants (the payment of tribute and gifts). Further mutilated lines follow, referring to the spoil taken, and there is a reference to the land of Israel (mât Bit-Ḥumria). After this comes the words, "the whole of his people, (with their property) I sent to Assyria." The gap between the reference to Israel and this line, however, makes it doubtful to what it really refers. The record immediately goes on, however, to speak of the death of Pekah.

In the Eponym Canon the entries for the two years following the campaign to Pilišta (*i. e.* 733-732 B.C.) are, "to the land of the Dimašqa." It would therefore seem that, having assured himself of the submission of his north-Phœnician vassals, Tiglath-pileser attacked the northern district of Israel, taking Ijon, Abel-beth-maachah, Janoah, Kedesh, Hazor, Gilead, Galilee, and all the land of Naphtali (2 Kings xv. 29). No account of this, however, occurs in the Assyrian inscriptions,¹ which, as already pointed out, are very mutilated for this period. It is possible that the reference to Israel, in the mutilated passage quoted above, relates to this invasion, and possibly also to the payment of tribute by Pekah in order to secure himself against further attacks.

Whether before or after the above is not known, but possibly on the departure of the Assyrians, Rezin (Rezon), king of Syria, made alliance with Pekah, and their combined forces invaded Judah. Ahaz, who was at this time king of Judah, was apparently besieged in Jerusalem, and the king of Syria took advantage of this opportunity to recover possession of Elath, which never fell into the hands of the Jews again (2 Kings xvi. 6).

There is no doubt that Ahaz was hard pressed, and hearing, to all appearance, that the Assyrians were again in the neighbourhood, he sent to Tiglath-pileser a humble message: "I am thy servant, and thy son; come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me." This would in all probability have had but little effect, had it not been accompanied by a goodly amount of gold and silver, taken not only from his own treasury, but also from that of the Temple at Jerusalem. The result was, that Tiglath

¹ "The broad (land of) . . . li," however, occurs, and, as Professor Hommel actually suggests, may be a reference to *Nap-ta-li* or Naphtali.

pileser went up against Damascus. The Syrian king, however, decided to resist, and a battle was fought in which he was defeated, and obliged to seek safety in flight. With a grim, not to say barbarous, humour, Tiglath-pileser describes his flight and the treatment of his supporters—

“ . . . (like) a mouse he entered the great gate of his city. His chiefs (I took) alive with my hands, (and) I caused them to be raised up and to view his land (on) stakes: 45 camps of soldiers I collected (in the provin)ce of his city, and shut him up like a bird in a cage. His plantations, (fields, orchards (?), and) woods, which were without number, I cut down, and did not leave one. (the city) Hādara, the house (= dwelling-place) of the father of Raṣurru (Rezon) of the land of the Ša-imērišuites, (the place where) he was born, I besieged, I captured: 800 people with their possessions, their oxen, their sheep, I carried off: 750 prisoners of the city Kurussa, (prisoners) of the city of the Irmaites, 550 prisoners of the city Metuna, I carried off: 591 cities of 16 districts of the land of Ša-imērišu I destroyed like flood-mounds.”¹

This is immediately followed by an account of the operations against Samsi, queen of Arabia, and the tribes connected with that over which she held sway. After this he states that he set Idi-bi'ilu as governor over the land of Musru. All these passages, however, are exceedingly incomplete, as is also that referring to Samaria, which follows. The shorter account of the expeditions of Tiglath-pileser gives in this place lines of which the following is a translation—

“ They overthrew Paqaḥa (Pekah), their king, and placed Ausi'a (Hosea) (upon the throne) over them.

¹ *I.e.* like the ruins of cities which had been swept away by a flood. In both Assyria and Babylonia floods were common things, and the devastation they caused naturally gave rise to the simile.

Ten talents of gold, . . talents of silver, . . . their (tribute), I received, and (brought) them (to the land of Assyria)."

The longer account, from which most of the above extracts have been made, may therefore be completed, with Rost, provisionally, as follows—

"(Pekah, all of whose) cities (I had captured) in my earlier campaigns, and had given over (as a prey, and whose spoil) I had carried off, abandoned the city of Samerina (Samaria) alone. (Pekah), their king, (they overthrew, and like) a hurricane (I ravaged the land)."

As will be seen, the above agrees closely with the statement in 2 Kings xv. 30—

"And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the 20th year of Jotham the son of Uzziah."

Mutilated details concerning other cities captured by Tiglath-pileser follow the above extract from his annals, after which the narrative continues—

"(Mitinti, of the land) of the Askelonites, (sinned) against (my) agreement, (and revolted against me). He saw (the overthrow of Ra)ṣunnu (Rezon), and failure (of understanding (?)) fell upon him (?), and Rûkipti, the son of Mitinti, sat upon the throne"

In the account of the flight and death of Pekah, the Assyrian king suggests that the abandonment of the king of Israel of his capital was due to the fear of capture at his hands. One may also suppose that he wished it to be understood that Pekah incurred the displeasure of his subjects by his flight, and that they pursued after him, and having overtaken him, put him to death. As a matter of fact, Pekah must really have fled on account of the rebellion, led by Hoshea, who, on learning of his flight, in all probability pursued after him, and thus encompassed his death. Hoshea then, by a payment of tribute to Tiglath-pileser,

secured from the Assyrian king his recognition as king of Israel, and at the same time assured himself against attack at his hands.

Imitating Hoshea, Rûkipti, the new king of Askelon, also paid tribute, and thus secured his recognition. As to Rezon, the Assyrian text does not enable us to see what was his ultimate fate, but as it was such, apparently, as to terrify Mitinti of Askelon into madness, it may be supposed that it was death at the orders of the Assyrian king, as recorded in 2 Kings xvi. 9.

Tiglath-pileser was now complete master of the land of Ša-imēri-šu or Syria, and all the princes of the west acknowledged his overlordship. This being the case, it is only natural that Ahaz of Judah should visit and pay him homage at Damascus, the capital of the new province, as related in 2 Kings xvi. 10, and probably it was to that city that many of the other subject princes went for that purpose, and to offer him their tribute. The further result of the visit of Ahaz is detailed in the succeeding verses of the passage in 2 Kings referred to.

Thus ended Tiglath-pileser's successful expedition to Pilišta and Damascus, and there is no record that he ever went westward again. The Chaldeans, in combination with the Arameans, had made use of his absence to engage in new advances against Babylon. Nabonassar, the king of that country, had died, and been succeeded by his son, Nabû-nadin-zēri, who, however, only reigned two years, and gave place to Nabû-šum-ukîn, who murdered him. This last, however, only held the throne for somewhat more than two months, and Ukîn-zēr, chief of the Chaldean tribe Bît-Amukkāni, took possession of the throne, and ruled for three years—much against the inclination of the Babylonians, who, to all appearance, had no love for the Chaldean tribes inhabiting certain tracts of the country. The interference of Tiglath-pileser was therefore looked on with favour by the Babylonians,

who welcomed him as a deliverer. Ukîn-zēr (the Chinzēros of Ptolemy) was besieged in his capital, Sapîa, though that city was not taken until the year 729 B.C. The result of this was, the submission of all the Chaldean tribes, including that of which Merodach-baladan (then only a young man) was the chief. Entering Babylon, Tiglath-pileser, in accordance with the custom, "took the hand of Bêl," an expression apparently meaning that he performed the usual ceremonies, and was accepted by the god—and the priesthood—as king. This also took place again next year, from which it may be supposed that one acknowledged as king of Babylon had to perform the ceremony yearly in order to fulfil the conditions imposed upon those who held the post of ruler. An entry in the Canon for this year suggests that there was a rebellion (?) in a city of which only the first character is preserved—possibly to be completed Dir, and perhaps situated in Babylonia. Operations against this place, in all probability, were taken in hand next year (727 B.C.), but whilst they were in progress, Tiglath-pileser died, and Shalmaneser IV. mounted the throne.

How it is that Tiglath-pileser III. of Assyria was called Pûlu is not known. The name only occurs, in native documents, in the Babylonian Canon of kings—to all appearance that from which the Canon of Ptolemy was copied. It is therefore practically certain that he only bore this name officially in Babylonia. Probably the most likely explanation is, that it was his original name, though it may have been given him by the compiler of the canon (supposing that he was a man who had no great admiration for the Assyrian conqueror) as a scornful expression, *bûlu* (which may also be read *pûlu*) meaning "the wild animal." It occurs, however, as a personal name in the inscriptions of Assyria at least twice, the bearer of it being in one case a charioteer, one of nine officials of "the Hūhamite."

The fact that the name Pûlu (in the Canon of Ptolemy Poros), applied to Tiglath-pileser, occurs only in a Babylonian document, suggests that the reference to the Assyrian conqueror in 2 Kings xv. 19 and 1 Chron. v. 26 are due to a Babylonian source, though, as it is the name by which he is at first called by the writer of the 2nd Book of Kings, this is a confirmation of the explanation that it was his original name. The glory attached to the name Tiglath-pileser in Assyrian history probably accounts for his having ultimately adopted the latter.

"On the 25th day of Tebet Šulmanu-ašarid (Shalmaneser) sat on the throne in Assyria. He destroyed Šabara'in." (Babylonian Chronicle.)

"In the eponymy of Bêl-harran-bêl-ušur, of the city of Gozan, To the city Šalmanu-ašarid sat upon the throne.

In the eponymy of Marduk-bêl-ušur, of the city of Amedi, In the land.

In the eponymy of Maḥdê, of the city of Nineveh, To

In the eponymy of Aššur-ḫalšani (?), of the city of Kalzi, To

In the eponymy of Šalmanu-ašarid, king of Assyria, To"

(Eponym Canon with historical notices.)

These two extracts give practically all that is known of the important reign of Shalmaneser IV. from native sources. The first is from the Babylonian Chronicle, and its brevity in all likelihood indicates the amount of sympathy that the Babylonians had for this king. Short as it is, however, it is probably of as much value historically as the Assyrian Eponym Canon in its present state, even including the restorations from that without historical notices. The completion of this important document from additional fragments and duplicates is greatly to be wished.

It is therefore from the Old Testament and Josephus that we get the fullest history of the reign of this king. How it is that no records have been found is not known. They may have been destroyed, or nothing very extensive may have been written. That at least something of the kind existed is indicated by the fact that the late George Smith refers to at least one document, the whereabouts of which at present is not known.

What may have been the relationship of Shalmaneser IV. of Assyria to Tiglath-pileser does not appear. There is every probability that, like his great predecessor, he was an adventurer who, taking advantage of his popularity with the army, and the failing powers of his royal master, seized the throne. As will be seen from the Eponym Canon, an expedition was in progress when he assumed the reins of power, so that he may have taken advantage of the absence of Tiglath-pileser to carry out his design. Tebet being the tenth month of the Assyro-Babylonian year, the time of his accession corresponds with the winter of 727 B.C., a period at which warlike operations were impossible. In the year 726 B.C. also he remained at home, as was to be expected, consolidating his power.

His first campaign must therefore have taken place in 725 B.C., when, as recorded in 2 Kings xvii. 3, he went against Hoshea, who paid him homage and became tributary. Hearing that the king of Israel had sent privately to So,¹ king of Egypt, asking for his help against the Assyrian king, Shalmaneser threw Hoshea into prison, and advancing against Samaria, called upon the city to surrender. Submission being refused, he laid siege against it, and although Josephus relates that he ultimately took it, this must be due simply to an inference, as there is no statement to

¹ According to Fried. Delitzsch, this is incorrectly given for Sewe, the Sib'e of the Assyrian inscriptions.

that effect in the Book of Kings, the words recording the event being simply "the king of Assyria took Samaria," and, as we know from the inscriptions, it is Sargon, successor of Shalmaneser, who claims the honour of capturing the city (see below, p. 363).¹

During the siege, however, the Assyrian king busied himself with the subjugation of all the surrounding district. It was probably in the same year (725 B.C.) that he sent his army against Elulaeus, king of Tyre, whose king had just been very successful in subjugating the Cittaeans (people of Cyprus). According to Josephus (or, rather, Menander, whom he quotes), Phœnicia submitted (Menander tells the story from the native point of view, and states that "he soon made peace with them all"), but Sidon, Accho, and Old Tyre (Palaetyrus) revolted (this probably means "joined the Assyrians"), and several other cities yielded to the king of Assyria. Finding that the Tyrians² would not submit, the Assyrian king returned against them (this must have been in the year 724 B.C.), and attacked them again, being aided on this occasion by the Phœnicians, who furnished him with threescore ships, and 800 men to row them. The attack of the Assyrian allies, however, must have been a very half-hearted one, for the Tyrians advanced against them with only twelve ships, and dispersed those of the enemy, taking 500 men prisoners.

The reputation—and also the confidence—of the citizens of Tyre being thus greatly increased, they continued their resistance, and Shalmaneser found himself obliged, in consequence of the inefficiency of his allies, to content himself with a mere blockade of the city, and the placing of guards over the water supply, so as to reduce the inhabitants of Tyre by

¹ If it be Sargon, then it was naturally he who carried Israel captive to Assyria, placing them in Halah, Habor, and the cities of the Medes.

² *I. e.*, those of the island of Tyre, which still held out.

thirst. The latter, however, dug wells, and were thus enabled to continue their resistance, which Meander states lasted all the time of the siege, namely, five years—*i.e.* until two years after the death of Shalmaneser.

To all appearance the Sabara'in of the Babylonian Chronicle is the place which should be supplied in the historical Eponym Canon, but, if so, the form is a strange one. One would rather expect *mât Bit-Ĥumri*, "the land of Beth-Omri," *Pilišta*, "Philistia," or *âl Šurri*, "the city of Tyre." There is also the possibility that one of these names may have appeared in each of the three lines which require completing, indicating three different stages of his conquests. *Samerina*, "Samaria," may also have been the word, or one of the words, to be restored. In this last case, Delitzsch's suggestion that Sabara'in ought to be read *Samara'in*, and regarded as the Babylonian form of the Heb. *Šomeron*, "Samaria," is worthy of note. The Babylonians do not state that he captured Sabara'in or *Samara'in*, but only that he destroyed (perhaps the word means "ravaged") it, and the city may not have really fallen into the hands of the Assyrians until Sargon was actually on the throne.

"In the 5th year *Šulmanu-ašarid* died in the month *Tebet*. *Šulmanu-ašarid* had ruled the kingdom of *Akkad* and *Aššur* for five years. In the month *Tebet*, the 12th day, Sargon sat on the throne in *Aššur*, and in the month *Nisan* *Marduk-âbla-iddina* (*Merodach-baladan*) sat on the throne in *Babylon*."

Thus does the Babylonian Chronicle record the change of rulers, which was to have wide-reaching results for both countries.

What the verse in *Hoshea*, "All thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as *Shalman* spoiled *Beth-arbel* in the day of battle," refers to, is not known. There is every probability that *Shalman* stands for *Shalmaneser IV.*, but which is the *Beth-arbel* which is spoken of? There were two places of the name in Palestine, one

west of the Sea of Galilee, and the other at the extreme north of Gilead. Both are now called Irbid. If it be one of these, the verse probably refers to some incident of Shalmanésér's invasion. George Smith, however, thought that the reference may have been due to some domestic strife in Assyria at the close of the reign of Shalmaneser, in which the Assyrian city of Arbela was involved. That it was one of the two places in Palestine, however, is more probable.

The month which, five years earlier, had seen the death of Tiglath-pileser, saw the departure of Shalmaneser IV. of Assyria to the abode of his god, and in Sargon, who succeeded him, the kingdom to all appearance accepted for the third time a ruler who might be described as an adventurer. Whether he, too, changed his name, in order to shine in borrowed plumes before the people, is unknown, but this is certain, that "Sargon the Later," as he called himself, by assuming that style and title, challenged comparison with an old Babylonian king of great renown, who made the little state which was his original principality the centre of a wide-spreading domain.

Strange as it may seem, until the discovery of the Assyrian inscriptions and their decipherment, nothing was known of this ruler outside of the Old Testament, his name being regarded as another name of Shalmaneser in the passage (Isa. xx. 1) where it occurs. Scholars did not realize that the Arkeanos of Ptolemy was the king here mentioned, and that the change in the form of his name was simply due to the change of the initial *s* into a breathing, according to a rule which is common in Greek etymology.

On assuming the government of the country, Sargon threw himself with energy into the Syrian war, though in his slab-inscription found at Nimroud, and in his annals, he makes his campaign against Humbanigaš of Elam to precede his operations in the west. The following is the text of the latter document—

'From the beginning of my reign to the 15th of my regnal-years, I accomplished the overthrow of Ĥumbanigaš the Elamite of the city Dûr-îli. I besieged and captured Samerina (Samaria): 27,290 people dwelling in the midst of it I carried off. Fifty chariots I collected among them, and allowed them to have the rest of their goods. My commander-in-chief I placed over them, and imposed upon them the tribute of the former king.

"Ĥanunu (Hanon), king of Ĥazitu (Gaza), advanced against me with Sib'e, the Field-marshal of the land of Mušuru (Egypt), to make war and battle in Rapiĥu (Raphia). I defeated them.¹ Sib'e feared the sound of my weapons and fled, and his place was not found. Ĥanunu of Ĥazitu I took with my hands. I received the tribute of Pir'u, king of the land of Mušuru, Samsê, queen of the land of Aribu (Arabia), (and) It'amara, of the land of the Saba'aa (Sabeans)—gold, the produce of the mountains, horses, (and) camels.

"Yau-bi'idi of the land of the Amatâa (Hamathites), a man of . . . a pretender, a man of evil origin, set his heart on the dominion of the land of Amattu (Hamath), and caused Arpadda (Arpad), Šimirra (Simyra), Dimašqa (Damascus), (and) Samerina (Samaria) to revolt against me, and caused them to agree together, and they assembled for battle. I collected the powerful troops of the god Aššur, and besieged (and) captured him in Qarqaru, his own city, with his warriors. I burned Qarqaru with fire. As for him, I flayed him. I slew the sinners in the midst of their (own) cities, and brought about peace. I embodied 200 chariots (and) 600 cavalry among the people of the land of Amattu, and added to the force of my kingdom."

The general opinion of Assyriologists is, that Šalmaneser did not succeed in making himself master of Samaria, the capture of the city falling to the honour

¹ Lit. "I smote their overthrow."

of Sargon, and this, as a matter of fact, is what the latter claims. As will be seen from the above extract, he states that he carried captive no less than 27,290 of the inhabitants of the city, but whither he transported them he does not say. According to 2 Kings xvii. 6, he placed them in Halah (probably the Ḥalahḥa of the inscriptions, near Haran), and by the river Habor (the Chaboras) in Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes. It is needless to say that these long journeys must in many cases have entailed much suffering.

According to the Babylonian Chronicle, the conflict with Humbanigaš took place in the second year of Merodach-baladan of Babylonia, which was the second year of Sargon as well. It is therefore difficult to understand why Sargon, in his record, places this event first. The reason why he dismisses the account of his conflict with the Elamite king in so few words is supposed to be, that he was in reality, as the Babylonian Chronicle says, defeated on that occasion. Though he might have wished to keep it in the background, his successes were so many, that there was no need for him to change the chronological order of his campaigns.

Sargon was naturally unable to be present at the siege and occupation of Samaria, which occurred too close to the date of his assuming power to allow him to reach the place. Besides that, his presence was needed nearer home, lest conspiracies should deprive him of his newly-acquired regal dignity. That he considered the successes of his troops in the west as a most important circumstance, however, is proved by the fact, that he devotes so much space in his annals to the account of it—and, indeed, the capture of 27,290 people is a thing of which any ruler might boast. There can be no doubt that the Assyrian kings, like the Babylonians before them, always desired to possess the dominion of the Mediterranean provinces, where were marts for the products both of

their lands and their people, and entry to the ports, for then, as now, all good rulers tried to further the interests of their subjects in distant lands, and were probably firmly of opinion, that "trade followed the standard."¹

In addition to this, there was the rivalry of Egypt, the country which had held these provinces in the past, and would have liked to regain them. Whether the rulers of the Mediterranean states realized this or not, is uncertain, but in any case, like the Israelites, they had no objection to making use of Egypt, "bruised reed" as she was by some considered. Seeing that there was danger from the Assyrians, Hanon of Gaza followed the example of Hoshea, in whom Shalmaneser had "found conspiracy," and made overtures with Sib'e, the So of 2 Kings xvii. 4 (the word ought really to be pointed so as to read Seve, which was apparently the pronunciation of the Assyrian form, the aspirate having the effect of changing *b* into *bh* or *v*). This ruler is called "king of Egypt" in the passage cited, but Sargon says that he was "Tartan," or commander-in-chief of the Egyptian army. This would imply that he was acting for another, a Pharaoh unnamed, and at present unknown. The general opinion is, that So or Sib'e is the same as Sabaco, and is called "king" by anticipation in 2 Kings xvii.²

The result was one exceedingly gratifying to the Assyrian king, for in the battle at Raphia, which followed, Sib'e fled in fear, whilst Hanon of Gaza was made prisoner. The defeat and flight of the Egyptian army does not seem to redound to the credit of its leader, who must have returned bitterly disappointed to his native land.

Immediately after, however, there is a reference to

¹ See the chapter upon the Tel-el-Amarna letters (p. 281 ff.).

² It is noteworthy, however, that Sabaco is elsewhere called Sabaku (see below, p. 389).

the receipt of tribute from "Pir'u, king of the land of Muşuru." This would be a natural result of the success of the Assyrians (so it seemed to the earlier Assyriologists), for surely Pir'u is Pharaoh, and Muşuru is the Muşur of other inscriptions, and stands for Egypt (the Heb. Misraim¹). This however, is now denied, and Pir'u is said to be the name of a chief of an Arab tribe called Muşuru. It reminds one of the Eri-Eaku of Larsa who is not Arioch of Elassar, contemporary of Kudur-laḡgumal of Elam who is not Chedorlaomer of Elam, and Tudḡula who is admittedly the same in name as Tidal, all of them ruling at or near the same period, but not those referred to in Gen. xvi. as contemporaries. In Assyriology, more than in any other study whatever, things are not what they seem, and must always be identified with something else.

According to the annals, it would seem that Yau-bi'idi, who is there called Ilu-bi'idi, acted in concert with Sib'e of Egypt and Hanon of Gaza, the operations against him preceding those against the other two. The order of the translation given above would seem to be preferable, as it must have been in consequence of the flight of Sib'e "like a shepherd whose sheep had been lost," that Yau-bi'idi and Hanon of Gaza were so easily defeated. The former appears to have made Qarqaru the centre from which he intended to press his claim to the throne of Hamath, and he managed so well, that he got Arpad, Simyra, Damascus, and Samaria to join him. The Assyrian king, however, soon disposed of the pretensions of this prince, whom he describes as "an overbearing (?) fellow, a usurper, a man frivolous (?), (and) evil" (*ṣab kubšu, lā-bēl-kussī, amēlu patā limnu*). After this it is not surprising that he thought he was justified in flaying him alive.

¹ "The two borders," see Sayce. The Assyrian form is singular, as is also the Babylonian Mişir, which has *i* for *u* in both syllables. The Arabic form is Mişr. Muşur(u), Mişir(u), Mişraim, and Misr are all forms of the same name.

To all appearance the state of affairs in Syria was satisfactory. The great victory of the Assyrians at Raphia had convinced the leaders of the various states of the uselessness of continuing to struggle against the power of the Assyrian king, who had nothing further to fear from Egypt, and was therefore free to occupy himself with other conquests. In 719, therefore, he turned his attention to the region of the north, the kingdoms of Van and Urartu or Ararat, the result of the operations against the latter being, that the people were transported to Syria, or, as the original has it, "into Heth of the Amorites." The operations in 718 B.C. were against Kiakki of Sinuhtu, a city in Tabal.

The next year, 717 B.C., came the turn of Pisiris of Carchemish, who had tried to get Mitâ king of Musku to join him in a rebellion against Assyria. Assyrians were after this settled there, and Carchemish became an integral part of the Assyrian empire. The next entry in the Annals of Sargon is a reference to the Pâpites and the Lalluknites, "dogs brought up in his palace," who planned treacherously against the land of Kakmê, though the full extent of their crime is not stated. These people were removed from their places, and sent down to the midst of Damascus of Amoria (Syria). In this year Ĥumbanigaš of Elam died, and was succeeded by Šutur-Nanĥundi, a man of a more peaceful character than his predecessor.

Extensive operations, chiefly in Ararat, are recorded for 716 B.C., in which year also Bêl-šarra-ušur, the city-chief of Kišešim, a Median province, was deposed, and his territory added to the boundaries of Assyria, together with several other west-Median districts. Among these was Ĥarĥar, whose city-chief was driven away by the Assyrian king. This city was re-peopled with prisoners of war, and its name having been changed to Kar-Šarru-ukîn, made the capital of the province. The war against Ararat continued during the next year, resulting in the submission of Yanzû king of

Na'iri or Mesopotamia. On the east, a rebellion in Ḥarḥar was put down, and the city fortified as a defence against Media. In this year people of Tumadu, Ibâdidu, Marsimanu, Ḥayapâ, and the remote Arbâa (Arabs?), an unlettered tribe which had never paid tribute to an Assyrian king, were overthrown, and the survivors transported to Samaria. The receipt of tribute from Pir'u king of Muşuru, Samsi queen of Aribbu (Arabia), It'amra of the land of the Sabâa (Sabeans), kings of the sea-coast and the desert, consisting of "gold, the produce of the mountain, precious stones, ivory, seeds of the *šû*-tree, all kinds of spices, horses and camels,"¹ is recorded.

To all appearance, Pir'u of Muşuru is regarded as one of the kings of the sea-coast and the desert, but whether this is evidence against his being Pharaoh of Egypt or not, may be doubted. Egypt is as much a country of the sea-coast as any part of Palestine, but it is naturally on the south shore of the Mediterranean, and not on the east.

714 B.C. saw the continuance of the war with Ararat and its allies, and seems to have resulted in its becoming an Assyrian province. In 713 expeditions were made, among other places, to west Media and Cilicia. In 712 B.C. he found himself obliged to proceed against Tarḥunazi of Meliddu, who, driven from his capital by the Assyrians, shut himself up in Tilgarimme, which had been identified with the Biblical Togarmah.* This city, having been conquered, was repeopled with the nomad Suti² and placed under Assyrian rule.

At this time, as Sargon says, he received the treasure (?) of the land of Heth (the high-lands of Syria), among the things sent being copper, iron, lead or tin, white marble from the Amanus mountains, royal garments of the colour of *uknû*-stone (lapis-

¹ Compare p. 366, where the earlier payment of tribute is referred to.

² See pp. 291, 292.

lazuli), something which came from the mountain Ba'il-şapuna (Baal-zephon), "a great mountain," and silver, which, in consequence of the large consignments received at Dûr-Sargina (Khorsabad), became in value like copper. The next year (711 B.C.) an expedition against Muttallu, son of Tarhulara, one of the kings of "the land of Heth," took place. The son had killed his father and mounted the throne, hence the necessity for this campaign.

A similar expedition also took place to Ashdod. It happened that Azuri, king of the district of which Ashdod was the capital, had withheld the tribute agreed upon, and Sargon had therefore deposed him, and set his brother Ahi-miti in his place. The following is Sargon's own account of this, and the sequel—

"Azuri, king of Asdudu, planned in his heart not to send tribute, and sent to the kings around hostile expressions (towards) the land of Aššur, and on account of what he had done, I changed his dominion over the people of his land. Ahi-miti, his brother next in order, I appointed to the kingdom over them. Men of Hatti,¹ speaking treachery, hated his dominion, and raised up over them Yatna, a usurper, who like themselves knew no reverence for the dominion. In the anger of my heart I went with the chariot of my feet and my cavalry, which for security quit not my side, to the city Asdudu, the city of his dominion, and the city Asdudu, the city Gimtu, (and) the city Asdudimma I besieged (and) captured. The gods dwelling in the midst of them, himself, with the people of his land, gold, silver, (and) the property of his palace, I counted as spoil. Their cities I rebuilt,² and settled therein the people of the lands captured by my hands. I placed my commander-in-chief as governor over them, and counted

¹ The land of Heth, Syria in general

² Lit. "wrought anew."

them with the people of my land, and they bore my yoke."

Another inscription calls Yatna by the name of Yamani, and states that, hearing from far of the advance of the Assyrian army, he fled to the border of Muşuru, which lies on the boundary of Meluḥḥa, and there hid himself. The king of Meluḥḥa seems thereupon to have feared for his own land, and placing Yatna in chains, sent him to Assyria. A third text referring to this campaign adds the following details—

"(People) of the land of Pilište (Philistia), the land of Yaudu (Judah), the land of Udumu (Edom), the land of Ma'abi (Moab), dwellers by the sea, bringers of the tribute and the gift of Aššur my lord, (for) sedition-mongering without measure, and evil, which was against me to cause hostility, unto Pir'u, king of the land of Muşri, a prince who could not save them, they brought their homage-offering, and asked him for aid. I, Sargina, the true prince, fearing the oath of Lag-gi (=Nebo) and Merodach, keeper of the commands of the god Aššur, caused (my troops) to cross the Tigris and the Euphrates at high water, the fulness of the flood, as on dry land. And he, Yamani, who trusted to his own power, and had not submitted to my dominion, heard from afar of the march of my expedition, and the glory of Aššur, my lord, overthrew him, and of the region of the river depth of the waters possession (?) of his land afar he fled Asdudu."

In this, too, there is a reference to Pir'u, here called Muşri, either Egypt, or that mysterious and otherwise unknown kingdom to whose help so many trusted.

The years 710 and 709 B.C. were devoted to the operations against Merodach-baladan, the Chaldean prince who had made himself master of Babylonia. This is the Merodach-baladan who is referred to in 2 Kings xx. 12, but as his embassy really belongs to

a somewhat later date, reference will be made to it in its place. Suffice it here to say that he was a usurper on the Babylonian throne, head of the Chaldean tribe called Bit-Yakin, and one of the most influential chieftains of the district. To all appearance, the Babylonians themselves (as in earlier days when they tried to seize the throne) preferred the Assyrians to the semi-barbarous Chaldeans and Arameans, with whom they were, in fact, in too close connection to have any great respect for. It is needless to say that this entirely fell in with the ambition of the kings of Assyria, who, from the time of Tukulti-Ninip, if not earlier, had desired, and sometimes obtained, dominion over Babylonia. Sargon, the successor of two kings of Assyria who were acknowledged to be at the same time kings of Babylonia, naturally regarded himself as inheriting that crown in virtue of his being king of Assyria, whilst the Babylonians themselves were probably not displeased with the idea that they formed part of the world-renowned and powerful Assyrian empire, whose kings spoke the same language as themselves, and with whose religion they were in sympathy. Thus it happened, therefore, that in the course of the operations against Merodach-baladan, success frequently crowned the arms of the Assyrians, and the inhabitants of Babylon, sending to Dûr-Ladonna, where Sargon was staying, brought him in solemn possession to Babylon, where he made the prescribed offerings to the gods, took up his abode in Merodach-baladan's palace, and received the tribute of the Babylonian tribes which he had subjugated. He still continued, however, his operations against Merodach-baladan, who was by no means willing to give up the struggle, to which there could be one end only, namely, the overthrow of the Chaldean king, which took place in 709 B.C.

Whilst Sargon was busy in Babylonia, the governor of Quê invaded Musku (Mesech) and brought the

country to subjection. The seven kings of Cyprus also sent gifts, and a stele of Sargon was set up in the island, which, though mutilated, is of considerable importance, and is now preserved in the Berlin Museum. Kummuh (Comagene) was also added to the Assyrian empire (708 B.C.), and probably in the same year, a new king (in consequence of a dispute concerning the succession) set up in the land of Ellipu. In this reign also, the Elamites were generally against the Assyrians in their conflicts in Babylonia and on the eastern borders.

Concerning his death there is much uncertainty. The supposition is, that he was assassinated by one of his soldiers, as is indicated by the entry in an eponym-list with historical references—

*Limme Upahhir-bêlu, D.P. šakin ál Amedi . . .
ina éli purussî Kulummda. . . .
amêl tidûki madaktam ša šar mât Aššur
D.S. . . .*

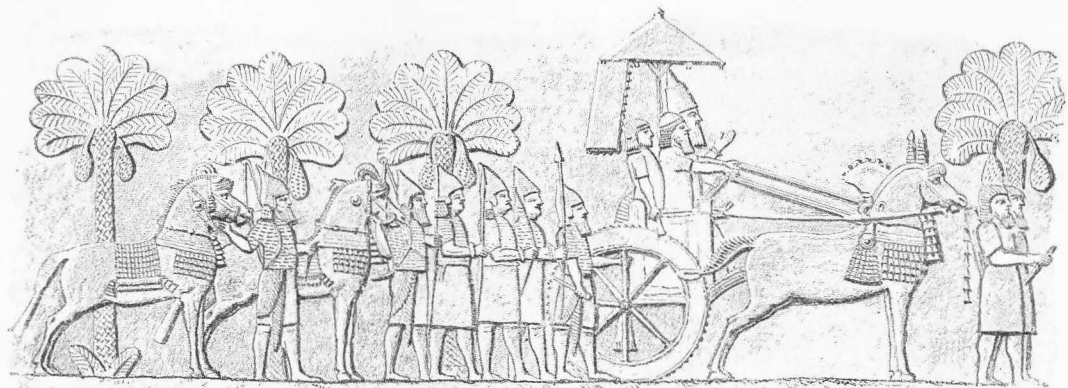
*arak Abi, amu šanšêru, Sin-akê-êriba (ina
kussî ittušib).*

“Eponymy of Upahhir-bêlu, prefect of the city
Amedu. . . .

according to the oracle of the Kulummite(s)...
a soldier (entered) the camp of the king of
Assyria (and killed him?).

month Ab, day 12th, Sennacherib (sat on the
throne”).

That he died a violent death seems to be nearly certain, and how many others of the overbearing rulers of Assyria had come to an end in the same way is not known. The fate of his son, to which reference will be made in its place, is a historical fact.



RECEPTION BY SENNACHERIB OF PRISONERS AND SPOIL.

British Museum, Nineveh Gallery, No. 57.

(Page 373.)

SENNACHERIB.

Though in all probability young when he came to the throne in 705 B.C., Sennacherib had already some experience as a ruler, having been the representative of his father Sargon in Armenia, where he had to receive and transmit the reports of the Assyrian generals, and probably also to administer the country. For the nations over which he was to rule, however, he was practically a new and untried administrator, of whose strength or weakness of character nothing was known. Merodach-baladan therefore took advantage of the death of Sargon and the succession of his son to come forth from his hiding-place, with such of his followers who were available, and an army placed at his disposal by the king of Elam. To all appearance the Chaldean ruler had taken advantage of the occupation of the Assyrian army elsewhere to possess himself of Babylon, which city Sennacherib entered, occupying Merodach-baladan's palace, and seizing all his treasures. Merodach-baladan fled and took refuge in Nagitu, on the other side of the Persian Gulf, so as to be near his Elamite allies.

After this the Assyrian king records his expedition to the mountainous countries of Kassû (the Cossæans) and the Yasubigalleans, north of Elam, in the course of which he wasted the neighbouring district of Ellipu, taking, on his way, tribute from some of the more inaccessible tribes of the Medes. His third campaign was to the land of Ḫatti (Syria), and as this is of considerable importance, a translation of the whole, from the Taylor Cylinder, which gives a full account, is inserted here—

"In my third expedition I went to the land of Ḫatti. Luli king of the city of Ṣidunnu (Sidon), fear of the glory of my dominion struck him, and he fled from the midst of Tyre to Yatnana¹ (Cyprus), which

¹ So one of the inscriptions.

is in the middle of the sea, and I subjugated his country. Great Šidunnu, little Šidunnu, Bît-zitte, Šareptu (Zarephath), Maḥalliba, Ūšû (Osah), Akzibi (Achzib), Akkû (Accho), strong cities, fortresses, where were food and drink, his strongholds, the terror of the weapons of Aššur my lord struck them, and they submitted to my feet. Tu-ba'alu (Ethobaal) on the throne of dominion over them I set, and the tax and tribute of my overlordship yearly without fail I imposed upon him.

“ As for Minḥimmu (Menahem) of the city of the Samsimurunâa ;

Tu-ba'alu of the city of the Šidunnâa (Sidonians) ;

Abdi-li'iti of the city of the Arudâa (Arvadites) ;

Uru-milki of the city of the Gublâa (Gebalites) ;

Mitinti of the city of the Asdudâa (Ashdodites) ;

Budu-ilu of the land of the Bît-Ammanâa (Beth-Ammonites) ;

Kammusu-nadbi (Chemosh-nadab) of the land of the Ma'abâa (Moabites) ;

Aa-rammu (Joram) of the land of the Udummâa (Edomites) ;

kings of the land of Amoria all of them, extensive coasts, brought their valuable presents as gifts to my presence and kissed my feet. And Šidqâ¹ (Zedekiah), king of the city of Isqalluna (Askelon), who was not submissive to my yoke, the gods of his father's house, himself, his wife, his sons, his daughters, his brothers, (and) the seed of his father's house, I removed and brought to the land of Aššur. Šarru-lûdâri, son of Rûkibtu, their former king, I placed over the people of the city of Isqalluna, and the payment of tribute as the price of my overlordship I set for him, and he bore my yoke. In the course of my campaign the

¹ Or *Šidqaa* (for *Šidqaiia* = *Zedekiah*).

city Bît-Daganna (Beth-Dagon), Yappû (Joppa), Banâa-barqa (Bene-berak), Azuru (Azor), cities of Šidqâ which were not at once submissive to my yoke, I besieged, captured, (and) carried off their spoil.

“The prefects, the princes, and the people of the city Amqarruna (Ekron), who had thrown Pađi, their king, who was faithful to the agreement and oath of the land of Aššur, into fetters of iron, and given him to Ĥazaqiau (Hezekiah), of the land of the Yaudâa (Jews)—hostilely in secret they had acted—feared in their hearts. The kings of the land of Muşuru (Egypt), (and) the soldiers of the bow, the chariots, (and) the horses of the king of the land of Meluĥĥa, gathered to themselves a numberless force, and came to their help. Over against me in sight of Altaqû (Eltekah) their line of battle was set in array, they called for their weapons. In the service of Aššur my lord I fought with them and accomplished their defeat. The charioteers and the sons of the king of the Muşurâa (Egyptians), with the charioteers of the king of the land of Meluĥĥa, my hands captured alive in the midst of the battle. (As for) the city of Altaqû (Eltekah) (and) the city of Tamnâ (Timnah), I besieged, captured, (and) carried off their spoil.

“I approached to the city of Amqarruna, and the prefects and princes who had caused the wrong to be, I killed, and on stakes around the city I hung their corpses. The sons of the city doing the crime and misdeed I counted as spoil. The rest of them, who did not commit sin and wickedness, whose evil deed was not, I commanded their release. I caused Pađi, their king, to come forth from the midst of Ursalimmu (Jerusalem), and to sit on the throne of dominion over them, and the tribute of my overlordship I imposed upon him. And (as for) Ĥazaqiau (Hezekiah) of the land of the Yaudâa (Jews), who had not submitted to my yoke, 46 of his strong cities, fort-

resses, and small towns which were around them, which were innumerable, with overthrowing by battering-rams, and advance of towers, infantry-attack, breaching, cutting, and earthworks, I besieged (and) captured: 200,150 people, small and great, male and female, horses, mules, asses, camels, oxen, and sheep, which were without number, from their midst I caused to come forth and reckoned as spoil. As for him, like a cage-bird I shut him up within Ursalimmu, the city of his dominion. Redoubts I threw up around him, and I cut off the exit from the great gate of his city—it was (completely) covered. His cities, which I had spoiled, I detached from the midst of his country, and gave (them) to Mitintu, king of Asdudu (Ashdod), Padî, king of Amqarruna (Ekron), and Šilli-bêl, king of the city Hazitu (Gaza), and (thus) reduced his land. Over the former tribute, their yearly gift, I added a payment as the due of my overlordship, and imposed it upon him. As for him, Hazaqiau (Hezekiah), fear of the magnificence of my lordship struck him, and the *urbi* and his chosen soldiers, which he had brought in for the defence of Ursalimmu, the city of his kingdom, and had as guards (?), with 30 talents of gold, 800 talents of silver, precious (stones), *guhli*, *daggassi*,¹ great carbuncles (?), couches of ivory, state thrones of ivory, elephant-skin, elephant-tooth (ivory), ebony (?), *urkarinnu*-wood, all sorts of things,² and his daughters, the women of his palace, male singers (and) female singers, he³ caused to be brought after me to the midst of Ninua (Nineveh), the city of my dominion, and he sent his messenger to present the gift and pay homage."

It is needless to say that the above long account differs considerably from that given in the Bible (2 Kings xvlii. 13; Isa. xxxvi. 1 ff.), and it is very difficult to reconcile the two narratives. According to the account

¹ Unknown objects—perhaps gold bangles or similar things.

² Lit. "whatever its name." ³ Or "I."

in Kings, Sennacherib came and took all the fenced cities of Judah, but there is no statement as to the reason why. The Assyrian king justifies his invasion of the country by stating that Hezekiah had sided with the inhabitants of Ekron in the deposition of their king, whom he had received from them and kept in prison. He even states that he brought him forth from Jerusalem and replaced him on the throne. That this circumstance is not referred to in the Biblical account, cannot be held to indicate that the Assyrian king's story is wrong, and only shows that the writer of the 2nd Book of the Kings did not think it of sufficient importance to record. In all probability, Hezekiah did not know at the time that Padl was an Assyrian vassal, otherwise he would not have incurred the risk of an invasion of his country by the dreaded Assyrians. The Biblical account then states that Hezekiah sent to the king at Lachish, saying that he had offended, and asking for terms, a fact which indicates that he was aware of having done something at which the king of Assyria might justly take offence. The answer was, the fixing of the amount of tribute which Hezekiah had to pay—300 talents of silver and 30 talents of gold, this latter item agreeing with the statement of Sennacherib himself, though the amount of silver which he mentions—800 talents—is much greater. The sacrifice which Hezekiah made on this occasion (he had to strip off the gold from the doors of the Temple, and also from the pillars which he had overlaid, to make up the sum) was considerable. Concerning a siege of Jerusalem at this point, however, there is not a single word in the Biblical account, and the general opinion is, that the Assyrian king has purposely combined the two accounts to give an appearance of success to what, in 2 Kings xix. 35-37, appears to have been a serious disaster to the Assyrian arms.

It is worthy of note, however, that Josephus makes

the siege of Jerusalem to have taken place when Sennacherib was returning from Egypt, where he had spent a long time besieging Pelusium (*Ant.* x. i. 4), which was regarded as the key of Egypt. In support of this he quotes Herodotus, who, according to him, made a great mistake "when he called this king not king of the Assyrians, but of the Arabians." This, however, is not quite correct, as Herodotus really says (book ii. 141), "Sanacharib king of the Arabians and of the Assyrians." That it took place on his return from Egypt, however, is also stated by Berosus, whom Josephus quotes in full, as follows—

"Now when Sennacherib was returning from his Egyptian war to Jerusalem, he found his army under Rabshakeh in great danger, for God had sent a pestilential distemper upon his army; and on the very first night of the siege, a hundred and eighty-five thousand, with their captains and generals, were destroyed. So the king was in a great dread, and in a terrible agony at this calamity; and being in great fear for his whole army, he fled with the rest of his forces to his own kingdom, and to his city Nineveh, and when he had abode there a little while, he was treacherously assaulted, and died by the hands of his elder sons, Adramelech and Sarasar, and was slain in his own temple which was called Araske. Now these sons of his were driven away on account of the murder of their father, by the citizens, and went into Armenia, whilst Assarachoddas took the kingdom of Sennacherib."

This would seem to be conclusive, especially as Sennacherib, according to his own records, made no expedition to Egypt before or at the time of that against the land of Hatti, which took place in the eponymy of Mitunu, prefect of Isana, *i. e.* 700 B.C., or the year immediately preceding. Now as Sennacherib died in 681 B.C., nearly twenty years elapsed between the campaign of which the account is above translated

and his death. Berosus, however, states that, after the siege of Jerusalem, which ended so disastrously for him, he abode at Nineveh only "a little while" before he was murdered. There is then no doubt that there were two campaigns, and the events referred to in 2 Kings xviii. 13—xix. 37, though they seem to follow each other with little or no break, must have extended over a considerable period, the widest gap being in all probability between the sixteenth and seventeenth verses of ch. xviii. It is noteworthy that, at this point, the Hebrew indicates the end of a paragraph, though not a change of subject.

Affairs in Babylonia now occupied the attention of Sennacherib for many years, in consequence of the many revolutions there, which were largely fomented, aided and abetted by the Elamites. In 703 B.C., two pretenders, Marduk-zakir-šumi and Marduk-âblaidina, held the throne in succession for a few months, but Sennacherib put an end to this rule by setting on the throne a Chaldean named Bêl-ibnî (Belibus).¹ This took place when he defeated Merodach-baladan, before the campaign against the West. Evidently, however, he was not satisfied with the rule of his nominee, who had probably been plotting against him, and therefore entered the country again in 699 B.C., carried away Bêl-ibnî prisoner, and set on the throne his own eldest son, Aššur-nadin-šum. After this seems to have occurred his fifth expedition, which was to the mountainous region where lay the cities Tumurru, Šarum or Šarma, Ezema, Kibšu, Ḥalbuda, Qûa, and Qana, in the neighbourhood of Cilicia, his objective being the city Ukku, which was taken and spoiled.

Whilst absent on this expedition, however, the Elamites seem to have been again plotting against the Assyrians in Babylonia. This being the case, Sennacherib went in "ships of the land of Ḥatti" to

¹ Elibus in Alexander Polyhistor, as quoted by Eusebius, *Armenian Chronicle*, 42.

the place where Merodach-baladan¹ had taken refuge, namely, "Nagitu of Elam."² On this occasion, he claims to have captured Šûzubu (otherwise Nergal-ušêzib), and carried him in chains to Assyria. This led to reprisals on the part of the Elamites, who invaded Babylonia, carried Aššur-nadin-šum, the king, Sennacherib's son, prisoner, and set on the throne Nergal-ušêzib, who, if he be the Šûzubu referred to by Sennacherib, must have escaped from the custody of the Assyrians. This was in 693 B.C.

Nergal-ušêzib only ruled for a year or eighteen months, and was captured (? again) by the Assyrians. The Assyrian king now ravaged Elam "from Râš to Bît-Burnaki," but his army would have been better employed in watching over affairs in Babylonia, where another pretender, Mušêzib-Marduk, sat on the throne, and ruled for four years. During this time he, too, found that his seat was not altogether a bed of roses, for Menanu, king of Elam, after a battle with the Assyrians,³ captured Mušêzib-Marduk with an army composed of Elamites and Babylonians, and delivered him to the Assyrians. Sennacherib now again (688 B.C.) became king of Babylonia, and it is thought that, on taking possession of the capital again, out of revenge for the loss of his son, and on account of the trouble he had had in consequence of the Babylonians running after the many pretenders, with which the land seems to have teemed, he de-

¹ It is impossible, with our present knowledge, to determine the date of Merodach-baladan's visit to Hezekiah (2 Kings xx. 12), but if at the late period indicated, he must have been in hiding, and waiting for the chance to mount the throne again.

² This, together with Nagitu, and Nagitu-di'ibina, are apparently different from the Nagite-raqqi or Nagitu-raqqu mentioned above. Apparently Merodach-baladan had fled from the Nagitu "within the sea" to the mainland.

³ The Babylonian Chronicle claims victory for the allies, and Sennacherib for the Assyrians. The sequel implies that the latter is the more trustworthy.

stroyed the city of Babylon, committing such cruelties that they were remembered to the end, and sowed the seeds of that hatred which were to bring forth for Assyria that deadliest of all fruit—her own destruction.

In the eight years which passed between his assuming the reins of power in Babylonia and his death, must be placed that expedition to Egypt spoken of by Berosus and Herodotus. The version of the former, which refers principally to the siege of Jerusalem, is quoted above (p. 378); the following is the account of the latter—

“After this, Sanacharib, king of the Arabians and of the Assyrians, marched a great host against Egypt. Then the warriors of the Egyptians refused to come to the rescue, and the priest (Hephaistos, whose name was Sethos),¹ being driven into a strait, entered into the sanctuary of the temple and bewailed to the image of the god the danger which was impending over him; and as he was thus lamenting, sleep came upon him, and it seemed to him in his vision that the god came out and stood by him and encouraged him, saying that he should suffer no evil if he went forth to meet the army of the Arabians, for he would himself send him helpers. Trusting in these things seen in sleep, he took with him, they say, those of the Egyptians who were willing to follow him, and encamped in Pelusion, for by this way the invasion came; and not one of the warrior class followed him, but shopkeepers and artisans and men of the market. Then after they came, there swarmed by night upon the enemies mice of the fields, and ate up their quivers and their bows, and moreover the handles of their shields, so that on the next day they fled, and being without defence of

¹ *I. e.* Mer-en-Ptah, Seti I. As, however, this king reigned as early as 1350 B.C., Herodotus must have been misinformed. Tirhakah, “king of Ethiopia,” was Sennacherib’s opponent at the period of the siege of Jerusalem (2 Kings xix. 9).

arms great numbers fell. And at the present time this king stands in the temple of Hephaistos in stone, holding upon his head a mouse, and by letters inscribed he says these words, 'Let him who looks upon me learn to fear the gods.'

Josephus's quotation from Herodotus differs somewhat from the above, in that he makes the Egyptian king to pray to God (and not before his image), and omits all reference to the dream. This was doubtless to make the parallel with the case of Hezekiah more striking.

The precise date of this expedition to Egypt and second siege of Jerusalem is unknown, but it must have taken place between 688 and 680 B.C. It is not by any means improbable that the date may some time or other be fixed, for an account of it will probably be found in the ruins of the cities of Assyria somewhere. That Herodotus calls Sennacherib "king of the Arabians and the Assyrians" is probably due to the fact that he seems to have been in alliance with "the queen of the Aribi"—(*šar*)*rat* D.P. *Aribi*—or Arabians, at the time. Esarhaddon speaks of his father Sennacherib as having captured the Arabian city Adumū, and inscriptions of Aššur-banî-âpli also refer to Sennacherib's expedition thither, and to his connection with an Arabian king named Ḥaza-îlu (Hazaël). With regard to Palestine itself, the reality of the siege of Lachish is testified to by the fact, that a large portion of Sennacherib's sculptures represent him as being present at the siege of Lachish in person, when the prisoners and the booty taken were passed before him in procession. The inscription accompanying this scene reads as follows—

"Sin-âhê-iriba, king of the world, king of the land
Aššur,
sat upon his throne of state, and
the spoil of Lakisu
passed before him."



SENNACHERIB BEFORE LACHISH.

For the translation of the inscription, see the opposite page.
British Museum, Assyrian Saloon.

[The face of the king is mutilated in the original bas-relief, and has been restored.]
(Page 382.)

It would be strange indeed if this event, of which he was evidently very proud, were omitted from the history of what he must have regarded as his glorious deeds. As it does not occur in the account of his expedition to the land of Hatti, there is hardly any doubt that it belongs to the later campaign there, when he took the city, though he failed, as has been seen, to take Jerusalem. In all probability there were two sieges of Lachish, and it was very possible that the city was taken only on the second occasion. In any case, it was from Lachish that Sennacherib sent the Tartan, the Rabsaris, and the Rabshakeh to Hezekiah, with a great army to besiege Jerusalem, and it is noteworthy that the Rabshakeh reproaches him with trusting to Egypt, the power with which Assyria was at that moment in conflict; and in Sennacherib's second message to Hezekiah (2 Kings xix. 9) the words accompanying it clearly show that the general opinion was, that it was the march of Tirhakah against him which called it forth. It is noteworthy in this connection, that Tirhakah cannot have been on the throne of Egypt so early as 700 B.C., the date of Sennacherib's first campaign against the West.

There are therefore many arguments in favour of two expeditions of Sennacherib to Palestine, with two sieges of Jerusalem, and also, to all appearance, two sieges of Lachish.

The following is the account of his death given in the Babylonian Chronicle—

“On the 20th day of Tebet, Sin-âhê-iriba, king of Assyria, his son killed him in a revolt. For (? 25) years Sin-âhê-iriba had ruled the kingdom of Assyria. From the 20th day of the month Tebet until the 2nd day of the month Adar, the revolt in Assyria continued. Month Adar, day 18th, Aššur-âhâ-iddina (Esarhaddon), his son, sat upon the throne in Assyria.”

According to Berosus, who agrees with the Biblical account in this, it was two of his sons who killed him, but it may be taken that, though they were both morally responsible, one only actually performed the deed. Shareser is not mentioned, either by Abydenus or Polyhistor, as taking part in the murder; it would seem to be very probable, that Adrammelech was the culprit. From Berosus it is also clear that Esarhaddon had nothing to do with it, and this is to a certain extent confirmed by his inscriptions, which, as will be seen farther on, represent him as warring in Armenia, whither his brothers had fled.

According to the received chronology, the assassination of Sennacherib and the accession of Esarhaddon took place in the year 680 B.C.

ESARHADDON.

It is a matter greatly to be regretted that the royal inscriptions of Esarhaddon have not come down to us in a complete state, and also that we do not possess the later portions of the Assyrian Eponym Canon with historical references, which would enable us to fix the date of the campaigns. Of course, there is every probability that they are mentioned in chronological order, but as their dates are not stated, at least some uncertainty must prevail.

It is therefore impossible to say with certainty whether the recital, in forcible though apparently well-chosen language, of what took place in Hanirabbat, or Mesopotamia, belongs to the account of the conflict with his brothers (who would have liked to overthrow Esarhaddon that one of them might reign in his stead) or not. The wording, however, makes it very probable that the narrative does refer to them, for he overtook them on the Nineveh road, and the disappearance of their resistance was more than gratifying to the new king—



(Page 384.)

ESARHADDON, KING OF ASSYRIA.

The kneeling figure, which has the negro type of features and wears the uraeus ornament, is apparently Tirhakah, his opponent in Egypt. The prisoners here represented are regarded as being treated as the same king treated Manasseh (2 Chr. xxxiii., 11, R.V. marg.). Found at Zinjirli.

From "*Mittheilungen aus den Orientalischen Sammlungen.*" Part XI., by permission of the publishing house of Georg Reimer, Berlin.

“ The Nineveh-road, with difficulty (but) speedily,
 I descended—
 before me, in the land of Ḫani-rabbat, the whole
 of their chosen
 warriors betook themselves to the presence of
 my expedition, and prepared their weapons.
 The fear of the great gods, my lords, over-
 whelmed them,
 the approach of my mighty battle they saw, and
 became as demented.
 Ištar, lady of war and battle, lover of my priest-
 hood,
 stood by my side, and broke their bows.
 She opened out their close battle, and
 in their assembled mass they called out thus :
 ‘ This is our king.’
 By supreme command to my side they rallied
 and came.”

Oracles encouraging Esarhaddon exist, and possibly refer to this expedition.

Unfortunately the mutilation of the record, by which the beginning is wanting, has deprived us of the names of both conspirators, which are, therefore, only preserved by the Bible, Berosus, Abydenus, and Polyhistor. Various have been the conjectures as to what the true Assyrian forms of the names would be, and only one, that of Adrammelech, has been found with any probability of its being the right one. The name in question is that of Aššur-munik, or, perhaps better, Aššur-mulik, for whom Sennacherib built a palace. From its form in Hebrew, Sharezer should be Šar-ušur in Assyrian, *i. e.* “protect the king,” the name of the deity called upon being omitted.

Though Esarhaddon's inscriptions do not give any chronological data, the Babylonian chronicle indicates the dates of his campaigns with sufficient precision. From it we learn that in his first year he had to put

down a rebellion in Ur, led by Zêr-bîti-lîšîr, whom Esarhaddon calls Nabû-zêr-napišti-lîšîr, son of Mero-dach-baladan. In the year 676 B.C., his expedition to Sidon took place, and Abdi-milkutti, the king, was beheaded in 675. After taking the spoil of the city, he says that he "assembled the kings of Ḫatti and the sea-coast, all of them," and there is every probability that it was at this time that he "took Menasseh with hooks," or, as the Revised Version has it, with chains, and bound him with fetters, and brought him to Babylon, where, as sovereign of that land also, he sometimes held court. Though severe, and probably also cruel sometimes, Esarhaddon was more mercifully inclined than his father, and allowed Menasseh to resume the reins of government at Jerusalem. There is no reference to this in the inscriptions of Esarhaddon, though he mentions, in his list of tributaries, Menasseh king of the city of Judah. This list, which is from a cylinder-inscription, is as follows—

"I gathered also the kings of Ḫatti and across the river . . .

Ba'alu king of Şurru (Tyre): Menasê (Menasseh) king of the city of Yaudu :

Qauš-gabri, king of the city of Udumu (Edom);

Muşur'i, king of the city Ma'ab (Moab);

Şilli-bêlu, king of the city of Ḫazitu (Gaza);

Mitinti, king of the city of Isqaluna (Askelon);

Ikausu, king of the city of Amqarruna (Ekron);

Milki-ašapa, king of the city of Gublu (Geba);

Matan-ba'al, king of the city of Aruadu (Arvad);

Abi-baal, king of the city of Samsimuruna ;

Budu-ilu, king of the city Bêt-Ammana (Beth-

Ammon); Aḫi-milki, king of the city of Asdu-

du (Ashdod);

12 kings of the sea-coast. Ekištura, king of the city Edi'al (Idalium);

Pilâgurâ, king of the city of Kidrusu ; Kîsu, king of the city Sillûa ;

Itûandar, king of the city Pappa (Paphos) ; Erêsu, king of the city of Sillu ;

Damasu, king of the city Kuri (Kurium) ; Admezu, king of the city Tamesu (Tamesus) ;

Damûsi, king of the city Karti-ḥadasti (the new town, a Phœnician settlement) ;

Unasagusu, king of the city Lidir ; Buşusu, king of the city Nurîa :

10 kings of the land of Yatnana (Cyprus), within the sea—

altogether 22 kings of the land of Ḥatti, the sea-coast and the middle of the sea, all of them,

I directed, and great beams, enormous poles, trunks of cedar and cypress from the midst of Sirara

and Libnana (Lebanon) (etc., etc., etc.), from the midst of the wooded mountains, the place of their growing, for the requirements of my palace, with toil and with difficulty

I caused them to be brought to Nineveh.”

The tribute which he exacted was not, therefore, a tribute of gold, silver, and other precious things, but simply the building materials which Esarhaddon required for his palace, and the kings of Heth, including Menasseh, contributed to this together with the kings of Cyprus—and to all appearance they had to transport these things to Nineveh ! It was the labour and expense of transport rather than the material itself, which rendered this tribute so precious.

Judging from his records, Esarhaddon was fully as active as the other kings of Assyria in making conquests. He attacked the people of Armenia (the Mannâa), the rebellious land of Barnaku—“those who

dwelt in the land of Til-Asurri,"¹—the Medes, the Chaldeans, the Arabians (see p. 382), and Egypt, in the direction of which he had already made a little expedition (to the cities of Arzâ and Aaki (?) of the brook of Egypt—probably the river of Egypt of Gen. xv. 18, and other passages). His first real expedition to Egypt, however, was in the tenth year of his reign (670 B.C.). Three battles were fought there, and Memphis was captured by the Assyrians on the 22nd of Tammuz. Whether he really and effectually subjugated the country or not, is not known, but he again marched to the same place in the last year of his reign, and falling ill on the road, died on the 10th day of Marcheswan. He was succeeded by Aššur-banî-âpli (Asshur-bani-pal) in Assyria, and Šamaš-šum-ukîn (Saosduchinos) in Babylonia, and the two kingdoms, united by so much bloodshed, became once more separated (668 B.C.).

AŠŠUR-BANÎ-ÂPLI.

Thus it happened, that Aššur-banî-âpli, on coming to the throne, found himself involved in a war with Egypt. To such a ruler, it must have seemed a hard thing to relinquish what his father had fought, and perhaps died, to acquire and retain. This being the case, he sent forth his army to reduce the country again to subjection, Tirhakah having taken advantage of the death of Esarhaddon to revolt. In the course of this campaign his representative (there is every probability that Aššur-banî-âpli never went westwards, or, indeed, made any warlike expedition in person whatever) received the tribute of the kings of the sea-coast and "the middle of the sea," *i. e.* Phœnicia and Cyprus. This list is, with few exceptions, the same as that given by Esarhaddon, and

¹ Tel-Assur (Isaiah xxxvii. 12).

XIII.



Emblems used by Esarhaddon : on the base of the black stone presented to the British Museum by Lord Aberdeen. It represents a divine tiara upon an altar, a priest, the sacred tree of the Assyrians, a bull, a mountain (?), a plough, a date-palm, and a rectangular object, perhaps the walls of a town. The same emblems, arranged in a circle, are found on the cylinders from Babylon inscribed with his architectural works in that city.

includes Minsê (= Minasê, *i. e.* Menasseh) of the land of Yaudi or Judah. In some cases, however, changes had taken place and these are duly registered—Yakinlû instead of Matan-ba'al, king of the land of Aruada (Arvad); Ammi-nadbiḫ (Ammiadab), king of the land of Bit-Ammana (Beth-Ammon), instead of Budu-ilu. For the kings of Cyprus, however, no change is indicated, a circumstance which leads one to look upon the list with some suspicion, it being not impossible that the names of certain rulers are inserted to make a seeming addition to the Assyrian king's glory. They are all represented, however, as supporting, with their troops and their ships, on land and on sea, the army of Aššur-bani-âpli. The result was the defeat of Tirhakah, and the restoration of the kings, prefects, and governors whom Esarhaddon had appointed as rulers of the country.¹

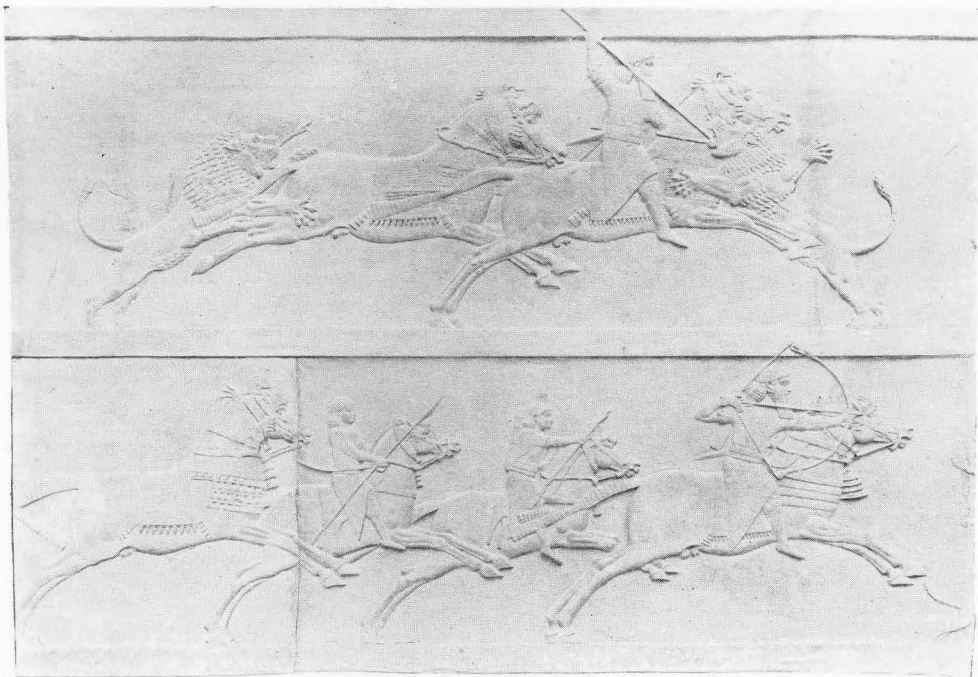
No sooner had the Assyrians departed, than Tirhakah won over all the princes they had installed to his side, and the work had to be done over again. The Assyrian generals, however, returned promptly, and the rebellion was at once put down. Of the princes who were captured, Necho alone was spared, and, with his son, set as ruler in Ḥaṭhariba (Athribis). About this time Tirhakah died, and Urdamanê, son of Sabaco, mounted the throne, and made Thebes and On (Heliopolis) his principal strongholds, besieging the Assyrian army of occupation in Memphis. Another expedition on the part of the Assyrians therefore became necessary, and was at once undertaken, and with complete success, except that Urdamanê remained, to all appearance, still at large. Practically, however, the greater part of Egypt became at this time an Assyrian province.

¹ There were twenty provinces in all, including those of Nikû, king of Mempi and Sâa (Necho of Memphis and Sais); Šarrulû-dâri (an Assyrian name), king of Ši'anu (Zoan or Tanis), Susinqu (Sheshonq), king of Busiru (Busiris), and many others.

But many were the conquests of this really remarkable king, which his generals accomplished for him. Soon came the turn of Ba'al, king of Tyre, whose subjection brought about that of Yakinlû, king of Arvad, Mugallu, king of Tubal, and Sandasarme of the land of the Hilakkâa (Cilicians). Aššur-banî-âpli also speaks of the mission of Yakinlû, king of Arvad, who sent his sons to him with presents, and made obeisance. These princes bore the interesting names Azi-ba'al, Abi-ba'al, Aduni-ba'al, Sapați-baal, Pudi-baal, Ba'al-yašupu, Ba'al-ḥanunu, Ba'al-maluku, Abi-milki, and Aḥi-milki, showing the popularity of the element *baal* in the names of the people of Arvad. Azi-ba'al was designated as the next king, and all the brothers were sent back with rich gifts. He also tells the story of the dream of *Guggu šar Luddi* (Gyges, king of Lydia), to whom the god Aššur is said to have appeared, exhorting him to submit to Aššur-banî-âpli, and overcome his enemies by invoking his name. Following this advice, he succeeded in conquering the Gimmirrâa (people of Gomer), capturing their chiefs, of whom he sent two in fetters to the Assyrian king, with valuable gifts.

Gyges did not send any more embassies, however, and allied himself with Tušamilki, king of the land of Mušur (generally regarded as Psammeticus of Egypt, but to all appearance another Mušur—probably that to the north—is meant), and for this he received the curse of the Assyrian king. The result was, that the Gimmirrâa came and ravaged his country. This being the case, his son, who succeeded him, thought best to renew the Assyrian alliance, and therefore sent an embassy with a message to the following effect—"The king whom god hath chosen art thou; thou cursedst my father, and evil was wrought before him. As for me, the servant fearing thee, be gracious to me and let me bear thy yoke."

Gyges, in Assyrian Gug(g)u, is regarded as the



XIV, ASSUR-BANI-APLI (ASSURBANIPAL), "THE GREAT AND NOBLE ASNAPPER," HUNTING LIONS.
British Museum, Assyrian Saloon. (Page 391.)

original of the mystic Gog of Ezekiel xxxviii. 39, and his country, Lydia (Luddu), is generally explained as the Biblical Lud, though a certain amount of doubt regarding it exists.

Aššur-banî-âpli's other campaigns were against the Vannites, the Élamites, the Babylonians (on account of his brother Saosduchinos, king of that country, refusing to acknowledge his suzerainty), after that twice more against Elam, then against the Arabians, and finally against Ummanaldaš, king of Elam, whom he seized as a hawk does his prey.— In all, however, he captured four Elamite princes, whom he caused to be attached to his carriage (*ina marri šadadi, rukub šarruti-ia*¹), and as for the Arabian princes whom he had taken as prisoners, he caused them to wear chains and badges of service, and to work at the building of his palace, as was the custom in those days.

We can easily imagine him—the great and noble Aššur-banî-âpli, called by Ezra (iv. 10) Asnapper (better Asenappar), who transferred the Dinaites, Apharsathchites, Tarpelites, Apharsites, Archevites, Babylonians, Susanchites (Susanians), Dehavites, and Élamites, to swell the mixed multitudes in the cities of Samaria. Many a time is he represented in the beautiful bas-reliefs which he caused to be carved as the adornments of his palace at Nineveh, and we there see him, the patron of art, as the bold sportsman and hunter, just as his tablets show him as the greatest patron of literature of his time, one who knew the literature of his race, who took a pride in learning, and himself copied out tablets “in the assembly of the experts.”

The “great and noble Asnapper” is worthy of a statue in every land where the languages of Assyria and Babylonia are studied.

How the sudden downfall of the Assyrian empire

¹ “To the long chariot, the vehicle of my royalty.”

really came about we do not know. In all probability it remained intact until the death of Aššur-banî-âpli, which took place in 626 B.C. His son, Aššur-êtil-îlâni-ukinni, has left no historical records, though it is not by any means impossible that some light may ultimately be thrown on his reign. One of the enigmas of his time is: What was the circumstance which called forth the following communication?—

“The message of the daughter of the king to Aššurâaitu the queen. As yet thou writest not thy tablet, and dictatest not thy letter? Shall they say thus: ‘Is this the sister of Serû-êtirat, the eldest daughter of the Harem-house of Aššur-êtil-îlâni-ukinni, the great king, the mighty king, the king of the world, the king of Assyria?’ And thou art the daughter of the bride, the lady of the house of Aššur-banî-âpli, the son of the great king of the Harem-house, who was Aššur-âḥa-iddina (Esarhaddon), king of Assyria.”

Some of the expressions in this letter seem obscure, but the probable explanation is, that the daughter of one of the last Assyrian kings—perhaps Sin-šarra-iškun (Saracos)—writes to the chief wife of Aššur-banî-âpli urging her to take action by exhorting the chiefs of the nation at a crisis in the history of the country, which crisis was probably that which led to the downfall of the mighty kingdom which had reached its zenith of power during the reign of Aššur-banî-âpli. At this time, according to Nabonidus, a king of the Umman-manda or Medes, whose name is doubtful, but which may be Iriba-tuktê, entered into alliance with a ruler who must be Nabopolassar of Babylon, the father of Nebuchadnezzar, and accomplished the vengeance of Merodach, the god of the Babylonians, who willed that the destruction wrought upon his city by Sennacherib should be amply avenged. This vengeance was apparently the downfall of the Assyrian empire and the destruction

of Nineveh, in accordance with statements of Alexander Polyhistor, Abydenus, and Syncellus. It is Diodorus Siculus, however, who gives the fullest account. He relates that there was a legend (according to an oracle) that the city could not be taken until the river became its enemy. Arbaces, the Scythian, was besieging it, but was unable to make any great impression on it for two years. In the third year, however, the Tigris was swollen by rains, and being very rapid in its current, a portion of the wall was carried away, by which the besiegers gained an entrance. The king, recognizing in this the fulfilment of the oracle, raised a funeral pyre, and gathering together his concubines and eunuchs, mounted it, and perished in the flames. Thus came the great Assyrian empire to an end.

“The oracle concerning Nineveh :
 The Lord is a jealous God and avenger.
 Who can stand before His indignation ?
 With an *overrunning flood* He will make a full
 end of the place thereof, and will pursue His
 enemies into darkness.
 The *gates of the rivers* are opened, and the palace
 is dissolved.
 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria, thy
 worthies are at rest ; thy people are scattered
 upon the mountains, and there is none to
 gather them.”

And there is much more in the same strain that the Hebrew Oracle of Nahum concerning the fall of Nineveh gives.

But it was not simply the capture of an important city—it was the enslavement and ultimate annihilation of a whole nation. Who can imagine their despair? Less than fifty years earlier, Assyria had been the most powerful nation of the then known

world, and the people suddenly saw themselves deprived of that proud position which they had enjoyed for so many centuries. Their national existence had, in fact, been brought to an abrupt end, but the few Assyrian names which appear in Babylonian contracts many years after their downfall show that theirs was a proud indomitable spirit, which could not give way to misfortune, and which probably hoped for better things and more prosperous times. Their descendants are still to be found among the Chaldean and Roman Catholic Christians of the country which was the scene of their forefathers' dominion when they ruled the land of their inheritance. Their most worthy representatives in modern times are the family of the Rassams, one of whom was for many years British Consul at Mossoul (a post which his son still occupies), and another is the well-known veteran, Hormuzd Rassam, Layard's helper, for some time judge at Aden, and later a prisoner with that mad ruler, King Theodore of Abyssinia. To him we owe the discovery of Aššur-banî-âpli's palace, the ruins of Sippara and Cuthah, and many thousand cylinders and tablets bearing upon the manners, customs, history, religion, etc., of the Babylonians and Assyrians, which have been used freely in the compilation of this book.

CHAPTER XI

CONTACT OF THE HEBREWS WITH THE LATER BABYLONIANS

Nabopolassar and the restoration of the power of Babylonia—Nebuchadnezzar—Evil-Merodach—Neriglissar and his son—Nabonidus—The Fall of Babylon—Nabonidus and Belshazzar—Cyrus and Cambyses—Darius and his successors.

How great the change which came over the Eastern world with the disappearance from the political horizon of the power of Assyria can hardly be estimated. In the time of Merodach-baladan, the Chaldean who had mounted the Babylonian throne, an embassy was sent to the Jewish king Hezekiah with a present and kind inquiries as to his health, apparently to see whether it was worth while making an alliance with him. Merodach-baladan felt that he would need all the outside help that he could get against the Assyrians, with whom he was in constant conflict. With the downfall of Assyria, however, all was changed. The Jews' whilom friend became their enemy, and, as indicated in 2 Kings xx. 17 ff., the Israelites were to lose their independence at the hands of the descendants of those who were then seeking their friendship.

There is hardly any doubt that the later Assyrian kings regarded Babylonia as an integral part of the Assyrian empire, and had perfect faith in the fidelity of the inhabitants. It may reasonably be doubted, however, whether the Babylonians had really forgotten

the cruel treatment they had received at the hands of Sennacherib. In addition to this, there must have existed for a considerable period the feeling that they, the Babylonians, were the more ancient people of the two, and that the Assyrians were but a later offshoot of their own stock, owing to them all their civilization, manners, customs, laws, and literature. It will thus be seen that they were sufficiently of the same origin to be regarded as one people, and for this reason, many of the cities of Babylonia were satisfied and happy under Assyrian rule, which they preferred, to all appearance, to that of the Chaldeans, a nation which, though inhabiting their own borders, was in reality more alien to them than the Assyrians in language, manners, and customs, and whom they probably regarded as being only half civilized.

The general opinion is, that Nabû-âbla-ušur (Nabopolassar), the general whom Sin-šarra-iškun (Saracos), the last king of Assyria, sent against his enemies (who seem to have invaded Babylonia by sea at the northern end of the Persian Gulf), was a Chaldean, and this is, in fact, confirmed by the quotation in Eusebius's Armenian Chronicle (p. 44) from Polyhistor, where it is stated that after Samuges (Šamaš-šumukin, the brother of Aššur-banī-âpli), Sardanapallus (this is a mistake for Nabopolassar), the Chaldean, reigned for twenty-one years. If this be the case, it is a matter of surprise that Sin-šarra-iškun should have given into the hands of one belonging to a tribe of old hostile to Assyria, the command of his army at such a critical time. In any case, the result was most disastrous for Assyria, as the foregoing chapter has shown.

In the opinion of Friedrich Delitzsch, Nabopolassar was not the general of Sin-šarra-iškun, but in all probability a viceroy installed by Aššur-êtil-îlânikinni, and retained by Sin-šarra-iškun, in which case it is to be supposed that he made an alliance with the

Medes (as related by Alexander Polyhistor and Abydenus), and cemented it by marrying his son Nebuchadrezzar to Amunhean, Amuhean, or Amytis, daughter of Astyages, king of the Medes; and according to the latter author, it was after this that he marched against Nineveh. Fried. Delitzsch may therefore be regarded as most probably right, for the king of the Medes would hardly have consented to bestow his daughter upon the son of one whom he could not otherwise have regarded as being of royal race.

Though Nabopolassar had close connection with Syria, his name is not mentioned in the Bible narrative. For our information concerning him we are indebted to Josephus, who, quoting the Babylonian writer Berosus, relates what was recorded in the Babylonian chronicles of that period. After the division of the territory of Assyria, of which Egypt took a part, the former allies began to quarrel among themselves, the result being that Nabopolassar, wishing to regain possession of Syria, which at this time acknowledged the suzerainty of Egypt, decided to attack that country. According to Berosus, he not only regarded himself as master of Coele-Syria and Phœnicia, but also of Egypt. Hearing, therefore, "that the governor which he had set over Egypt and over the parts of Coele-Syria and Phœnicia had revolted from him, he was not able to bear it any longer, but committing certain parts of his army to his son Nabuchodonosor, who was then but young, he sent him against the rebel." This is regarded as having taken place in 605 B.C. The governor attacked by the young Nebuchadnezzar was apparently Necho, who was completely defeated at Carchemish, and expelled from Syria.

Whilst upon this expedition, Nebuchadnezzar heard of the death of his father at Babylon, in the twenty-first year of his reign, as Josephus, quoting Berosus, has it. This accords with the statement concerning

him in the Canon of Ptolemy, and also with native Babylonian chronology, as may be seen from a tablet in the Museum of Edinburgh, of which the following is a translation—

“The 21st year of Nabopolassar a profit was made.
The 1st year of Nebuchadnezzar a profit was made.
The 2nd year of Nebuchadnezzar a profit was made.
The 3rd year the same.
The fourth year the same.”

Returning to Babylon, the young prince found that his supporters there had looked after his interests, and no pretender having appeared to dispute with him the throne, he was at once acknowledged king. The death of Nabopolassar and the accession of his son Nebuchadnezzar took place in the year 604 B.C.

Unfortunately, but few inscriptions of Nabopolassar have been found, and of them some are duplicates, and all refer to his architectural or engineering works. The principal treats of his restoration of the temple Ê-temen-ana-kiâ, the shrine at Ê-sagila, which the Babylonians regarded as the Tower of Babel. It is written in the archaic style of writing much affected by his son Nebuchadnezzar, and has certain peculiarities of spelling. Like most of the pious architectural inscriptions of Babylonia, there is no reference to historical events, but the king speaks of Nabium-kudurra-ušur (Nebuchadnezzar), “the eldest, firstborn, and beloved of my heart,” and his younger brother, Nabû-šumam-lišir. Both the king and his two sons took part in the restoration of the temple, bringing with their own hands material for the work, the younger son also assisting by pulling the cord of the

cart which carried it. The receptacles which they used to carry the material were made of gold and silver. Other inscriptions of this king refer to the digging out of the canal of the Euphrates near the city Sippara, and to Nabopolassar's restoration of the temple of "the Lady of Sippar," called Ê-edinna, "the house (temple) of the plain," or "of Edina," *i. e.* Eden.

When Nebuchadnezzar (in Babylonian Nabû-kudurri-uşur—he was the second of the name) came to the throne, he found himself in possession of a mighty kingdom, consolidated by his father's talent, and he could himself boast of having had a hand in its enlargement and greater security. Everything was, to all appearance, at peace, and the new king had no reason to fear either a pretender to the throne, or the advent of enemies from without. One of his tributaries, namely, Jehoiakim, king of Judah, after paying tribute three years (604–602 B.C.), rebelled, but was again reduced to subjection (2 Kings xxiv. 1 ff.).

Later, however, uprisings of a more earnest nature came to the ears of the Babylonian king, constraining him to act. Apparently in consequence of the promises of Egypt, Jehoiachin, son of Jehoiakim, brought against himself the hostility of the king of Babylon, who sent an army to besiege Jerusalem, afterwards journeying thither himself, the result being, that the city was taken, and the Jewish king, with his court, yielded, and were carried away to Babylon (598 B.C.). The number of captives on this occasion exceeded 10,000, and the treasures of the palace and the Temple formed part of the spoils sent to Babylon. The country was not annexed, however, for Nebuchadnezzar made Mattaniah king of Judah instead of Jehoiachin, changing his name to Zedekiah.

Gratitude to the power which had raised him, however, became weakened with years, and, encouraged by Pharaoh Hophra, he rebelled in the ninth year of his reign, the result being that Jerusalem was once

more besieged. Pharaoh Hophra now marched with an army across the Egyptian border to the help of his ally, whereupon the Babylonians raised the siege of Jerusalem for a time to get rid of the invader (Jer. xxxvii. 5-7). According to Josephus, the Egyptians were totally defeated, and returned to their own land (Jer. xxxvii. 7). The siege of Jerusalem was then resumed, and the city was taken at the end of a year and a half, notwithstanding a very courageous resistance. The date set down for this event is July 586 B.C.

Zedekiah with his army fled, but was pursued by the Chaldeans, and captured in the plains of Jericho. Nebuchadnezzar was then at Riblah, where, to all appearance, a court was held (see 2 Kings xxv. 6), and sentence pronounced against the faithless vassal, whose sons were then slain before his eyes, his sight destroyed, and he himself carried captive to Babylon. It was a barbarous sentence, and was quite in accordance with the customs of the age, just as the legal formalities were to all appearance in conformity with Babylonian tradition. The destruction of the Temple and all the principal houses of the city by fire, followed, this destruction being wrought by Nebu-zar-adan (Nabû-zēr-iddina), the captain of Nebuchadnezzar's guard, who also carried captive all who remained in the city. Only the lowest class of the people remained to carry on the cultivation of the land. Others were sent to Nebuchadnezzar at Riblah, and by his orders put to death. Those of the Jews who remained, however, were not placed, as might reasonably have been expected, under a Babylonian governor, but under Gedeliah the son of Ahikam, who was made governor. His death at the hands of his own countrymen took place shortly after, thus putting an end to the last vestige of native Jewish rule in Palestine.

Next came the turn of Tyre, which the Babylonian king blockaded for no less than thirteen years (585-

573 B.C.), but was apparently successful in the end, when the inhabitants acknowledged Babylonian overlordship. That its capture cost him great pains is testified by Ezekiel (xxix. 18), who states that, to take the city, "every head was bald, and every shoulder was peeled" in consequence of the carrying of material for the operations against the city, yet neither he nor his army reaped any material advantage from this conquest, "for the service that he had served against it." The name of a city *Sûru*, which is probably Tyre, occurs on a tablet dated in Nebuchadnezzar's thirty-fifth year (569 B.C.—four years after the city was taken). It refers to a transaction in which sesame is sold, an official of the city being a party to the contract. Later on, in the fortieth year of Nebuchadnezzar, a contract was entered into between *Milki-idiri*, governor of *Kidis* (*Kedesh*), with regard to some cattle. This document is dated at Tyre (*Şurru*) on the 22nd of the month *Tammuz*. Not only Tyre, therefore, but the whole district, owned the dominion of Nebuchadnezzar at this time.

Just as successful were Nebuchadnezzar's operations against Egypt. According to an Egyptian inscription, the Babylonian king attacked Egypt in the year 572 B.C., penetrating as far as *Syene* and the borders of *Ethiopia*. *Hophra*, who still reigned, was defeated and deposed, the general *Amasis* being raised to the throne in his place to rule the land as a vassal of the Babylonian king. According to the only historical fragment of the reign of this king known, Nebuchadnezzar made an expedition to Egypt in his thirty-seventh year. This was to all appearance against his vassal *Amasis*, who, like *Zedekiah*, had revolted against the power which had raised him to the throne. The rebellion was suppressed, but the ultimate fate of *Amasis* is not stated.

According to *Megasthenes*, who lived in the time of *Seleucus Nicator*, Nebuchadnezzar conquered North

Africa, crossing afterwards into Spain by the Strait of Gibraltar, returning to Babylonia through Europe and Asia Minor. Such an expedition, however, it is hardly likely that he ever undertook, and the account of this exploit may therefore be relegated to the domain of the fables with which the ancient historians sometimes ornamented their work.

Concerning the relations of Nebuchadnezzar with Daniel, the wedge-inscriptions of Babylonia give no indication whatever. Four hundred and fifty or more contract-tablets dated in his reign are known, but in none of them is there any reference to Daniel, at least in a form that can be recognized. The Babylonian name given to him, Belteshazzar, is apparently an abbreviated form, which would be, in Babylonian, *Balaṭ-su-ūṣur*, "Protect thou (O God), his life." If this be the explanation, a better transcription of the Hebrew form would be *Beletshazzar* (making the first shevah vocal and the second silent instead of the reverse). The name of the deity has, in accordance with custom, been suppressed in the Hebrew form, but it is probable that either the patron-deity of Babylon, *Bēl*, or else the favourite deity of the Babylonians in general, *Nebo*, the god of learning, may have preceded the first element as the name now stands. In the inscriptions of Babylonia and Assyria, many examples of abbreviated names occur, on account of what we should consider their inordinate length, and to such an extent was this customary, that one element only, out of three or four, might alone be used. Thus, in the contracts of the time of Nebuchadnezzar, at least fourteen persons of the name of *Balaṭu*, and seven of the name of *Balaṭ-su* occur, and it may be safely taken that they are all abbreviations of names similar to that bestowed upon Daniel. Apart from the question whether the Book of Daniel is to be regarded as a part of the Hagiographa or not, the fact that his descent is not given there would

make it impossible to recognize him, if his name was still further abbreviated by the Babylonians, among so many bearing names possibly the same as his. Even though his book be regarded as a romance, there is always the question, whether the personages mentioned therein may not really have existed.

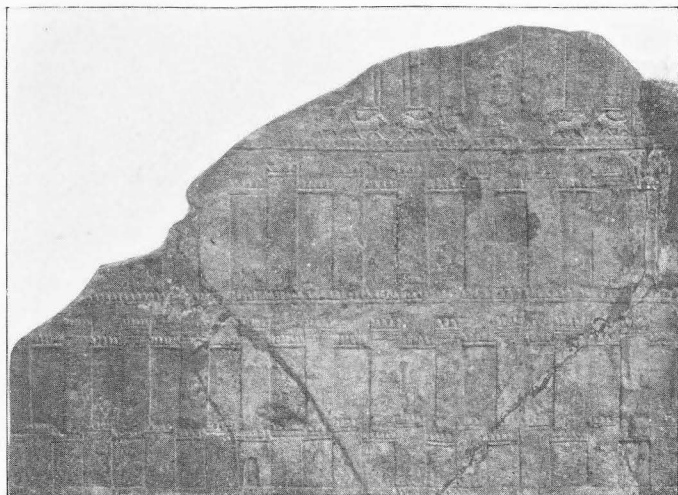
With regard to the other names in Daniel, it is to be noted that Shadrach and Meshach, the names given to Hananiah and Mishael, are doubtful in Babylonian, the corresponding forms not having been found. Abednego, on the other hand, the Babylonian name of Azariah, has long been recognized as being written for Abed-Nebo, "servant of Nebo," either by a scribal error, or (as seems more probable) in order to deface the name of a heathen deity. The name of Ashpenaz, the master of the eunuchs, is still more doubtful, if anything; but that of Arioch, the "king's captain," is one which has been well known for some time, being none other than the ancient name (cf. Genesis xiv.) corresponding with the Akkadian *Ēri-Aku* or *Ēri-Eaku*, "servant of the Moon-god," a rare name in later times (see pp. 222 ff.).

Naturally nothing concerning Nebuchadnezzar's dreams occurs in the inscriptions of Babylonia, though dreams which were regarded as having a signification are sometimes recorded. This being the case, it might be supposed that something upon the subject would in all probability be sooner or later found. But what we should expect to find in the extant inscriptions of Nebuchadnezzar is a reference to the golden image, threescore cubits high and six cubits wide, which he is said to have set up in the plain of Dura. Had he erected such an enormous thing, even if it had been merely gilt, and not of solid gold, one would expect that he would at least have made a slight reference to it. That he may have set up images of his gods is not only possible, but probable—indeed, he must have dedicated at least a few during his long

reign, but it is evident that none of them was of sufficient importance to cause him specially to refer to it in his inscriptions. It is therefore not impossible that there is some exaggeration in the dimensions of the figure referred to in Daniel. There is also considerable uncertainty as to the position of the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon. The most probable explanation is that of Prof. J. Oppert, the veteran Assyriologist, who found what appeared to be the base of a great statue near a mound known as *Dúair*,¹ east of Babylon. It is not improbable, however, that "the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon," means simply an extensive open space near one of the great fortifications (*dáru*) of the city. That all the principal officials of the kingdom should be expected to come to the dedication of such an image is exceedingly probable.

The portion of Daniel referring to Nebuchadnezzar which receives the best illustration from the inscriptions is that referred to after the relation of his second dream, where he is represented as walking in or upon his palace, and one may imagine that he had gone up to enjoy the view of the city, and whilst doing so, with almost justifiable pride the words, "Is not this great Babylon, which I have built for the royal dwelling-place, by the might of my power and the glory of my majesty?" escaped him. From his inscriptions (and they are fairly numerous) we learn, with regard to Babylon, that it owed most of its glories as they then existed to this, the greatest of its kings. That the king did not always distinguish between what he built and what he rebuilt—indeed, none of his predecessors seem to have done so either, a circumstance probably due to the poverty of the Akka-

¹ Apparently Duwair, S.S.E. of Babylon. This, however, is probably not a real place-name, the word really meaning "mound."



Bas-relief supposed to depict the triple wall of Babylon, with a portion of the palace within. In the original water flows at the base of the lowest wall.

The above is the upper part of slab No. 89 in the Assyrian Saloon of the British Museum, and apparently illustrates Assur-bani-âpli's campaign against his brother, Samas-sum-ukin (Saosduchinos), King of Babylon (cf. p. 391). (Two at least of the walls of Babylon were *much older* than the time of Nebuchadnezzar.)

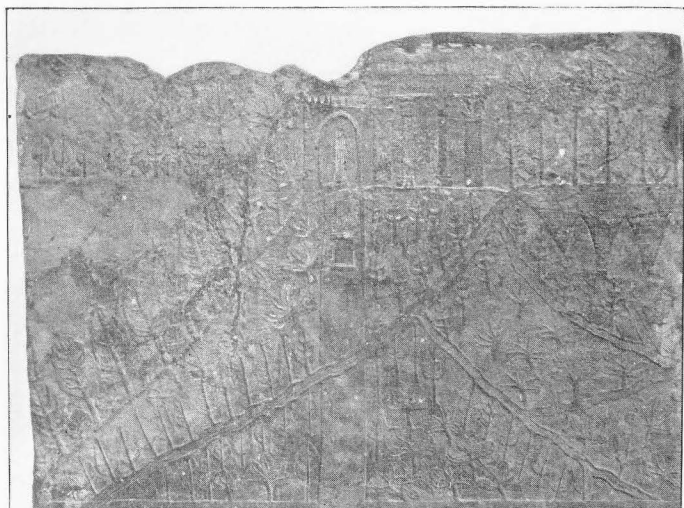
(To face p. 404.)

dian and Semitic Babylonian languages in that respect—would explain the words attributed to him.

According to the great India-House inscription, which was carved by order of Nebuchadnezzar, Nabopolassar had built (=rebuilt) the two great walls of Babylon, called *Imgur-Bêl* and *Nemitti-Bêl*. He had dug the great city-moat, and raised two strong walls on its banks, similar, in all probability, to what other kings had done before him. To all appearance also he lined the banks of the Euphrates with embankments (probably the quays of which Herodotus speaks), and constructed, within the city, a road leading from *Du-azaga*, "the holy seat," where the oracles were declared, to *Aa-ibur-sabû*, Babylon's "festival-street," close to the gate of *Beltis*, for the yearly procession of the god *Merodach*.

All these erections Nebuchadnezzar completed or altered and improved. He added to the defences which his father had built, and raised the level of the street *Aa-ibur-sabû* from the "glorious gate" to the gate of *Istar*. The raising of the "festival-street" necessitated the raising of the gateways through which it ran. Gates were made of cedar covered with copper, probably after the style of the great gate found by Mr. Rassam at *Balawat* in Assyria, which was adorned with bands of bronze chased with scenes of *Shalmaneser II.*'s warlike exploits in relief. In all probability there were but few gates in Babylon of solid metal, notwithstanding that there is no mention in Herodotus of their having been constructed merely of wood covered with ornamented strips of bronze. The thresholds of these gates were of bronze, probably similar to that of which a part was found by Mr. Rassam at *Borsippa* (evidently the doorstep of one of the entrances to the temple called *Ê-zida*), and which may now be seen at the British Museum. These and other portals at Babylon were guarded by images of bulls and serpents, also of bronze. In

addition to this, Nebuchadnezzar built a wall on the east side of the city, high like a mountain, so that no enemy could approach. Access to the city was gained by gates, the doors of which were likewise of cedar ornamented with bronze. For further protection, he "caused great waters like the volume of the sea to surround the land," and to cross them was "like the crossing of the broad sea, the Salt Stream" (the Persian Gulf). He then rebuilt the palace of his father, its walls having been undermined by the waters of the Euphrates, which ran near. Advantage of the changes made in this building was taken to raise the gateways, which had become too low in consequence of the raising of the festival-street of Merodach. In addition to this, he built another palace, adjoining that of his father, decorating it with cedar, cypress, and other precious woods; gold, silver, and precious stones; and adorning it with sculptures and with gates overlaid with bronze. According to the India-House inscription, of Nebuchadnezzar, the fabric of this building was completed in fifteen days, a fact so remarkable that it is specially mentioned by Berosus (see Josephus, *Antiquities*, x., xi. 1), whose word may be taken as proving the translation of the passage in question. Besides restoring the temples of the cities, or at least the principal ones, he restored all the chief temples of Babylonia, notably that at Sippar, the chief centre of the Sun-god worship, and the great temple-tower dedicated to Nebo at Borsippa. This last, indeed, was one of the works upon which he prided himself most, as is proved by the fact that it is mentioned in all his inscriptions, including those on his bricks, along with the temple known as Ê-sagila (later pronounced Ê-sangil), the "temple of Belus," which he calls "the tower of Babylon," the principal shrine of which seems to have been called "the House of the Foundation of Heaven and Earth," indicating clearly the estimation in which the Babylonians held



Bas-relief, supposed to represent the Hanging Gardens at Babylon, about 645 B.C. On the slope is a temple, a stele with the figure of a king, and an altar on the path in front. On the right pointed arches support a terrace planted with trees. Streams water the sides of the wooded hill.

British Museum, Assyrian Saloon, No. 92 (upper part).

[The above, with plate xv., apparently illustrate Assur-bani-âpli's campaign against his brother Samas-sum-ukin (cf. page 391)].

(Page 406.)

it (see p. 138). It was there that the god Merodach, the principal deity of the Babylonians, and the founder of the temple in question, was worshipped.

But one might go on for a long time describing what Nebuchadnezzar did for the city which, more than any other, he loved, and to which he brought the spoils of his many expeditions. There is no doubt that this, the last great king of Babylon, was a most successful ruler, of whom his people were proud. He was pious, and an intense lover of his country—two characteristics which endeared him, the one to the priesthood, the other to the people at large. Could we but find the real history of his reign, it would undoubtedly prove to be full of interest, and also of enormous importance, not only on account of the light that it would throw upon Jewish history during his period, but also on account of its bearing upon a most important epoch in the life of the Babylonian nation.

It is noteworthy that, in Herodotus, many of the great architectural works of his reign are attributed to Nitocris, who, he states, was the mother of Labynetus (Book I. 185-188). Now, who this Labynetus was, is clear from the statement that it was he against whom Cyrus marched—namely, the Nabonidus of other Greek historians, and the Nabû-na'id of the inscriptions. Nitocris would therefore seem to have been the name of the queen of Nebuchadnezzar, and if so, it shows upon what grounds Nabonidus claimed the throne, and how Belshazzar, in the Book of Daniel, could be described as the son or descendant of Nebuchadnezzar. But in this case Nitocris must have been another wife of Nebuchadnezzar, and not the Median princess whom he had married when young. If she supplanted Amytis, Nebuchadnezzar's Median wife, in the affections of her husband, it is easy to see how she could have feared a Median invasion, as indicated by Herodotus.

Nebuchadnezzar died in the year 561 B.C., leaving

his crown to Awēl-Maruduk, the Evil-Merodach of 2 Kings xxv. 27, and the Abilamarōdachos of Josephus, who, however, also gives, in his book against Apion (i. 20), the genuine Babylonian form as transcribed by Berosus, namely, Eueilmaradouchos. Two other sons of Nebuchadnezzar are also mentioned in the contract-tablets of his reign, namely, Marduk-šum-ušur (in his fortieth year) and Marduk-nadin-âhi (forty-first year).

The substitution of the mild rule of Evil-Merodach for the vigorous government of his father must have been witnessed by the Babylonians with considerable misgiving, for in the East, especially at that period, the successful ruler was he who was the most energetic. There is every reason to believe, however, that the character of Evil-Merodach was that of a man in every way kind and considerate, as is shown by the fact, that he released Jehoiachin (whom Nebuchadnezzar had taken prisoner), spoke kindly to him, and set his throne above those of the other vassal kings in Babylon. The only thing, according to Josephus, recorded about him by Berosus was, that "he governed public affairs lawlessly and extravagantly"—words which imply that he displeased the priestly class, of which Berosus was one. His name appears in certain contracts (published by Mr. Evetts) as ruler of Babylonia for about two years, from the 26th of Elul of his accession year to the 4th day of Ab of his second year—about two years and five months in all. According to Berosus, he was slain by his sister's husband, Nēriḡlissōoros, the Nergal-šar-ušur of the inscriptions, who then ascended the throne.

The name is the same as that given as Nergal-sharezer in Jer. xxxix. 3, 13, one of the princes of the Babylonians who was present at the taking of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, and who at that time bore the title of Rab-mag, which is to all appearance the Rab-mugi of the Assyro-Babylonian inscriptions. It is

thought by many, and is not by any means improbable, that the Nergal-sharezer of the passage referred to and the Nergal-šar-ušur of Babylonian history are one and the same, though there is no evidence that the latter ever bore the title of Rab-mag.

It was in the year 559 B.C. that Evil-Merodach was murdered, and Neriglissar at once seized the throne of his brother-in-law. Berossus (as quoted by Josephus) gives no details as to his reign. In his inscriptions he states that he was (like Nabopolassar and Nebuchadnezzar before him) patron of Ê-sagila and Ê-zida, the temple of Belus at Babylon and that of Nebo at Borsippa, and that the great gods had established his dominion. After speaking of the god Nebo, he makes a reference to Ura, the god of death, which, under the circumstances, one can hardly regard as otherwise than significant—

Nebo, the faithful son, a just sceptre
has caused his hands to hold.
To keep the people, preserve the country,
Ura, prince of the gods, gave him his weapon."

He then mentions his father, Bêl-šum-iškun, whom he calls "king of Babylon," and describes the restoration and decoration of Ê-zida and Ê-sagila, together with the palace which he built for himself at Babylon, and other architectural work.

But to describe his father as "king of Babylon" was a statement somewhat removed from the truth. In the contract-tablets of the time of Nebuchadnezzar and Evil-Merodach, where the name of Neriglissar occurs somewhat frequently as a purchaser of houses, land, etc., he is called simply "son of Bêl-šum-iškun," without any other title whatever (see p. 438). But perhaps Neriglissar's statement is due to some historical event of which we are ignorant.

Neriglissar died in the month Nisan or Iyyar of the

fourth year of his reign, and was succeeded by his son Labāši-Marduk, the Labarosoarchod of the Greek writers. According to Berosus (Josephus against Apion, i. 20), he was no more than a child, and it may be supposed that he was a younger son of Neriglissar, though concerning this we have no information. He only reigned nine months, a plot having been laid against him by his friends, and he was tormented to death, "by reason of the very ill-temper and ill practices he exhibited to the world" (Berosus). After his death, according to the same historian, the conspirators met, and elected one of their number, Nabonnedus (Nabuna'id), as king. "In his reign it was that the walls of the city of Babylon were curiously built with burnt brick and bitumen," is all that Berosus has to say with regard to the sixteen years of his reign which preceded his overthrow.

Many inscriptions of the reign of this king exist, and we are able to gain from them an excellent idea of the state of the country and the historical events of this important period. All that Nabonidus tells us concerning his origin is, that he was the son or descendant of Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî, whom he calls *rubû êmqu*, "the deeply-wise prince." Who he may have been is not known, but there exist two tablets of the nature of letters written by a certain Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî to Aššur-banî-âpli, whose faithful servant he professed to be, protesting against the treatment which he had received at the hands of certain men who were hostile to him. If both these letters were written by the same person, they must belong to about the year 652 B.C. (the eponymy of Aššur-našir, which is mentioned in one of them). As that was about one hundred years before Nabonidus came to the throne, this personage, if related to him, must have been his grandfather or great-grandfather. Other persons of the same name are mentioned in the fifth, eleventh, eighteenth, and thirty-fourth years of Nebu-

chadnezzar, but it seems very unlikely that the father of Nabonidus should be one of these.

According to the Babylonian Chronicle, Nabonidus was at the beginning of his reign engaged in the west, to all appearance cutting down, among other things, trees on Mount Amanus for building purposes at Babylon. Something also took place by the Mediterranean (*idmtim ša māt Amurri*, "the sea of the land of Amoria"). Apparently he had also troops in this district, and sacrifices were performed there.

After this there is a gap until the sixth year of his reign, the entry for which, however, refers wholly to Astyages' operations against Cyrus, and its disastrous results, for he was made prisoner, Ecbatana sacked, and the spoil brought to Anšan, Cyrus's capital.

Previous to this, as Nabonidus informs us in his cylinder-inscription found by Mr. Rassam at Abuhabbah (Sippar), the Medes had been very successful in their warlike operations, and had even besieged Haran, making it impossible for Nabonidus to carry out the instructions of his god Merodach, revealed to him in a dream, to restore the temple of Sin in that city. On the king of Babylon reminding the deity of the state of things in that part, and speaking of the strength of the Median forces, he was told that in three years' time their power would be destroyed, which happened as predicted. He now caused his "vast army" to come from Gaza and elsewhere to do the needful work, and when completed, the image of the god Sin was brought from Babylon, and placed in the restored shrine with joy and shouting. Naturally the Babylonian king was overjoyed at the relief of Haran from the power of the Medes—could he have foreseen that Cyrus, their conqueror, would one day hurl him from his throne, his enthusiasm concerning the success of "the young servant of Merodach" (as he calls him) would have been greatly abated.

In his seventh and eighth years the king was in Temâ, and the crown prince (apparently Belshazzar is meant), with the great men and the army, was in Akkad (the northern part of Babylonia, of which the city of Agad or Agadé was the capital). The king did not go to Babylon, Nebo did not go to Babylon, Bel did not go forth, the festival *akitu* (new year's festival) was not performed, though the victims seem to have been offered in Ê-sagila and Ê-zida as usual, and (the king) appointed a priest (*uru-gala*) of the weapon (?) and the temple. In the ninth year also the same state of things existed, and this year the mother of the king died, to the great grief of the people. It is also recorded for this year that Cyrus, apparently in the course of one of his military expeditions, crossed the Tigris above Arbela.

From the fact that the religious processions and ceremonies are given as being unperformed every year from the seventh to the eleventh of his reign, it is clear that a great deal of discontent was caused thereby, as is, in fact, indicated by the cylinder-inscription of Cyrus detailing under what conditions he himself entered Babylon. It was evidently one of the duties of the Babylonian kings (and, as we have seen, the Assyrian kings conformed to this when they became kings of Babylonia) to perform the usual ceremonies, and the ruler neglecting this was certain to fall into disfavour with the priesthood, and, by their influence, with the people as well.

Whatever may have been the sins of omission of Nabonidus—whether they were trivial or otherwise—there is no doubt that they made a bad impression on the people, and gave rise to all kinds of statements against him when the days of misfortune came. For the scribe who drew up Cyrus's record after the taking of Babylon, all Nabonidus's doings with regard to the temples and statues of the gods were to be quoted against him. The temple dues had

been allowed to fail, and the gods quitted their shrines, angry at the thought that Nabonidus had brought foreign gods to Šu-anna (a part of Babylon). With regard to this last accusation, it may be remarked that a popular ruler would in all probability have been praised for bringing the gods of other places to Babylon—it would have been either a tribute to the power of Babylonia in war (a power conferred upon her, in their opinion, by her gods); or else the payment of homage by the gods of other cities to those of Babylon, acknowledging at the same time their (and her) supremacy.

The fact is, Nabonidus was either the most intelligent, or one of the most intelligent, men in Babylonia. To all appearance he was not a ruler, but a learned man, full of love for his country and its institutions, and desirous of knowledge, which he obtained at all costs. Whenever he had to restore a temple, he at once excavated in its foundations for the records of early kings which he knew to be there, and he was often successful in finding what he wanted. As he always recorded what he found, his cylinder-inscriptions nearly always possess a value far beyond those of other kings of Babylon. He seems to have delighted in what he saw when engaged in this work—he not only tells you that he read the texts thus discovered, but he refers to their perfect condition, and nearly always says something about the ruler who caused them to be placed in the foundations. He, too, is worthy of a statue in every place where the language of his native land is studied.

Naturally, his antiquarian researches, necessitating, as they did, the destruction of a part of the fabric of the temple under repair at the time, were not looked upon altogether with favour by the priests and the people, hence the dissatisfaction to which the scribes, who were probably of the priestly cast, afterwards gave vent. Besides this, was it not necessary that

they should justify themselves for accepting a foreign ruler, of a different religion from their own?

Nabonidus gives no hint in his inscriptions that he was aware of any dissatisfaction at what he was doing. In all probability he was as religious as any of his predecessors had been, and his son Belshazzar was as the second ruler in the kingdom. Records exist showing that Belshazzar sent offerings to the temple at Sippar whilst he was in that neighbourhood, and the king's own offerings are sometimes mentioned with them. The king had therefore a good deputy performing his work. With regard to the bringing of foreign gods to Šu-anna, Cyrus's scribe probably refers to the deities of Haran, which were taken thither before the siege of the place by the Medes. When the enemy had departed, Nabonidus restored the temple in that city, and replaced the deities referred to in their shrines. The transport of the idols may have been merely to place them for the time being in a place of greater security.

There is, then, every probability that Belshazzar, son of Nabonidus, was the real ruler. What an excellent understanding existed between him and his father may be gained from the inscription which Nabonidus caused to be composed to place in the foundations of the temple of the Moon (the god Sin) at Ur (identified with Ur of the Chaldees), the concluding lines of which run as follows—

“As for me, Nabonidus, king of Babylon,
from sin against thy great divinity
save me, and
a life of remote days
give as a gift ;
and as for Belshazzar, the eldest son,
the offspring of my heart, the fear of thy great
divinity cause thou to exist in his heart, and
let not sin possess him, let him be satisfied with
fulness of life.”

The text being undated, there is no means of ascertaining in what year the restoration of the temple of the Moon at Ur took place.

The story of the downfall of the Babylonian empire and the end of native rule in Babylonia is told by the Babylonian Chronicle as follows—

“(Year 17th), Nebo to go forth (?) from Borsippa . . . the king entered the temple E-tur-kalama. In the month (?) . . . and the lower sea, revolted . . . went (?). Bêl went forth, the festival Akitu (new year’s festival) they held as usual (?). In the month . . . the gods (?) of Marad, Zagaga and the gods of the city of Kiš, Beltis and the gods of Hursag-kalama, entered Babylon. At the end of the month Elul the gods of the land of Akkad who were above the atmosphere and below the atmosphere entered Babylon, the gods of Borsippa, Cutha, and Sippar did not enter. In the month Tammuz Cyrus made battle at Opis on the Tigris among the soldiers of Akkad. The people of Akkad raised a revolt; people were killed; Sippar was taken on the 14th day without fighting. Nabonidus fled. On the 16th day Ugbaru (Gobryas), governor of the land of Gutium, and the soldiers of Cyrus entered Babylon without fighting—after Nabonidus they pursued (?), he was captured in Babylon. At the end of the month the regiment (?) of the land of Gutium surrounded (?) the gates of Ê-sagila (the temple of Belus). A celebration (?) of anything, in Ê-sagila and the shrines, was not being made, and a (lunar ?) festival was not proceeding. Marcheswan, the third day, Cyrus descended to Babylon; they filled the roads before him. Peace was established to the city—Cyrus promised peace to Babylon, all of it. Gubaru (Gobryas), his governor, appointed governors in Babylonia, and from the month Kisleu to the month Adar the gods of the land of Akkad, whom Nabonidus had sent down to Babylon, returned to their places. The month

Marcheswan, the night of the 11th day, Ugbaru (Gobryas) (went?) against . . . and the son (?) of the king died. From the 27th of the month Adar to the third of the month Nisan, there was weeping in Akkad, all the people bowed down their heads. On the 4th day Cambyses, son of Cyrus, went to Ê-nig-had-kalama-šummu ('the house where the sceptre of the world is given,' the temple of Nebo). The man of the temple of the sceptre of Nebo . . ."

(The remainder is mutilated, and the sense not clear—to all appearance it refers to religious ceremonies and sacrifices in which Cambyses took part.)

Here, again, the suggestion seems to be, that because the king thought fit to send the statues of the various gods of the land to other cities than their own "on a visit," as it were, the priesthood were justified in renouncing allegiance to him (and in this the people naturally followed them), and in delivering the kingdom to a foreigner. It has been said that the success of Cyrus was in part due to the aid given to him by the Jews, who, sympathizing with him on account of his monotheism, helped him in various ways; but in all probability he could never have achieved success had not the Babylonian priests (as indicated by their own records) spread discontent among the people.

More important, however, are the details of the conquest by Cyrus. He must have entered Babylonia on the north-east, and met the Babylonian army at Opis. That the conflict went against the Babylonians may be taken for granted, though it is not stated. Apparently the country was divided into two parties—those for resistance, and those who were probably discontented on account of the king's reputed unorthodoxy. A conflict between these took place, and there was bloodshed, the result being that no resistance could be offered to the army of Cyrus, who entered Sippar, the seat of the worship of the

Sun-god, without fighting. To all appearance Nabonidus was at his post, but recognizing that all was lost, fled. Two days later Gobryas (not Cyrus, be it observed) entered Babylon with the army of Cyrus without fighting, and apparently captured Nabonidus there. This took place about the end of June, and it was October before Cyrus entered the city. Judging from the text, he was well received, and the result of the conference between him and Gobryas was, that the latter "appointed governors in Babylon," or "in Babylonia," as the words may be also read. Another stroke of policy was the return to their habitations of the images of the gods which Nabonidus had transferred to other places, thus appeasing the priests.

At this point come some very important and difficult phrases. On the night of the 11th of Marcheswan, Gobryas descended (or went) upon or against something, and the king, or the son of the king, died. The combination of these two statements, taken in connection with the record in Daniel v. 30, suggests that the latter reading is the correct one, though the first, which would make it to mean that the king was slain, is not excluded, and would make very little difference in the record, it being possible that Belshazzar, as the successor of Nabonidus, might be meant. An earlier explanation was, that the doubtful group stood for "the mother" of the king, but in this case it would be difficult to explain how it is that the verbal form (which is ideographically written, and may be read either *imdt*, "he dies," *tamdt*, "she dies," or *métat*, "she died") should differ from that used in the case of the king's mother, where *imtút*, the historical tense of the secondary form of the kal, is the form used. The use of *imdt* for *imút*, "he died," would be paralleled by the use of *irab* or *irub*, "he entered," in other parts of the inscription.

Naturally, in a case of doubt, the seeker after truth in the matter of Babylonian history consults the record

of the Babylonian historian Berosus, In the case of the taking of Babylon, however, there are such noteworthy differences, that one may well be excused for doubting his statements, notwithstanding his trustworthiness in other matters. He says that when Nabonnedus saw that Cyrus was coming to attack him, he met him with his forces, was beaten, and fled with a few of his troops to Borsippa. Cyrus then took Babylon, and gave order that the outer walls should be demolished, the city having proved very troublesome to him, and cost him much pains to capture. He then proceeded to besiege Nabonnedus in Borsippa, but the Babylonian king decided not to attempt to resist, and yielded. Cyrus therefore treated him kindly, and though he would not allow him to remain in Babylonia, he gave him Carmania as a place where he might dwell. "Accordingly Nabonnedus spent the rest of his time in that country, and there died."

The Babylonian Chronicle, however, says nothing about Nabonidus having taken refuge in Borsippa, nor of him being besieged there, nor of his having submitted at that place. On the contrary, he was taken in Babylon, which city had been captured without fighting, and there was on that account no immediate excuse for demolishing the walls, which, as native records tell us, were dismantled in the time of the Seleucidæ. The fact is, Berosus did not wish it to be thought that the Babylonians had allowed their country to pass into the hands of a foreign ruler without resistance, hence this statement as to the capital holding out. To all appearance, Berosus is truthful where it is not to his interest to be otherwise.

The probability is, therefore, that "the son of the king," Belshazzar, held out against the Persians in some part of the capital, and kept during that time a festival on the 11th of Marcheswan, when Gobryas pounced upon the place, and he, the rightful

Chaldean king, was slain, as recorded in Daniel. In this case, Darius the Mede ought to be "Gobrius of Gutium," who, like the former, appointed governors in Babylonia, and "received the kingdom" for Cyrus. If this be the case, Daniel would seem to have been in his power, though the Hebrew prophet's knowledge of what was going on on the Persian side gave him courage to reject Belshazzar's favours with scorn.

Officially, Belshazzar is never mentioned as king, though the Jewish captives must have regarded him as such, and probably spoke of him humorously as being the true ruler. This alone can account for his being called "king of the Chaldeans," and for his appointing Daniel to be the "third ruler in the kingdom," as has been already suggested. That he was also confused with his father is shown by the statement in Josephus, where he is spoken of (*Antiq.* x. xi. 2) as being called Nabonidus by the Babylonians ("Baltasaros, who by the Babylonians was called Naboandelos"), though Josephus's transcription of the names is as incorrect as a Greek's.

Cyrus now found himself master of Babylonia, without any pretender to molest him; and being the acknowledged ruler of the land, he made himself as popular as he could by protecting the various religions which were to be found in his new dominions. The Jews are said to have sympathized with him on account of his being a monotheist, but to the Babylonians he seemed to be of the same religion as themselves, and his inscriptions show that, whether with his consent or not, the gods of the Babylonians were spoken of and invoked on his behalf just as if this were the case, and we know that he allowed his son to take part in the Babylonian religious ceremonies.

But to show clearly the way in which Cyrus ruled, a portion of his cylinder-inscription, found by Mr. Rassam at Babylon, is given here—

(To all appearance Nabonidus had tried to make various religious changes and reforms, the words "in the likeness of Ê-sagila" suggesting that he had at least thought of building another temple similar to that venerable fane.)

"The gods, who dwelt in the midst of them (*i. e.* the temples), forsook their dwellings in anger that he (Nabonidus) had made (them) enter within Šu-anna.¹ Marduk in the presence of . . . was going round to all the states whose seat had been founded, and the people of Šumer and Akkad, who had been like the dead,² became active³ . . . he had mercy upon the whole of the lands—all of them found (and) looked upon him. He sought also a just king, the desire of his heart, whose hand he might hold, Cyrus, king of the city Anšan, he called his title, to all the kingdoms together (his) na(me) was proclaimed.

"The land of Qutû, the whole of the troops of the Manda, he (Merodach) placed under his feet, he caused his hands to capture the people of the dark head,⁴ in righteousness and justice he cared for them. Merodach, the great lord, the protector of his people, looked with joy upon his fortunate work and his just heart. He commanded that he should go to his city Babylon, he caused him to take the road to Tindir,⁵ like a friend and a companion he walked by his side. His vast people, which, like the waters of a river, cannot be numbered,⁶ had their weapons girded, and marched by his side. Without fighting and battle he caused him to enter into Šu-anna. His city Babylon he protected with difficulty. Nabonidus, who

¹ A part of Babylon.

² Lit. "like as a corpse." ³ Lit. "went round" or "about."

⁴ Probably meaning Asiatics, in contradistinction to the fair inhabitants of Europe.

⁵ The old name of Babylon as "the seat of life" = old Babylon.

⁶ Lit. "their number cannot be announced."

did not fear him (*i. e.* Merodach), he delivered into his hand. The people of Tindir, all of them, the whole of the land of Šumer and Akkad, princes and high-warden, bowed down beneath him, and kissed his feet—they rejoiced for his sovereignty, their countenances were bright.

“The lord who, in trust that he (Merodach) gives life to the dead, spared on every side from destruction and injury. Well did they do him homage—they held in honour his name. I am Cyrus, king of the host, the great king, the powerful king, king of Tindir, king of the land of Šumer and Akkad, king of the four regions, son of Cambyses, the great king, king of the city of Anšan, grandson of Cyrus, the great king, king of the city of Anšan, great-grandson of Šišpiš (Teispes), the great king, king of the city of Anšan, the all-enduring royal seed whose reign Bêl and Nebo love, for the contenting of their heart they desired his rule.

“When I entered in peace into (the midst) of Babylon, I founded in the king’s palace a seat of dominion with pleasure and joy. Merodach, the great lord, broad-hearted for . . . the sons . . . Tindir and . . . me, and daily I looked upon his image (?). My vast army marches in the midst of Babylon peacefully, the whole of (the people of Šumer and) Akkad I made to have no opposition. Within Babylon and all its districts in peace I had care for the sons of Tindir . . . as without heart (?) . . . and a yoke (which was) unseemliness for them was imposed (?). I comforted their sighing, I did away with their distress. For the work Merodach, the great lord, established the command—to me, Cyrus, the king his worshipper, and Cambyses, the son (who is) the offspring of my heart . . . all of my army graciously he approached, and in peace before it kindly did he lead (?). (By his) supreme (command) the whole of the kings dwelling in the royal abodes of every region from the upper sea to

the lower sea, (those) dwelling . . . the kings of the Amorites¹ (and) the dwellers in tents, all of them, brought their valuable tribute and kissed my feet within Šu-anna. From . . . -a, the city of Aššur,² and Susa, Agadé, the land of Ešnunak (Umliaš), Zamban, Mê-Turnu, (and) Dûr-ilu to the border of Qutû, the districts (on the banks) of the Tigris—from old time had their seats been founded—the gods dwelling within them I returned to their places, and caused eternal seats to be founded, all their people I collected and returned to their dwellings. And the gods of Šumer and Akkad, which Nabonidus, to the anger of the lord of the gods, had caused to enter within Šu-anna, by the command of Merodach, the great lord, I set in peace in their shrines—seats of joy of heart. May the whole of the gods whom I caused to enter into their places pray daily before Bêl and Nebo for the lengthening of my days, may they announce the commands for my happiness, and may they say to Merodach that ‘Cyrus, thy worshipper, and Cambyses, his son, . . . (in) the countries (?), all of them, he has founded a seat of rest’ . . .”

(Here follow the ends of nine more lines, from which, however, no certain sense can be gained.)

It will be seen, that this interesting and valuable inscription is in substantial agreement with the Chronicle. The grievance concerning the transference of the statues of the divinities is repeated and amplified, and the fact that Cyrus entered Babylon without fighting is confirmed (against Berosus, Xenophon, and the other Greek authors who describe the taking of Babylon).

Cyrus, however, here appears before us in quite a new character, namely, as the champion of Babylonian religious orthodoxy against Nabonidus's hetero-

¹ Lit. “of the land of Amoria.”

² The old capital of Assyria.

doxy! That Cyrus was ignorant of the contents of this inscription (which must have been written by his orders) is in the highest degree improbable. That he may have been affected by Zoroastrian monotheism is likely, but if so, it was but a thin varnish, for he was to all appearance a polytheist at heart, as his Anzanian fathers (who, as we know from recent discoveries at Susa, were largely influenced by the religion of Babylonia) had been from the earliest times. He had chosen well the time of his invasion, as is shown by the revolt (apparently against Nabonidus) which is referred to in the Chronicle. It is strange how the Babylonians were in the main ready to accept a new ruler. In the earliest times we have mention of the Arabic dynasty which the native records call the dynasty of Babylon; later on came Cassites, Elamites and Assyrians, and now the country received an Elamite king who ruled over Persia. In the course of time other aliens would come and rule over them, but their acceptance of these was much less a matter of choice, or, rather, of apathetic acquiescence than on the occasion when they accepted Cyrus king of Anšan.

We see, moreover, from this inscription, that Cyrus did restore the various exiles to their homes, thus securing as far as possible the fidelity of those whom he wished to secure as his supporters. Among these were the Jews, and it is on account of this that his name is so favourably mentioned in the Old Testament. Cyrus himself says, that he caused all the gods whose statues had been brought to Babylon to be returned to the places whence they had come, and it is clear that, as the Jews had no divine statues, Cyrus did what he could for them, and sent back to Jerusalem the sacred vessels (Ezra i. 7), and also gave a grant for the rebuilding of the Temple (Ezra iii. 7). In the decree quoted in Ezra (i. 2 ff.), where he is represented as saying that "the Lord God of heaven"

had given him all the kingdoms of the earth, it is best to see in that, as in his Babylonian cylinder-inscription, a desire, for policy's sake, to be "all things to all men." His success must have been largely due to the fact, that he had learned the art of ruling men.

It is to be supposed that he continued as he had begun, and that his rule was tolerated by the people. According to the contract-tablets, however, he associated his son with him on the throne the year before he died, Cambyses becoming king of Babylon, whilst Cyrus retained the wider title of "king of countries." This took place in 530 B.C., and in 529 Cyrus died. To all appearance, however, the fickle Babylonians had become discontented with foreign rule, and desired a change, were it but to have a ruler elected by themselves. Whilst, therefore, Cambyses was absent in Egypt, which country he conquered in the year 527 B.C., a Median, who was a Magian named Gomates, taking advantage of the dissatisfaction which prevailed, gave out that he was Bardes or Smerdis (called by the Babylonians Barzia), declared himself the son of Cyrus, whom Cambyses had murdered, and mounted the throne. Media, Persia, and Babylonia at once went over to him, and Cambyses hastened from Egypt to meet the pretender. Whilst in Syria, on the way home, he killed himself (521), perhaps by accident, though it is not impossible that it was a case of suicide, and the pretender retained for a very short period possession of the throne.

Another prince of the same family, Darius son of Hystaspes, now came forward, and after defeating Bardes and a number of other pretenders, among them Nidintu-Bêl, son of Aniru, who claimed to be Nebuchadnezzar the son of Nabonidus, mounted the throne. In fact, almost every province of the Persian empire had a pretender of its own, so that Darius found plenty of work ready to his hand. One by one, however, they were defeated, and "the lie" was put

down in all the countries acknowledging Persian rule—Darius was sole and undisputed king.

It is unfortunate that no historical records referring to the reigns of Cyrus and Cambyses exist, except the Chronicle, which, however, ends with the accession year of the former. We have, therefore, no independent records of what took place in Syria, though it must be confessed, that there is great doubt whether the composer of the Chronicle at the time would have considered the return of the Jews and the rebuilding of the Temple as of sufficient importance to place on record there. The Bible and Josephus give circumstantial accounts of what occurred, but the official view of the circumstances of the granting of the permission to rebuild the Temple and the city by Cyrus, and its countermanding, at the instance of the Samaritans, during the reign of Cambyses, would be interesting in the extreme.

To find something about Zerubbabel, who is said to have been the friend of Darius (Jos., *Ant.* xi. iii. 1), would also be welcome, but this we can hardly dare to hope for. Zerubbabel (better Zeru-Babel, without the doubling of the *b*) is a name which is far from uncommon in the contracts of Babylonia. One, for instance, lived during the time of Nabonidus, and dwelt at Sippara. He was to all appearance of Assyrian origin. Another, the descendant of a smith, was the father of a man named Nabû-âhê-bullî, who lived in the third year of Darius. A third bearing the same name is he who is recorded as having acquired some ewes in the eleventh year of Darius. His father bore the unusual name of Mutêrişu. For yet another example, see p. 441. It will thus be seen that the name was far from rare in ancient Babylonia.

And in the published contract-tables of Darius's reign, of which nearly 600 have been made available for study, there is little bearing upon Old Testament history. The same may also be said of his historical

inscriptions, of which that engraved on the great rock at Behistun in Persia is the most important. It is in his historical inscriptions, however, that the character of the man may be read. In the first lines, where he tells of his origin, you read of his pride of descent, just as, farther on, he tells the story of his conflicts—how, with the help of his father, Hystaspes, who seconded him loyally and (there is hardly any doubt) affectionately, he overcame all the rebels, and having annihilated the lie which he hated so intensely, he could say, after his successes, that “the land was his.”

And through it all shines at every point, as it were, his adoration of the god whom he worshipped, Ahuramazda, by whose grace and favour he had been successful. There is no doubt about his religious faith—in his inscriptions he appears as a monotheist of the severest type, and for this reason he must have had but little sympathy for the polytheism of the Babylonians, and the other nationalities over which he ruled, whose faith was in a plurality of gods. It is true that offerings seem to have been made in his name in the temples of Babylonia, but these must have been due to old grants which had not been rescinded, and which the king and his advisers probably would have regarded as bad policy to abolish.

Naturally there is every probability that such a ruler as Darius would have sympathies with the Jews, on account of their monotheism, and it may be supposed that such a feeling towards them would have led him to consent to the upholding of Cyrus's decree that the Temple at Jerusalem should be finished, as detailed in Ezra vi. 1 ff. Darius relates in the Behistun inscription, that he restored the temples of the gods (Bab. *bêtê ša ilāni*, Median *ziyan nappana*, “temples of the gods,” Pers. *āyadāna*, “shrines”) which Gomates the Magian, the pseudo-

Bardes or Smerdis, had destroyed. That a single word (*āyadāna*) is used in Persian, whilst the phrase "temples of the gods," in the plural, is used in Babylonian and Median, shows merely the desire to speak to the latter nations in the language to which they were accustomed, and at the same time indicates that neither the one nor the other, unlike the Persians, were monotheists. Gomates was therefore not a monotheist, otherwise he would not have destroyed the temples, which would seem to have been those of Darius's own faith; for this king would hardly have thought it worth while to mention the fact of their destruction, had they been the sacred places of a creed which he despised, and it is only natural to suppose, from his very frequent mention of Ahuramazda, the god whom he worshipped, that he was proud of being a monotheist.

It may therefore be taken, that if Darius Hystaspis ordered the completion of the Temple at Jerusalem, and the giving of funds in aid of the work, it was out of sympathy with the Jews. As his reign was one of tolerance, he did not interfere with the religion of either the Babylonians or the Medians, but in all probability he did not imitate Cyrus by grants on his own account, and under a royal decree, to the temples of those, to him, heathen countries. There is considerable doubt, however, whether it is this king who is referred to in Ezra and Esdras, as Sir Henry Howorth has shown (*Proceedings of the Society of Biblical Archaeology*, 1901, pp. 147 ff., 305 ff., 1902, pp. 16 ff.), the ruler intended being in all probability Darius Nothus, whose position agrees with the chronology of these books, and does away with much difficulty as to their acceptance as historical authorities.

According to Darius, twenty-three countries owned his sway: Persia, Elam, Babylonia, Assyria, Arabia, Egypt, "by the sea," Sarpada, Ionia, Media, Armenia, Cappadocia, Parthia, Drangiana, Aria, Chorasmia,

Bactria, Sogdiana, Paruparaesana, Scythia, Sattagydia, Arachosia, and Maka. Palestine was evidently included in the district designated "by the sea." After a most active reign, Darius died in the year 486 B.C., having appointed his son Xerxes as his successor.

The reign of this ruler, and his attempt to reduce Greece to submission, are well known. It was probably after his disastrous failure, when he had returned to Persia, that he took as one of his wives the Jewess Esther, as related in the book bearing her name. His inscriptions are short ones, referring to the buildings erected by his father and himself. In all probability he thought that his warlike exploits, overwhelmed as they were by misfortune, were not of a nature to bear recording. In his own inscriptions, his name is given as *Ḫiši'arši* or *Ḫiši'arša'i* in Babylonian, and *Khshayarsha* in Old Persian. In the contract-tablets, however, it appears as *Aḫšiaršu*, *Aḫšiaršu*, *Akšiaršu*, *Akkašiaršu*, and *Ḫišiarši*. It is from one of the forms with prefixed *a* that the Hebrew *Aḫashwērōs* (A.V. *Ahasuerus*) has apparently come, the most probable original being one similar to the *Aḫšuaršu* of a contract-tablet in the Museum at Edinburgh.

Xerxes died in the year 464 B.C., and was succeeded by his son Artaxerxes, the *Artakhshatra* of the Old Persian inscriptions, and the *Artakšatsu* or *Artakšassu* of Babylonian inscriptions. Though it was not without bloodshed that he reached the throne, he proved to be a successful ruler—more so, in fact, than his predecessor, whose expedition against the Greeks had ended only in disgrace and the loss of an enormous number of troops taken from all the nations over which he ruled. It is therefore not to be wondered at that his reign should have been regarded as wise and temperate. In any case, he was well disposed towards the Jews, and gave permission, in his seventh year, to Ezra, to go up to Jerusalem with a

royal grant, to settle affairs there, and sacrifice to the God of the Jews (Ezra vii., viii.). Later on, he gave permission to Nehemiah to return to the land of his fathers to restore and rebuild the walls of the city. As Nehemiah was his cupbearer, it is easily conceivable that he did this to please him, and to reward one who had evidently been a faithful servant, but it is not improbable that the king at the same time had in his mind the rebellion of his general Megabysus, who had risen against him in protest against the treatment meted out by his royal master to his captive Inarus. To have a well-fortified city defended by those who had benefited greatly by his rule, must have seemed to the Persian ruler good policy.

Artaxerxes died in the year 425 B.C., and was succeeded by his son, Xerxes II., who reigned only two months, at the end of which time he was murdered by Sogdianus, a bastard son of Artaxerxes, who then became king. Seven months only, however, was the length of this new ruler's reign, he being, in his turn, put to death by another of the bastard sons of Artaxerxes, Darius Ochus, after he had surrendered to him. This ruler is the Darius Nothus of history, who mounted the throne in 424 B.C. His reign was noted for the numerous insurrections against his dominion which took place, but is of special interest because of the resumption of the work of rebuilding the Temple of Jerusalem, which had been stopped by the decree of Artaxerxes, as recorded in Ezra iv. 21-24. (See Sir H. Howorth in the *P. S. B. A.*, 1901, pp. 307, 308.)

CHAPTER XII

LIFE AT BABYLON DURING THE CAPTIVITY, WITH SOME REFERENCE TO THE JEWS

The reign of Nebuchadnezzar—The earliest mention of Nabonidus—Neriglissar and his relations with his fellow-citizens before his accession—He marries his daughter Gigîtum to the director of Ê-zida—Prince Laborosoarchod—Nabonidus and the temples at Sippar—Prince Belshazzar's transactions—His offerings at Sippar—His sister's gift to her god (or goddess)—Princess Ukabu'sama's transaction—The Jews at Babylon—Babylonian business and other letters—Širku's slave—A loan at Erech—Work upon a plantation—Sale of an ass—Jews and Babylonians—The dead slave—A right of way—The story of Abil-Addu-nathānu and Bunanîtu—The outcast slave—The Egyptian slave and her infant—Širku's transactions—Babylon as the Jewish captives saw it.

I

IF trade-activity be a test of prosperity, then the Babylonians of the period extending from the end of the reign of Nabopolassar to the end of that of Darius could have had but little to complain of on the whole, notwithstanding the changes of dynasty which took place. Over three thousand inscriptions covering this period have been published, and there is every reason to believe that, if all the texts in the various museums were made known, twice this number might be reached. There is, therefore, an abundance of material with which to reconstruct the life of that period. Naturally, many of this enormous number of inscriptions are comparatively uninteresting, and some of the texts are of little or no value, even to specialists. This being the case, it will easily be understood that,

as they are mostly of the nature of contracts, with a certain number of legal documents, the information which many of them give is comparatively meagre, and there is a great deal of repetition. That some of them, notwithstanding these disadvantages, are sufficiently interesting, will be seen from the examples which this chapter contains.

Among all these documents we find repeated, with some differences which the course of centuries had brought about, the same transactions, and the same daily life as has already been treated of in the fifth chapter, pp. 159-191. There are purchases and sales of land, property, and slaves, loans at interest and without interest, and all the various kinds of contracts which the daily needs of a large population call forth. Marriage-contracts and contracts of apprenticeship are also not uncommon, wills and divisions of property—generally in greater detail than of old—are also to be found. To these must be added the leasing and hire of houses, the purchase and hire of ships, divisions of property, inventories of the same, receipts of different kinds, etc. etc.

For the most part, the people who pass before us are slaves, servants, money-lenders, merchants, and other of the common folk, with a sprinkling of scribes, priests, both of the higher and the lower classes (generally the latter), palace officials, now and then a judge, or a governor, or one of the subordinate officials. Did we know them all, perhaps we should think more of them, and estimate them at their true worth; but in the appearance and reappearance of their names we see only the plaintiff or the defendant, the buyer or the seller, and it is but rarely that we can recognize them as men of note, though in many cases it is to be conjectured that they were so. It is only seldom that the crown prince or one of his brothers, appears, or a relative of the ruling king comes within our range—as for the king himself, except in the date of a

document, his name is rare in the extreme, and when he appears actively, it is in the character of patron of the temples, or something of a similar nature.

Naturally the king was hedged about with a considerable amount of reverence, which must have manifested itself in many ways which we shall probably never know. A nation which interested itself to a certain extent in antiquities, however, might be expected also to think something of curios, and it is this side of the Babylonian character which possibly explains the following transaction, in which the name of King Nebuchadnezzar appears, seemingly not altogether as an uninterested party.

“ Ten shekels (is the weight) of the silver dagger of Ina-êšî-êtir, son of Nadin, the agent of the king. The silver (object) of the king, which has been given for gold to Ina-êšî-êtir, (is) with Nabû-êtir, son of Šulâ, descendant of the mead-dealer. At the end of the month Tisri he will give (it back). His property, as much as there is, is the security, until Ina-êšî-êtir receives the king's silver (dagger). Witnesses : Nadin, son of Marduk, descendant of Irani; Nergal-iddina, son of Nabû-kašir, descendant of Êpeš-îli; and the scribe, Ana-Bêl-upâqu, son of Bêl-šum-iškun, descendant of the mead-dealer. Babylon, month Tam-muz, day 28th, year 21st, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

Why Nebuchadnezzar's dagger (or short sword) was lent to Nabû-êtir is not stated, and it is difficult to guess the reason. That it was simply to show to other persons is rather unlikely. Perhaps the borrower wanted it in order to copy it, or maybe he had some idea of finding a purchaser for it. It is worthy of note that Ina-êšî-êtir, who was probably a kind of commission-agent and purveyor, had paid a sum of gold—not silver—for it, implying that he thought that it was worth more than its intrinsic value. This is also indicated by the security mentioned.

Among the tablets referring to Nebuchadnezzar's offerings, 84-2-11, 23, and its duplicate 270 of the same collection, are probably the most interesting. This inscription is to the effect that Izkur-Marduk had given up with willingness the office of *naš-patrûtu* to Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî. His duty was to perform the king's sacrifices every year before the goddess Iṣhara, "dwelling in Ê-sa-turra, which is within Šu-anna," and before Pap-sukal, of "the temple 𐎶-kidur-kani, the house of the Lady of heaven, of the bank of the water-channel of *ālu-eššu* (the new city) which is within Babylon." The animals sacrificed were oxen and sheep, and the parts offered before the two deities are fully specified. The contract ends with a longer curse than usual in tablets of this class: "Whoever the words and this gift changes, as much as has been conferred (?) on Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî, may Merodach, Zēr-panitum, Iṣhara, and Pap-sukal bespeak his destruction; may Nebo, the scribe of Ê-sagila, shorten his long days. The spirit of Marduk, Zēr-panitum, (and) his gods, and Nabû-kudurri-ušur, the king their lord, they have invoked." The names of three witnesses and the scribe follow this, after which is the date, 29th day of Tammuz, 32nd year of Nebuchadnezzar. A portion of the sacrifices were to be made on the 8th day of Nisan, *i. e.* at the beginning of the second week of the new year.

As stated in his long inscriptions referring to the restoration of the temples at Babylon, Nebuchadnezzar looked upon that city as the one whose temples he especially delighted to honour, and this text referring to his offerings seems to bear out that statement. As, however, his inscribed cylinders from other places show that he did not neglect the shrines of his provincial capitals altogether, so certain inscriptions referring to his offerings elsewhere show that he did not withhold what was considered as due from him to the other shrines of his realm. Thus, in his thirty-fifth

year he is recorded to have made a gift or offering of an object, made or set with some kind of stone, to the goddess of Sippar, Aa, the consort of the Sun-god, and another object of gold to the god himself. In all probability, the text referred to is only one of a number of inscriptions referring to the king's offerings, for even this great and popular ruler would hardly have dared to risk the hostility of the priests merely to gratify his desire to enrich and embellish his capital city. In addition to the king, the officials of his court sometimes made offerings at Sippar, as is indicated by the following short inscription—

“One ass, tithe which Nabû-šarra-ušur, the king's captain, has given to the temple Ê-babbara. Month Iyyar, day 20 less 1, year 42nd, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

To all appearance, Nabû-šarra-ušur was a man sufficiently well off, if, as may well be supposed, he possessed nine other asses besides the one which he was giving as tithe. From the nature of the offering, this could not have been made on account of the king, though he must from time to time have commissioned others to act on his behalf, as the following inscriptions inform us that his sons did—

“ . . . , tithe of (Marduk)-šum-ušur, the son of the king, Zubuduru, messenger of Marduk-šum-ušur, the son of the king, has given to Ê-babbara. The one sheep (is) in the cattle-house with Šamaš-iddina. Month Adar, day 7th, year 40th, (Nabû-kudur) ri-ušur, (king of Babylon).”

The word to be restored at the beginning is probably “ 1 sheep,” this being the number referred to farther on. If so, it cannot be said that he was by any means a large owner of these animals. The following refers to tithe in silver paid by the same prince—

“ $\frac{1}{3}$ and 5 shekels (= 25 shekels) of silver (is) the tithe which Marduk-šum-ušur, son of the king, has given by the hands of Šamaš-kain-âhi and Aqabi-îlu to

Ê-babbara. Month Iyyar, day 14th, year 42nd, Nabû-kudurri-uşur, king of Babylon."

Another inscription, dated in the forty-first year of Nebuchadnezzar, refers to another son, named Marduk-nadin-aĥi, whose servant, Sin-mâr-şarri-uşur, had paid half a mana for fruit (dates). The name of the servant, which means "Moon-god, protect the son of the king," is interesting, and testifies to the devotion of the family of its owner to the royal house.

These references to the sons of Nebuchadnezzar naturally raise the question of the parentage of Nabonidus, whose son, Belshazzar, is called, in Daniel, the son—*i. e.* descendant—of Nebuchadnezzar. As this is a historical point of some importance, even the most uncertain light, when thrown upon it, may turn out to be of considerable value. In all probability, therefore, this is the most appropriate place to introduce what may be called

THE EARLIEST MENTION OF NABONIDUS.

This document is preserved on two tablets, the most correct being very much crowded in one part, and the other very neatly and clearly, but at the same time very incorrectly, written. Both are, therefore, in all probability, copies, made at dates some time after the original document was drawn up.

Though the more clearly-written copy is rather incorrect, it furnishes in some cases interesting variants, which will be noticed in their place. The value of the text as a historical document depends, in part, as will easily be recognized, upon the trustworthiness of a statement which the incorrect copyist has read into it.

Both these documents belong to the collection obtained by the late George Smith on his last ill-fated journey to the East. They are numbered S +, 769 and 734.

"Adi'ilu, son of Nabû-zēr-iddina, and Hūlīti, his

wife (the divine *Ḫulitum*!¹) have sold Marduka (Mordecai), their son, for the price agreed upon, to Šulá, son of Zēr-ukín. The liability to defeasor (?) and pre-emptor (?), which is upon Marduka, Adi'ilu and Akkadu respond for.

"Witnesses: Nabû-na'id (Nabonidus), who is over the city²; Agar'u; Mušêzib-Bêl, son of Marduka³; Zêria, son of Bâbilâa; Ukîn-zêra, son of Yadi'-ilu⁴; Rêmut, son of Marduka; and the scribe Nabû-zêrikiša, son of Marduk- . . . Ḫuṣṣiti-ša-Mušallim-Marduk, month Sebat, day 16th, year 8th, Nabû-kudurri-uṣur, king of Babylon."

It will probably seem strange to most readers that Babylonian parents, who were as a rule fond of children, should sell their son; but it is impossible to pronounce judgment against them without knowing more, so as to be able to take into consideration the circumstances in which the thing was done. Though the document resembles those recording the sale of slaves, certain phrases are left out (compare the inscriptions referred to on pp. 465 ff.).

The exclamatory addition of the scribe in one case, where he writes the name of the mother, *Ḫulitum*, with the prefix for divinity, shows that he regarded her as being with the gods—to all appearance she had, at the time of making the copy, departed this life. It may be taken as implying respect, reverence, and something more.

¹ An addition by the scribe of the first tablet (the more correct copy), seemingly partly erased.

² The second copy (the less correct) has, instead of "who is over the city," the words "the son of the king . . .," which (judging from the word for "man" before "king") the scribe must have read into the traces which he saw.

³ This must be another Marduka—it is most unlikely that it the son of Adi'ilu and *Ḫulitu*, concerning whom the document was written.

⁴ Variant, Adi'ilu. This may be the seller of Marduka, his other son.

⁶ The name of the place where the document was drawn up.

Naturally there is no suggestion that the Nabonidus who is given as the first witness, with the title "he who is over the city," was the son of Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî, afterwards king of Babylon. The scribe of the second tablet calls him "the son of the king," but there is no indication, from Babylonian sources, that he was one of the sons of Nebuchadnezzar. It is true that, in Daniel, Belshazzar is spoken of as if Nebuchadnezzar was his father (or, better, grandfather), but this is the first indication that the Babylonians ever thought of Nabonidus, his father, as one of the sons of the great Nebuchadnezzar. The question is, whether the scribe who made the second and more incorrect copy would have read into the doubtful characters which his original evidently contained, a statement which he must have known to be untrue, incorrect, or impossible. In view of the fact that the copy in question must have been made sufficiently near to the time of Nabonidus for the facts to be still known, a wilful error is to all appearance excluded, though, on the other hand, the incorrectness of other parts of the tablet obliges us to take the statement for what it is worth. The traces of a character after the words "son of the king" are doubtful—they look like the remains of three horizontal wedges, the two lower ones being fairly clear. As the topmost wedge is the most doubtful, it is possible that the traces which remain are really part of the sign for "city," in which case the scribe wrote "son of the king of the city," placing the determinative prefix for "man" before the character for "king"—a most unusual way of writing the word. It enables us to surmise, however, that the reading of his original was really *ša muḫ-ki āli*, instead of *ša ēli āli* (both phrases have the same meaning), that he regarded *ša* as *a*, that he thought *muḫ-ki* to be the characters for "man" and "king," and that he read the last of the phrase, the character for "city," correctly.

They are a couple of as interesting, but, at the same time, as unsatisfactory, tablets, as could well be imagined.

It is to be noted that the name of Nabonidus is not altogether uncommon in the inscriptions. In most cases, however, we know that it is either not the well-known king of that name, or that his identity with him is doubtful. That the person here referred to was a man of some consequence is indicated by his title, "he who is over the city," and it often happens in that case (as here) that the name of his father and other remoter ancestor is omitted. This is sometimes the case with Neriglissar, who is very often named in the contract-tablets of Babylonia, and his name is then either given without any indication of his parentage, or else with the simple addition "son of Bêl-šum-iškun."

Another figure which appears at this time is that same Neriglissar who was to play so important a part in the affairs of Babylonia at a later date. In the case of this prince (unlike the Nabonidus of the inscription translated above) we are not tormented by any doubts whatever. It is really and truly Neriglissar, and none other. He first appears in Nebuchadnezzar's thirty-fourth year, in the following legal document—

"100 sheep of Kili(gug?), servant of Nergal-šarra-ušur, concerning which Abî-nadib, son of Ya-ḥata, said to Nergal-šarra-ušur, son of Bêl-šum-iškun, thus—

' "Nabû-šabit-qâtâ, servant of Nergal-šarra-ušur, brought them by my hand.'

"If Abî-nadib (and) Nabû-šabit-qâtâ prove (this), Abî-nadib is free; if he prove it (not), Abî-nadib will give to Nergal-šarra-ušur 100 sheep, (with) wool (?) and young (?).

"Witnesses: Šilli-Bêl, son of Abî-yadiša; Kabtia, son of Marduk-zêr-ibnî, descendant of the potter;

Nabû-naşir, son of Zillâ ; and the scribe, (Nabû)-âhê-iddîna, son of Šulâ, descendant of Êgibi. Takrêtain (?), month Elul, day 2nd, year 34th, Nabû-kudurri-uşur, king of Babylon."

Neriglissar must therefore have been an extensive cattle-owner, and had many servants, some of whom at least must have been men of substance, like Abî-nadib, who engages to restore to his master the 100 sheep, if it could be proved that they had been lost by his fault. Judging from the name, Abî-nadib (= Abinadab) must have come from the west, his Biblical namesakes being Israelites. Nabû-şabit-qâtâ elsewhere appears as the major-domo of the crown prince (? Laborosoarchod = Labâši-Marduk) during the reign of Neriglissar, and of Belshazzar during the reign of his father Nabonidus. The reader will meet his name again in the translations which follow.

A similar transaction to the above is one in which two servants of Neriglissar were concerned, but in which the prince himself seems not to have been directly interested. It is as follows—

"(At the end?) of the month Sivan, Šarru-îlûa, servant of Nergal-šarra-uşur, will bring his witness and will prove to Hatânu, servant of Nergal-šarra-uşur, that Šarru-îlûa gave to Hatânu the iron *raqundu*. If he prove it, Hatânu will give to Šarru-îlûa a *raqundu*.

"Witnesses : Muşêzib-Bêl, son of Nabû-iltama', and the scribe, Nabû-âhê-iddîna, descendant of Êgibi. Upia (Opis), month Nisan, day 29th, (year . . .)th, Nabû-kudurri-uşur, king of Babylon."

During the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, the "chief of the house" or major-domo of Neriglissar was Bêl-êtiranni, who is mentioned as having borrowed money, whether on his own or his master's behalf is not known. This took place in the forty-third year of Nebuchadnezzar. The following is an order for the delivery of goods to the prince—

“Cause . . . iron implements (and) 80 *kudutum* to be taken to Nergal-šarra-ušur by the hands of Nabû-šum-iddina, secretary of Nergal-šarra-ušur. Month Iyyar, day 12th, year 43rd, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

To all appearance prince Neriglissar was a very busy man, who sought to add to his worldly goods by every means in his power, and did not disdain to engage in trade in the attainment of wealth. What he had apparently begun in the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, he continued in the time of Evil-Merodach, during whose reign there are several inscriptions referring to his transactions with regard to houses. In the first of these inscriptions he hires a house for 11 mana of silver from Nabû-âbla-iddina, by his agent, Nabû-kain-âbli (first year of Evil-Merodach, month and day lost).

In another contract he acquires 4 canes, 1 cubit, 8 fingers (of land) from Marduk-šakin-šumi, and 2 canes, $6\frac{2}{3}$ cubits from Kurbanni-Marduk, for a total of 4 mana 19 shekels of silver. (Babylon, month Tebet, day 9th, 1st year of Evil-Merodach.)

In the third contract it would seem that the property in land of Nabû-âbla-iddina had been given over to his creditors, of whom Nabû-banî-âhi was one, the amount due to him being, in all, 53 shekels of silver, due to him from Nabû-âbla-iddina in the name of a third party. By the authority of Neriglissar it would seem that $42\frac{1}{3}$ shekels of silver were paid to Nabû-banî-âhi, who then gave to Neriglissar a contract for 53 shekels of silver, promising, at the same time, to speak to the king's scribes, and draw up and deliver to Neriglissar a *sealed* document. If he did not do this, he was to be liable for the silver and its interest.

By advancing the money to this creditor, Neriglissar became himself a creditor of the estate of Nabû-âbla-iddina (15th of Adar, 1st year of Evil-Merodach), and it seems to have been his intention to get the whole

of the land and the houses thereon into his own hands. He therefore acquired further interest in the property a few weeks later (26th of Nisan, 2nd year of Evil-Merodach), and again after a further interval of three months (14th of Tammuz, 2nd year of Evil-Merodach). To all appearance, the amounts advanced by Neriglissar to the creditors of the estate were less than the sums due to them from Nabû-âbla-iddina on account of their claims. He seems, however, to have got them to give him receipts in full, and they had to promise to deliver sealed documents. He must have made a considerable profit out of this species of bill-discounting.

The last tablet referring to the estate of Nabû-âbla-iddina is dated in the accession year of Neriglissar's own reign (9th of the 2nd Adar), and in this Nabû-âhê-iddina secures an interest by paying $26\frac{3}{4}$ shekels of silver on account of a sum of $52\frac{1}{2}$ shekels—just half. The land is stated to have been "sold for silver for a palace," and the money was paid by the intermediary of Nabû-âhê-iddina, Neriglissar's representative in such matters before he ascended the throne. The following is a translation of this interesting document—

" $52\frac{1}{2}$ shekels of silver due to Ikîšâ, son of Gilûa, descendant of Sin-šadûnu, which is upon (*i. e.* due from) Nabû-âbla-iddina, son of Balatu, descendant of the butler (?), in (part payment) of the price of the house of Nabû-âbla-iddina, which has been sold for silver for the palace. In agreement with the creditors, Ikîša, son of Gilûa, descendant of Sin-šadûnu, has received $26\frac{3}{4}$ shekels of silver from the hands of Nabû-âhê-iddina, son of Šulâ, descendant of Êgibi, and has given the contract for $52\frac{1}{2}$ shekels of silver, which is upon (*i. e.* due from) Nabû-âbla-iddina, to Nabû-âhê-iddina.

"Witnesses : Dâanu-šum-iddina, son of Zêrû-Bâbîli, descendant of the dagger-bearer ; Nabû-nadin-šumi,

son of Ablâ, descendant of Sin-nadin-šumî ; Bêl-šunu, son of Uššâa, descendant of Âhi-banî ;

“and the scribe, Nabû-balat-su-iqbî, son of Ikišâ, descendant of Sin-šadûnu. Babylon, month of the later Adar, day 9th, year of the beginning of dominion of Nergal-šarra-ušur, king of Babylon.”

But Neriglissar was now king, and had no need and but little desire to appear before his subjects as a purchaser of houses, or as a trader in any way (it is probably on this account that his name does not occur in the above document). When he engaged in anything of the kind, it was henceforth through agents. The only exception known is the marriage-contract of his daughter Gigîtum, who espoused the high priest of Nebo at Borsippa. The following is a translation of this document, as far as it is preserved—

“ Nabû-šum-ukîn, priest of Nebo, director of Ê-zida, son of Širikum-Marduk, descendant of Išdê-ilâni-dannu, said to Nergal-šarra-ušur, king of Babylon : ‘Give Gigîtum, thy virgin daughter, to wifehood, and let her be my wife.’ Nergal-šarra-ušur (said) to Nabû-šum-ukîn, priest of Nebo, director of Ê-zida . . . ”

(About twenty-eight lines are wanting here, the text becoming again legible at the end of the list of witnesses on the reverse.)

“ . . . , son of Nabû-šum-lišir, . . . ; . . . -ri, son of Nabû-šarra-ušur, the judge (? ?) ;

“ Nabû-šum-ušur, the scribe, son of Aššur . . . Babylon, month Nisan, day 1st, year 1st, (Nergal-šarra)-ušur, king of Babylon. Copy of Ê-zida.”

The mutilation of the record is unfortunate, as the conclusion of the matter cannot be ascertained, but it may be regarded as fairly certain that Neriglissar really did give his daughter Gigîtum in marriage to Nabû-šum-ukîn, for had it been otherwise, there would have been but little need to draw up the document of which the fragment here translated

has been preserved to us. The remainder of the tablet was probably taken up with the usual conditions—the penalty Nabû-šum-ukîn would have to pay should he divorce or abandon his wife; the penalty Giġitum would have to suffer if she disowned or forsook her husband; directions with regard to the amount and disposal of her dowry, etc. This and similar inscriptions seem to suggest that Herodotus was probably wrongly informed with regard to the compulsory nature of the public prostitution of unmarried women which, he says, was practised in Babylonia, the expressions found in these inscriptions often pointing, as in the present case, to a belief, on the part of the bridegroom, in the chastity of the woman chosen by him to be his wife.

The date corresponds with the Babylonian New Year's Day, 559 B.C.

With this inscription we take leave of Neriglissar except as the ruler whose name the scribes used to date by.

Though, according to Berosus, Laborosoarchod (Labāši-Marduk) was a mere child when he came to the throne, there is no doubt, from the inscription which follows, that he was old enough to have an establishment of his own, and also to carry on the business of money-lender, Nabû-šabit-qâtâ (see p. 439) being his representative in the transactions in which he engaged. As it is an inscription typical of its class, it is given here in full—

“12 mana of silver of the son of the king, which (has been advanced through) the hand of Nabû-šabit-qâtâ, chief of the house of the son of the king, is upon (*i. e.* due from) Šum-ukîn, son of Mušallim-īlu. In the month Nisan the silver, 12 mana, in its full amount, he will repay. Everything of his, in town and country, all there is, is the security of the king's son—another creditor shall not have power over it until Nabû-sabit-qâtâ receives the money. Nabû-

âhê-iddina, son of Šulâ, descendant of Êgibi, takes responsibility for the receipt of the money.

“Witnesses: Šamaš-uballiṭ, son of Ikîšâ; Kalbâ, son of Bêl-êreš; the scribe Bêl-âhê-ikîšâ, son of Bêl-êteru. Babylon, month Elul, day 10th, year 2nd, Nergal-šarra-ušur, king of Babylon.”

What the crown prince did, it goes without saying that all the court officials sought to do. An instance of this is Bêl-âhê-iddina, the king's captain, who is recorded as having lent $\frac{2}{3}$ of a mana of silver to Ardîa and Šulâ, at an interest of one shekel upon every mana monthly—twenty per cent. yearly—a sufficiently high interest, though it was the usual rate in Babylonia. This inscription is dated at Babylon, 7th day of Kisleu, 2nd year of Neriglissar. It is noteworthy, however, that there is no mention of interest in the document drawn up for Labâši-Marduk's major-domo.

Interesting is the inscription in which two partners engage to meet two other men, also partners, at the gate of the house of the king's son to come to an arrangement concerning profits which they had made *ša zallânu u dusê*, i. e. with regard to two “lines” of leather goods (9th day of Tammuz, 3rd year of Neriglissar). It also furnishes further testimony to the fact that this prince had a separate establishment.

After Laborosoarchod's nine months came the reign of Nabonidus, whom, as will be remembered, the Babylonians and Cyrus, his conqueror, accused of neglecting the gods, and sending them forth from their shrines to the cities around. Perhaps his crime consisted in his preference for the gods of other cities than Babylon, the city which Nebuchadnezzar's lavish favours had somewhat spoilt, and who resented her neglect at the hands of the antiquarian king. However that may be, contemporary records show that he gave to the benefit of Sippar, the city of the Sun-god, not unfrequently—

“He has given 5 shekels of silver and 90 (?) *qa* of

provisions to Šamaš-êtir-napšāti as the offering of the king.

"He has given 2 shekels to Marduk-šum-ibnî, son of Nabû-bêl-šumāti. Month Iyyar, day 17th, year 2nd, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

Whether the following refers to oxen for sacrifice or not is doubtful—

"20 shekels of silver have been given to Nabû-šarra-ušur, the sec(retary) of the king, for oxen for the husbandmen who are in the city Ĥa(buru). He has not given the oxen. Month Nisan, day 16th, year 7th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

The above inscription comes from Sippar, near which the city referred to must have stood.

Several inscriptions refer to the storehouse into which the king's gift was delivered. The following is a specimen of these texts—

"Fruit, the amount of the 10th year, Ana-âmat-Bêl-atkal has given into the storehouse of the gift of the king. Month Kisleu, day 14th, year 10th, Nabû-na'id, (king) of Êridu.

" 35 *gur*, Šamaš-killi-anni.

" 12 *gur* 90 *qa*, Šum-ukin and Rêmut.

" 65 *gur* 144 *qa*, Ikišâ.

" 45 *gur* 72 *qa*, Kinâ.

" 62 *gur*, Niqu(du).

" 17 *gur* 72 *qa*, . . .

" Altogether 23(8 *gur* 18 *qa*)."

This and other inscriptions, especially one referring to 250 *gur* of grain, shows that Nabonidus was fairly liberal to the temples at Sippar. It is also very probable that he provided for the needful repairs of this and other temples from time to time, one of the inscriptions (dated in his third year) recording a contribution of half a talent and 7 mana of silver for work done on the great temple-tower of Sippar,

Ê-babbara, besides 8 mana 20 shekels of silver as tithe, seemingly for grain for the city Ḥaburu, where, it is to be conjectured, an agricultural farm belonging to one of the temples of Sippar was situated.¹

It is not by any means improbable that Nabonidus had a residence at Sippar, and if so, this would explain the reason of his favouring that city, and at the same time add to the causes of the discontent of the "sons of Babylon." This is implied by a small tablet apparently inscribed with an account of the receipts and expenditure of the temple Ê-babbara at Sippar, which occupied the position of purveyor of water, and took the place of the water-company of the cities of modern Europe—

"2 mana 13 shekels of silver, the price of the king's water, which is from Bêl-âbla-iddina, the overseer of² Kî-Bêl, the chief man of the king's water, has been brought by the hands of Šamaš-kain-âbli, son of Balatu.

"From the amount, 2 mana of silver have been given for 80 measures (?) of oil to Nabû-ušur-šu, son of Dummuq, descendant of Gaḥal, in the presence of Kalbâ, the secretary. 13 shekels of silver are in the treasury.

"Silver, 2 mana, is with Nabû-dûr-pânîa. Of the amount, 4 shekels of silver have been paid for 2 *parrum*³-stones, which were given to Aššur-rîmananni, son of Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî.

"Month later Adar, day 27th, year 6th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

Another tablet, dated in Nabonidus's accession year, indicates that the temple supplied water, for a fixed sum, to a part of Sippar called "the city of the Sun."

From other tablets we obtain also information

¹ See above, p. 445, where the husbandmen are referred to.

² Probably = "under."

³ Apparently from the root *par*, "to be bright." These stones were probably sacred to the Sun-god.

about the family of Nabonidus. Most of them, as is to be expected, refer to Belshazzar, the heir to the throne, who is conjectured to have been the second ruler in the kingdom, thus explaining how it was that the position of "third ruler in the kingdom" could be offered to the Prophet Daniel. Like the other rulers of Babylonia, Nabonidus had granted to Belshazzar, or at least permitted him to occupy, a separate house, which was situated within Babylon, beside the house of Marduk-îriba, son of Rêmut, descendant of Mişrâa. From the inscription referring to this which has come down to us, it may be conjectured that Marduk-îriba was a minor, and his sister, Bau-êtirat, therefore acted for him. Bêl-rêşûa, servant of Belshazzar, approached her and succeeded in acquiring her brother's land for 45 shekels of silver, which was duly paid to Marduk-îriba. Though it is not stated, this transaction probably took place on behalf of Belshazzar, who wished to add to his possessions, and as it is dated in the month Adar, in the 1st year of Nabonidus, it would seem that he decided to enlarge the domain he was entitled to as crown prince shortly after he found himself occupying that position.

Another tablet referring to Belshazzar is a contract drawn up for one of his secretaries (on the one hand), by which he obtained the occupation of a house in exchange for a loan of silver—a common arrangement in those days in Babylonia. The following translation will enable the reader to see the terms of this, the type of a numerous series of documents—

"The house of Nabû-âhê-iddina, son of Şulâ, descendant of Êgibi, which is beside the house of Bêl-iddina, son of Rêmut, descendant of the *dikû*, (is granted) for 3 years to Nabû-kain-âhî, secretary of Bêl-şarra-uşur, the son of the king, for $1\frac{1}{2}$ mana of silver. He has let (it) upon (the condition that) 'there is no rent for the house, and no interest for

the money.' He shall repair the woodwork and renew the dilapidation of the house. After 3 years, the silver, $1\frac{1}{2}$ mana, Nabû-âhê-iddina shall (re)pay to Nabû-kain-âhi, and Nabû-kain-âhi shall leave the house in the possession of Nabû-âhê-iddina."

Here follow the names of three witnesses and the scribe, after which comes the date: "Babylon, month Nisan, day 21st, year 5th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

As the $1\frac{1}{2}$ mana of silver would have brought in 18 shekels at the usual rate of interest, that sum may be taken as representing the rent of the house in question.

Another inscription, dated two years later, shows that Nabû-kain-âhi, Belshazzar's secretary, borrowed 35 shekels of silver from Nabû-şabit-qâtâ, that prince's major-domo, to purchase a slave, and that the loan was duly repaid. The curious thing in connection with this transaction is, that the money advanced is stated to be "tithe of Bêl, Nebo, Nergal, and the lady (*i. e.* Ištar) of Erech," implying that Nabû-şabit-qâtâ was entitled to certain sums from this source, or else that he had control of them, and could advance money to others therefrom. Information concerning all the items of income and expenditure of the temples would probably furnish interesting reading, showing, as it should, who were the people who benefited from the funds available, and upon what grounds.

It is noteworthy that, in these inscriptions referring to transactions between the members of Belshazzar's household, no interest seems to have been charged on the loans granted; and if this was really so, it indicates a considerable amount of loyalty among these men towards each other—indeed, it is doubtful if it could be surpassed at the present day.

Strangest of all these contracts in which Belshazzar is mentioned, is probably that in which the prince himself seems to appear as one of the contracting

parties—as a dealer in clothes. As it is the only one referring to him thus, a translation of the inscription in question is here given in full—

“20 mana of silver, the price of the garments¹ (which were) the property of Bêl-šarra-ušur, the son of the king, which (are due), through Nabû-šabit-qâtâ, chief of the house of Bêl-šarra-ušur, the son of the king, and the secretaries of the son of the king, from Iddina-Marduk, son of Ikišâ, descendant of Nûr-Sin. In the month Adar of the 1(1th) year, the silver, 20 mana, he shall pay. His house, which is beside the (plantation?), his slave, and his property in town and country, all there is, is the security of Bêl-šarra-ušur, the son of the king, until Bêl-šarra-ušur receives his money. (For) the silver, as much as (from the sum) is withheld, interest he shall pay.

“Witnesses: Bêl-iddina, son of Rêmut, descendant of the *dikû*; Êtel-pî, son of . . . , descendant of ‘the father of the house’; Nadin, son of Narduk-šum-ušur, descendant of the master-builder; Nergal-ušallim, son of Marduk- . . . , descendant of Gaḥal; Marduk-našir, son of Kur- . . . , descendant of Dabibu; and the scribe, Bêl-âḥê-ikišâ, son of Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî. Babylon, month . . . , day 20th, year 11th, Nabû-na’id, king of Babylon.”

But Belshazzar did not confine himself to dealing in woollen stuffs or clothes, as many another inscription indicates. This was but an unimportant incident in his life which chance has preserved to us, and how far the transaction may have taken place with (or without) his own knowledge, it is impossible to say. For a considerable time, however, he was with the army in Akkad, and whilst there, he interested himself greatly in the welfare of the temples at Sippar, making donations to them, not only on his own behalf, but also for his father. Thus, on the 11th of Iyyar, in the 9th year of his father’s reign, he

¹ Or “the woollen stuffs.”

gave to the god Šamaš a tongue of gold weighing one mana; and on the 7th of Adar of the same year he gave two full-grown oxen for sacrifice (his father gave one on that occasion), together with fourteen sheep, and in addition other sacrifices were made on his and his father's behalf in the temple of the goddess Anunitum. The following little inscription, being rather out of the common, is probably above the average in the matter of interest—

“ 1 shekel and a quarter of silver for the hire of a ship for 3 oxen and 24 sheep, the sacrifices of the king's son, which went in the month Nisan for Šamaš and the gods of Sippar.

“ In the presence of Bêl-šarra-bullit, who has given the offerings of the king to Šamaš-iddina and Dammu-Ādu. He has given 60 *qa* of fruit as their offerings. Month Nisan, day 9th, year 10th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon.”

Seemingly Belshazzar sent the sheep and oxen from his estate to Sippar by water.

Interesting to an equal degree is likewise the inscription recording a gift made by his sister—

“ 27 shekels of silver is the weight of one cup, tithe of Ina-Ê-sagila-rêmat, the daughter of the king. By the hands of Bêl-šarra-(bullit), as a king's offering, she has given (it) to the god. . . . The cup is in the treasure-house.

“ Month Ab, day 5th, year 17th, (Nabû-na'id) king of Babylon.”

Though this inscription is defective in places, there is every probability that little or nothing more than the name of the god is wanting. The name of Bêl-šarra-(bullit) shows that the inscription must belong to the time of Nabonidus, and, in fact, the initial wedges of his name are visible.

The name of a second daughter of Nabonidus seems to appear in another inscription from Sippar, though, as it is rather carelessly written, this is doubt-

ful. Notwithstanding the uncertainty attending the name, however, the inscription is worth quoting in full—

“3 *gur* 75 *qa* of sesame Ukabušama (?), daughter of the king, has sold, through Tattanu, for silver, to Ê-babbara. The silver has not been received.

“Month Ab, day 7th, year 16th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon.”

With this we take leave of Nabonidus and his family, as revealed by the contracts and temple accounts from Babylon and Sippar. The picture these and the historical inscriptions give of the Babylonian royal family is not altogether unpleasing, and that this king, with his son, were the last rulers of their race, is greatly to be regretted. But, alas, they had offended the priesthood of Babylon, and all the people accepted, without a murmur, the alien ruler, of a differing faith from theirs, who presented himself, in hostile array, at their doors. It was the beginning of the end of their life as a nation, and who shall say that they did not deserve it? If they had made even a show of resistance, the world could hold them excused, but this was not the case, as their own records show, and whatever Nabonidus's faults may have been, they do not attain to the culpability of the nation, which, instead of protecting him—if for no other reason, it ought to have done this for his son's sake—practically betrayed him to the enemy.

II

So far, in depicting the life which the Jews, during the Captivity, must daily have seen around them, we have given the tablets whereon the court and its officials are referred to, and though these reveal certain phases of life in Babylonia among the people, typical of the time, they can hardly be held to show the life *of* the people—those engaged in the life-

struggle of which every great city is the battlefield, and has been the battlefield since the first gathering of large bodies of men in one place.

Who among us can estimate the misery caused by the tearing away of the slave from the home of the master with whom he had for many years dwelt in content?—it must have far outweighed the few cases in which a slave in those days benefited by such a change. That the loss of his slaves was sometimes also a wrench to the owner is indicated by the fact that he is generally—if not always—made to say, that he parts with them cheerfully. He had to admit this for the satisfaction of the buyer, who naturally feared that the old master would return and ask for the contract to be annulled, saying that it was all a mistake on his part—he did not really wish to get rid of them, and would like to have them back again.

Naturally the tablets do not reveal to us all this, nor the joys and sorrows, the successes and the failures, which those great cities of the ancient East must have contained. But they allow us to guess a great deal. Did the man ever get the money back which he had lent? Did he receive the money for the things he had sold and given credit for? These and other similar questions are always occurring to the student of these documents, which reveal always the grave side of life in that ancient land—never the gay side—even a wedding, being a contract, was a thing much too serious to allow its joyful nature to shine through at any point.

As the documents which best represent the character of the Babylonians are the letters, it has been thought well to begin (as in the case of the chapter upon the earlier Babylonians) with a few specimens of these, and in the forefront the following may be cited as not unworthy of a prominent place—

“Tablet of Naḅû-zēr-ibnî to Ugarâ, Balaṭu, Nabû-bêl-šumâti, and Šamaš-udammiq, his brothers.

"Now to Bêl and Nebo for the preservation of the life of my brothers I pray.

"Bêl-epuš, who is along with you, is my brother. Whoever speaks his evil words, as my brothers wish, let him be silent. As for him, from the beginning to the end, brothers of each other are we. As warning to my brothers I send this. Let my brothers do what is right. I should like to see an answer (to this) letter from my brothers."

Whether we are to substitute "friend" and "friends" for "brother" and "brothers" is uncertain, but is very probable. In any case, the writer would seem to show considerable courage in the course he was taking, as well as confidence in the righteousness of his cause.

The following is apparently the letter of a father in poverty to his more successful son—

"(Letter of) Iddîna-âḥâ (to) Rêmut, his son.

"May (Bêl) and Nebo bespeak peace and life for my son.

"He, my son, knoweth that there is no corn in the house. Let my son cause 2 or 3 *gur* of corn to be brought by the hands of some one whom thou knowest. Wilt thou not send by the hands of the boatman whom thou indicatedst? As for him, (he is coming?) to me—send a gift, cause it to go forth to (thy) father. To-day I pray Bêl and Nebo for the preservation of the life of my son. Rêmat asks after the peace of Rêmut, her son."

The change from the third person to the second is noteworthy, and may have been caused by the necessity of distinguishing between the son and the messenger to whom the writer referred. Rêmat was evidently the writer's wife.

The following is a letter of a different nature, and leads to speculations as to the state of things—

"Letter of Marduk-zêr-ibnî to Šulâ his brother.

"May Bêl and Nebo bespeak the peace of my brother.

“Why dost thou destroy thy house? thou goest before the destruction of thine (own) house. Takest thou the right of holding the field so? My field has been given up, and the date-palms which grow (therein) have been thrown down, and thou (remainest) contented in thy house!¹ Lo, all the corn which had been planted therein has been taken away! Lo, I will send to my lord! Go to, and enter my field, and get me my harvest! Behold, the corn which it contained has been delivered up, and Nabû-âḫa-êreš, when he had acquired it, took (it) away. Speak to the judges about (it).”

Evidently the writer of the letter was angry because his brother had not secured the crops of his field, with which, for some reason or other, he was parting.

Letters of a business nature are not unfrequent, and are generally dry and uninteresting. The character of the inscriptions of this class which least exhibit these defects may be gathered from the following text, which also has an interest because the sender was a slave. The original belongs to the collection of tablets acquired by the late Sir Cuthbert Peek for his father, the late Sir Henry Peek:—

“Letter from Dâan-bêl-ušur to Širku, my lord. I pray to-day to Bêl and Nebo for the preservation of the life of my lord.

“Concerning the lambs which my lord sent, Bêl and Nebo indeed know that there is a lamb (for them) from thee. I have made the irrigation-channel and the wall. Behold, send thy servant with the sheep and thy servant with the lambs, and a command that they may cause a sheep to be brought up as an offering (?) to Nebo (?), for I have not acquired a single lamb for money. (On) the 20th day I worked for Šamaš; lo, (there were) 56—I caused 20 head to be bought for my lord from his hand. (As for) the garlic

¹ Lit. “thou (art) in thy house, in thy heart (there is) good to thee.”

for the governor, which my lord bought, the lord of the fields (apparently Širku's chief overseer) took possession of (it), and it was sold the governor of the district of our fields for silver, but enough (?) thereof I have retained (?); and as my lord said thus: 'Why hast thou not sent the messenger? the ground is suitable (?)—I sent thee a number (?) of (them).' Let one messenger take thy message (?), and depart."

Portions of this inscription, especially towards the end, being very obscure, the translation is not so sure as could be wished. Nevertheless, it may be taken as indicating fairly well the drift of the whole, and thus answer the purpose for which it is given, namely, to show what texts of this class generally refer to, and how excellently they reveal to us the conditions of Babylonian life at the time when they were written.

This tablet belongs to the reign of Darius Hystaspis, and is addressed to one of the most prominent men of Babylon at the time, Širku, otherwise "Marduk-našir-âblu, son of Iddinâ, descendant of Êgibi."¹ He was an active man, and his business transactions, which begin, as far as we have record of them, in the third year of the king named, consist of the usual loans, exchanges, purchases, sales, agreements, etc., which exist in large numbers during this period. In the third year of Darius he seems to have been in Elam, perhaps upon business of state, the name of a high Babylonian official being mentioned on the tablet which records this fact. Later on, he comes before us as a large owner and dealer in ships, some of which, of small size, he seems to have used for the construction of a bridge of boats. He owned Dâan-bêl-ušur, the writer of the tablet translated above, Nanaa-bêl-ušri, his wife, and their six children, who dwelt on his property in the city of Šuppatum. On one occasion, as recorded on a tablet in the Louvre, they formed part of the

¹ It seems to have been sometimes the custom for a man to be known by more than one name.

security for a sum of 45 mana of silver, advanced by Širku to Šarru-dûri, "the king's captain, son of Idra'." Further references to both master and slave will be found farther on.

As the tablets referring to life at Babylon are exceedingly numerous, and many of them have special interesting points of their own, a few selected specimens are here translated, and may be regarded as characteristic and typical in their class and subject.

A LOAN GRANTED ON SECURITY AT ERECH.

"One mana of silver of Nabû-banî-âhi, son of Ablaa, son of the gatekeeper, unto Bâbîa, son of Marduk-êreš, and Ša-Nanaa-ši, his wife. The door of the gatekeepers of the Salimu-gate, and his property, of (both) town and country, all there is, are the security of Nabû-banî-âhi.

"Witnesses: Bêl-âhê-iddina, son of Gudadû; Nabû-zêr-ukin, son of Šumâ; Nabû-zêr-ikîša, son of Ginnâ; and the scribe Mušêzib-Bêl, son of Nanaa-têreš. Erech, month Tisri, day 15th, year 21st, Nabû-kudurri-usur, king of Babylon."

In all probability, the possession of the door carried with it the right of receiving any toll or dues connected therewith. As Nabû-banî-âhi, the lender, belonged to the family or clan of gatekeepers, he would not be regarded altogether as an interloper. The name of one of the borrowers, Bâbîa, "my gate," is suggestive, and shows the enthusiasm of his parents for their profession.

THE WORK UPON A PLANTATION.

"144 qa (is the amount needed for) the seeding of the plantation of Nabû-šum-lišîr, which Nabû-šar-îlâni has taken for cultivation.¹ (During) 4 years,

¹ Lit. "gardenship."

everything, whatever grows on the date-palms and in the earth, belongs to Nabû-šar-îlāni; (during the succeeding 4?) years a third, and 4 years (after that) a fourth. Nabû-šum-lišir with Nabû-šar-îlāni (?) . . . years Nabû-šar-îlāni . . . gardener of Nabû-šum-lišir 10 (?) . . . everything, whatever (gro)ws in the earth, belongs to Nabû-šar-îlāni.

“(The duty) of doing the work, digging (the irrigation-channels), raising (?) embankments (?), protecting the plantation, restoring what is wanting of the date-palms, raising water, Nabû-šar-îlāni undertakes. (If) he contravene (this contract), he shall compensate (to the extent of) 1 mana of silver.”

Here follow the names of three witnesses and the scribe, the date being—

“City of Sûqâain, month Elul, day 26th, year 11th, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

SALE OF AN ASS.

“The ass of Ārad-Meme, son of Gimilly, descendant of Êpeš-îli, he (the owner) has sold to Šubabu-sara', son of Temišâa, for half a mana six and a half shekels of silver. Êtillu, son of Rêmut, descendant of Dabibi (and) Nergal-iddina, son of Dâanu-Marduk, descendant of Lugal-arazû, guarantee the serviceableness of the ass. It is a branded ass, upon whose front is a mark.”

Here come the names of three witnesses and the scribe, followed by the date—

“City of the land of Šuma', (or Šuba'), month Tam-muz, day 16th, year 40th, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

From a tablet in the Edinburgh Museum it would seem that asses were branded to distinguish them, and that, in place of a mere mark, the name of the owner was somehow impressed. Cattle were branded with the letters of the Aramaic alphabet.

JEWS AND BABYLONIANS DURING THE CAPTIVITY.

“When Nabû-na'id, son of Nabû-gamiš, brings his witness, and proves to Aâhha'u, son of Šaniāwa, that Nabû-na'id has given the proceeds of $2\frac{1}{2}$ mana of silver to Aâhha'u and Baruhi-īlu, (then) the profit which has been made with them (the $2\frac{1}{2}$ mana) belongs to Nabû-na'id, and all right to the share which belongs to him remains—one do. (? share) (belongs to) Aâhha'u. If the witness do not prove it, his property, as much as Nabû-na'id has taken, one do. (? share) he will return and will give to Aâhha'u.

“Witnesses : Iddina-Marduk, son of Akkīa, Yašumma, son of Âhê-šu ; Balat-su, son of Âhê-šu, and the scribe, Nabû-âhê-iddina, son of Êgibi. Upê (Opis), month Tammuz, day 21st, year 40th, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon.”

Apparently it was a dispute about profits, which was to be settled, as was usual in such cases, by producing a witness. Šaniāwa is one of those names ending in *iāwa* which were certainly not Babylonian, and which are generally regarded as Israelite, like Šubunu-yāwa = Shebaniah ; Nathanu-yāwa = Nathaniah, and many others ; and its later form would probably be Shaniah. Baruhi-īlu is probably for Baruchiel, and, if so, would show that the pronunciation of the aspirated *k* (*ch*) as *k̄* (*kh*), common among Jews on the Continent and in the East, is of very ancient date.

THE DEAD SLAVE.

“On the 5th day of the month Kisleu, Šarru-kīnu, son of Ammanu, will bring his witness to the city Piqudu (Pekod), and he will testify to Idihi-īlu, son of Dīnā, that Idihi-īlu sent to Šarru-kīnu thus : ‘Do not litigate against me concerning thy slave who was killed—I will make up to thee the life of thy slave.’

If he prove it, Idiḫi-īlu shall pay to Šarru-kīnu 1 mana of silver. If he do not prove it (he is free)."

After the names of three witnesses and the scribe, is the date—

"Upê, month Marcheswan, day 7th, year 40th, Nabû-kudurri-ušur, king of Babylon."

A RIGHT OF WAY.

"Marduk-iriba, son of Rêmut, descendant of the Miširite,¹ and Kalbâ, son of Balatu, descendant of the chief of the construction (?), in their going forth, shall go forth over the brook; they have no power over the exit of the wall of the house of Nabû-âḫê-iddina, son of Šulâ, descendant of Êgibi; the exit of the wall of the house of Nabû-âḫê-iddina belongs to Nabû-âḫê-iddina."

Here come the names of five witnesses, including the scribe, and then the date—

"Babylon, month of the later Adar, day 24th, year 1st, Nabû-na'id,² king of Babylon."

THE STORY OF ABIL-ADDU-NATHANU AND BUNANITUM.

This is contained, as far as it is preserved, on a series of five tablets, four of which are in the British Museum, and the fifth in the Museum of Art at New York. Abil-Addu-nathānu would seem, from his name, which would be the West-Semitic Ben-Hadad-nathan, to have come from Damascus, and settled at Babylon, and afterwards at Borsippa. His wife Bunanitum (or Bunanith) was to all appearance a Babylonian.

¹ This may mean "the Egyptian," but as there were more than one Mišir, this is doubtful.

² Nabonidus.

THE PURCHASE OF THE HOUSE AT BORSIPPA.

"7 canes, 5 cubits, 18 fingers, a built house, the territory of a plantation¹ which is within Borsippa, which Dâan-šum-iddina, son of Zērîa, descendant of Nabâa, has bought from Ibâ, son of Zillâ, descendant of the carpenter, for 11½ mana of silver, for the price complete, by the authority of Abil-Addu-nathânu, son of Addîa, and Buñanîtu, his wife, daughter of Harišâa. That house he has received, the silver of Abil-Addu-nathânu and Bunanîtu as the price of the house has been given. Dâan-šum-iddina has no share in the house or the silver. The tablet which Dâan-šum-iddina has sealed in his name, he has given to Abil-Addu-nathânu and Bunanîtu. The day a copy of the sealed document of the purchase or any contract for that house appears in the house of Dâan-šum-iddina or in any other place, it belongs to Abil-Addu-nathânu and Bunanîtu."

Here follow the names of four witnesses and two scribes. The date is—

"Babylon, month Shebat, day 24th, year 2nd, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

The agent through whom the purchase was made has to declare that no part of the property or the money belonged to him, hence the final clause of the contract, which was intended to prevent trouble at any future time.

At the end are the seal-impressions of the two scribes.

THE LOAN TO MAKE UP THE SUM REQUIRED TO PURCHASE THE PROPERTY.

"1½ mana 8½ shekels of silver of Iddina-Marduk, son of Ikišâ, descendant of Nûr-Sin, upon (= due from) Abil-Addu-nathânu, son of Addîa, and Bunanîtu,

¹ Or, perhaps, "(in) the plantation-territory."

his wife. It increases to them monthly at the rate of 1 shekel of silver upon each mana. They shall pay the interest from the month Sivan of the 5th year of Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon. The silver was the balance of the silver for the price of a house, which was paid to Ibâ. They shall pay the interest monthly."

After the names of two witnesses and the scribe comes the date—

"Barsip (Borsippa), month Iyyar, day 3rd, year 5th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon."

As this tablet was written two years and three months after the house at Borsippa was bought, it is clear that the money had been advanced, but the indebtedness of Abil-Addu-nathānu had not been placed, until the date of the second tablet, on a legal footing. Probably he intended to pay the money, but had not the wherewithal, and this being the case, the lender agreed to allow the debt to remain unpaid, stipulating only that the interest should be paid at the usual rate of one mana upon every mana monthly. As will be seen from the other documents, the principal was not paid for many years after this. There is no record whether any payment of interest had been made in the meanwhile, but, in any case, the rate is far beyond what at the present time is considered fair.

A FIRST PAYMENT MADE AFTER THE DEATH OF ABIL-ADDU-NATHĀNU.

This is a small tablet similar in shape to the last, and is now preserved in the Museum of Art at New York.

"8 shekels of silver Iddina-Marduk, son of Ikišā, descendant of Nûr-Sin, has received from the hands of Bunanitu, with the first payment, which (has been made) since the death of Ablada-nathanu, her husband, from the interest of his money. In the presence of Tabnêa, son of Nabû-âhê-iddina, descendant of the

priest of . . . ; Nabû-kain-âbli, son of Marduk-šum-ibnî, descendant of Dammu-Nabû. Barsip (Borsippa), month Adar, day 18th, year 8th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon.

“There is to be no abatement (?)”

As the loan was contracted in the second year of Nabonidus, it cannot be said that Iddina-Marduk had been by any means pressing in the matter. The numerous documents which exist show that the Babylonians were good at making contracts, but they were probably not so strict in keeping them, and certainly not so merciless (to judge from the history here unfolded) as the people of the modern West in enforcing them.

The phonetic spelling of the name of the husband, Ablada-nathānu, is interesting, as it shows the Babylonian pronunciation. Ben-Addu-nathan, however, was a possible form, and may have been even a fairly common one.

THE LEGAL ACTION AFTER THE DEATH OF ABIL- ADDU-NATHĀNU.

“Bunanitu, daughter of Ḥarišāa, said thus to the judges of Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon—

“‘Abil-Addu-nathān, son of Nikmadu', had me to wife, and he took $3\frac{1}{2}$ mana of silver as my dowry, and one daughter I bore to him. I and Abil-Addu-nathān, my husband, traded with the silver of my dowry, and we bought 8 canes, a built house, the territory of a large property,¹ which was within Barsip, for $9\frac{2}{3}$ of a mana of silver, with $2\frac{1}{2}$ mana of silver which was from Iddina-Marduk, son of Ikîšā, descendant of Nûr-Sin, as balance, and we fixed (it) as the price of that house, and we paid and received it together. In the 4th year of Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon, I made an agreement

¹ Or, perhaps, “the territory of the great farther side.”

with Abil-Addu-nathān, my husband, concerning my dowry, and Abil-Addu-nathān, in the kindness of his heart, sealed the 8 canes, (and) that house which is within Barsip, and bequeathed it to me for future days, and on my tablet made it known thus: "2½ mana of silver, which Abil-Addu-nathān and Bunanitu took from Iddina-Marduk, and paid as the price of that house, they received together." He sealed that tablet, and wrote thereon the curse of the great gods. In the 5th year of Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon, I and Abil-Addu-nathān, my husband, took Abil-Addu-amara as our son, and wrote the tablet of his sonship, and made known 2 mana 10 shekels of silver and the furniture of a house as the dowry of Nûbtâ, my daughter. Fate took my husband, and now Aqabi-îlu, the son of my father-in-law, has laid claim upon the house and everything which had been sealed and bequeathed to me, and upon Nabû-nûr-îli, (the slave) whom we had acquired by the hands of Nabû-âhê-iddina for silver. I have brought it before you, make a decision.'

"The judges heard their words, they read the tablets and contracts which Bunanitu brought before them, and they caused Aqabi-îlu not to have power over the house at Barsip, which had been bequeathed to Bunanitu instead of her dowry, over Nabû-nûr-îli, whom she and her husband had bought for silver, or over anything of Abil-Addu-nathānu; Bunanitu and Abil-Addu-amari, by their tablets, they caused to be confirmed. Iddina-Marduk pleads for (?), and will receive, the 2½ mana of silver which had been given towards the price of that house. Afterwards Bunanitu will receive the 3½ mana of silver, her dowry, and her share besides. Nûbtâ will receive Nabû-nûr-îli according to the contracts of her father.

"By the decision of this judgment.

"Nergal-banû-nu, the judge, son of the builder;

"Nabû-âhê-iddina, the judge, son of Êgibi;

- "Nabû-šum-ukîn, the judge, son of Irani ;
 "Bêl-âhê-iddina, the judge, son of . . .
 "Bêl-êtir, the judge, son of . . .
 "Nabû-balaṭ-su-iqbî, the judge, son of . . .
 "Nadinu, the scribe, son of . . .
 "Nabû-šum-iškun, the scribe, son of the . . .
 "Babylon, month Elul, day 26th, year 9th, Nabû-
 [na'id, king of Babylon]."

Two copies of this document exist, neither of them being the original. They were probably made for persons interested in the result of the judgment.

It has been suggested that the claim of Aqabi-îlu to all his brother's property was based upon the fact that he was the eldest of the family. This, however, is hardly likely to have been the case, the Babylonian law concerning the wife's dowry—*i. e.* that it was her own in any event—being clear and incontrovertible. The probability therefore is, that he claimed the property hoping that she might not be able to prove her right. The clear statements of this document, and the common-sense judgment delivered by Nabonidus's judges are full of simplicity and dignity, and show well the Babylonian character.

THE FINAL REPAYMENT OF THE LOAN TO IDDINA-MARDUK.

A tablet recording the payment of interest has already been translated (p. 461), and from that it would seem that no repayment on account of the money lent to Abil-Addu-nathānu and Bunanitu took place until after the former's death. When the last payment was made is unknown, but it must have been some time after the lawsuit. From the portion of the tablet recording it, it would seem that the amount remaining to be paid was 2 mana and 10 shekels, which was paid jointly by Abil-Addu-amari and

"Bunaniti, his mother," who probably lived on the property with him and her daughter.

Thus ends the life-story of this Babylonian family, as far as at present known.

In addition to the names Abil-addu-nathānu and Abil-Addu-amara (or -amari), both of which contain the name of the deity Abil-Addu or Ben-Hadad, the name of the brother, Aqabi-īlu, is interesting. It is naturally a synonym of a Hebrew name found under the form of Aqabi-yāwa, the Talmudic Aqabiah, with *-yāwa* or *-iāwa* for *-iah*, as in Šaniāwa, which appears on p. 458.

E-SAGILA-RĀMAT AND HER FATHER-IN-LAW'S SLAVE.

"Ikîšā, son of Kudurru, descendant of Nûr-Sin, sealed a tablet of born-sonship for Rêmanni-Bêl, his slave, whose name is called Rêmut, (promising) to give (him) his food and his clothing. Rêmanni-Bêl, whose name is called Rêmut, after he had sealed the tablet of his born-sonship, ran away, and he did not give him food, oil, and clothing. Ê-sagila-râmat, daughter of Zêria, descendant of Nabâa, wife of Iddina-Marduk, son of Ikîšā, descendant of Nûr-Sin, revered him, protected him, and befriended him, and gave him food, oil, and clothing. Ikîšā, son of Kudurru, descendant of Nûr-Sin, in the kindness of his heart (that is, willingly), annulled the tablet of the born-sonship of Rêmanni-Bêl, and sealed and bequeathed him to Ê-sagila-râmat and Nûbtâ, her daughter, daughter of Iddina-Marduk, descendant of Nûr-Sin. He shall reverence Ê-sagila-râmat and Nûbtâ, her daughter. Afterwards Ê-sagila-râmat shall leave him to Nûbta, her daughter. Whoever changes these words, and destroys the contract Ikîšā has drawn up and given to Ê-sagila-râmat and Nûbtâ,

her daughter, may Merodach and Zēr-panitum command his destruction."

The names of four witnesses and the scribe follow, the date being "Babylon, month Iyyar, day 9th, year 13th, Nabû-na'id, king of Babylon." At the end are the words, "At the sitting of Bissā, daughter of Ikîšā, descendant of Nûr-Sin."

It has been suggested that it was the slave who was to keep the master, instead of the master keeping the slave, and that the slave, running away, refused to perform his part of the contract. This, however, seems to be improbable, in view of the fact that it is the master's daughter-in-law who takes pity on him, befriending him and giving him just those things which he required (or, with the other reading of the document, which he had declined to supply her father-in-law with). Her husband, Iddina-Marduk, is the one who advanced to Abil-Addu-nathānu and Bunanitu the money to make up the price of their house.

IDDINA-NABÛ SELLS HIS EGYPTIAN SLAVE AND HER INFANT.

"Iddina-Nabû, son of Mušêzib-Bêl, has cheerfully sold Nanaa-ittîa, his slave, and her daughter, a child of three months, Egyptians captured by his bow, for 2 mana of silver, the complete price, to Itti-Marduk-balaṭu, son of Nabû-âḥê-iddina, descendant of Êgibi. Iddina-Nabû has received the money, 2 mana of silver, the price of Nanaa-ittîa and her daughter, from the hands of Itti-Marduk-balaṭu. Iddina-Nabû guarantees against the existence of any liability of defeasor (?), legal claimant, royal service, or freedmanship with regard to Nanaa-ittîa and her daughter."

Here come the names of four witnesses and the scribe.

"Babylon, month Kisleu, day 23rd, year 6th, Kam-buzîa (Cambyses), king of Babylon.

"Besides the contract of 240 gur of fruit, from

Itti-Marduk-balaṭu, which was unto (or due from) Iddina-Nabû."

This document may be held to testify to the reality of Cambyses' campaign in Egypt, which took place in his 5th year (525 B.C.). It is also a proof that the Babylonians took part in the campaign.

It is noteworthy that three copies of this document exist, one being in the British Museum, another in the Museum of Art at New York, and the third in the museum founded by the late Sir Henry Peek at Lyme Regis. The tablet recording the contract for the 240 gur of fruit also exists, and is preserved in the British Museum.

Among the tablets of the time of Nabonidus, translations of all the records known which refer to the family of Ben-Hadad-nathan or Abil-Addu-nāthanu have been given, and examination of the numerous other tablets of the reigns of his predecessors and his successors down to the time of Darius, and perhaps Xerxes, shows that similar more or less complete family histories could be made. One of the most interesting of these, and the most complete on account of the number of documents (by far the greater number of the contracts from Babylon and its neighbourhood, of the period to which he belongs, contain his name) are those referring to Širku, a tablet from whose slave Dāan-bêl-uṣur has been given above (p. 454). This man's history has been tentatively dealt with by the present author in Part IV. of the catalogue of tablets belonging to the late Sir Henry Peek. From a tablet in the Louvre, we find that Širku was not his real name, but that he was called Marduk-naṣir-âbli. The curious thing about this double naming of Širku, however, is, that the majority of the tablets where he is called Širku say that he was the son of Iddina, and the majority of those calling him Marduk-naṣir-âbli say that he is the son of Itti-Marduk-balaṭu. Fortunately documents exist

reversing this parentage, and showing conclusively that Širku and Marduk-našir-âbli are one and the same personage. Were it otherwise, we should have to credit his slaves with two masters, and his wife with two husbands, a state of things probably unknown in Babylonia.

From a tablet dated in the first year of Darius, we learn that he bought a field before the great gate of Uraš in the province of Babylon, this field being beside that of his wife Amat-Bau, which she had brought as her dowry. Other documents record that he made loans of silver and produce, both alone and associated with his brothers. In these his proper name is generally used, but sometimes he was called Širku. The hiring and letting of houses, the buying and selling of slaves, etc., are also recorded of them. In the third year of Darius he and his brothers came into considerable property in Babylon, sharing it among them, and there is also record of Marduk-našir-âbli paying his father's debts. This increase in their resources naturally enabled them to deal in the produce of their fields, and in all probability they managed his wife's as well, whilst there is at least one record that she lent money on her own account. To enumerate all the interesting points which the tablets reveal to us concerning their various transactions, however, would naturally take too much time and space.

In exchange for the slave Dâan-bêl-ušur, the slave's wife, their six children, and a cornfield upon the canal called Tupašu, which Marduk-našir-âbli gave to his wife Amat-Bau, he received from her two sums of silver and one of gold, a ring, and two slaves, who had been part of her dowry. The slaves he gave her, though now her property, were in all probability still at his disposition, but Dâan-bêl-ušur seems to have served him so well when in charge of his affairs, that after having parted with him, though only to his wife, he must have found, to his regret, that he and his

family were naturally not so much at his disposition as when he could call them his own.

Under the name of Marduk-našir-âbli, he appears before us principally in the character of an agriculturalist and dealer in produce, combining with this money-lending on occasion. As Širku, he dealt largely in ships, and apparently also in boats for pontoon bridges. In the fifth year of Darius he was in Elam, and there is a reference to the sending to him of a messenger, "with the charioteers of Bêl-âblaiddina, captain of Babylon." Many years afterwards Širku is said to have received the rent of a house situated "upon the *giššu* of Borsippa," and the question naturally arises, whether *giššu* may not be for *gišru*, "bridge," though a house upon a bridge crossing a comparatively narrow canal near Babylon is certainly not what one would expect.

On the 16th of Sivan in the twenty-sixth year of Darius, Širku was the scribe who drew up a contract referring to two ships, one apparently for service on the Euphrates, the other for the bridge. Later on, he borrowed some money upon the security of two of his female slaves, Mušêzibtum and Narû, the wrist of the former being inscribed with the name of one of his relations, the other with his own name, Širku (it is given as Šišku on the tablet). This loan is distinctly stated to be for the purpose of acquiring "a ship for the bridge" (*êlippu ša giširi*), and this he seems to have bought two months later, unless there was another contract for a vessel which has not come down to us. In the Peek collection is a large tablet referring to the completed bridge, the traffic upon it, and the ships moored to it, suggesting that a portion of it at least was used as a quay or landing-stage. More research is needed, however, ere its precise nature will be clear—perhaps the etymology is misleading, and *gišru* or *giširu* means, in Babylonian, "pier" or "landing-stage" simply.

The following is one of the inscriptions which refer to his hiring a ship—

“(Concerning) the ship of Iddina-Bêl which is with Šamaš-iddina, son of Bêl-iddina, for navigation. He has given the ship for hire as far as *bištum ša šêrûa* (= *birtum ša šêrûa*, “the fortress of *šêrûa*”) for $\frac{1}{3}$ of a mana of white silver, coined, to Širik (Širku), son of Iddinā, descendant of Êgibi. The silver, $\frac{1}{3}$ of a mana, the hire of the ship, and its provisions, he has received. The ship shall not cross the great (water), if it pass, he shall pay 5 mana of silver. Each has taken (a copy of this contract).”

The names of three witnesses and the scribe follow this, after which is the date—

“Babylon, month Adar, day 6th, year 26th, Darius, king of Babylon and countries.”

The tablets in which Marduk-našir-âbli, *alias* Širku, are mentioned, prove that Babylonia maintained its character as a maritime nation to a very late date. As, however, voyages on the ocean are not provable, it is doubtful whether their ships sailed to any great distance—in all probability they confined themselves to making coast-voyages only. Judging from the penalty attached to taking the ship across the great (water), the question naturally arises, whether the sea (the Persian Gulf) may not have been intended. The word used in the original is *rabbu*, which would then correspond with the last word of the poetic expression, “the rolling main.”

Such, as far as space allows, was life at Babylon and the chief cities of Babylonia, where the Israelites dwelt for so many years, and colonies of them existed until a very late date, as the drinking bowls inscribed with charms against sickness and evil spirits in Hebrew and Aramaic show. Some of the Hebrew names contained in the tablets from Babylonia have already been referred to (p. 458), and to these several others may be added, such as Banāwa or Beniah ;

Gamariāwa or Gemariah ; Malakiāwa or Malchiah, who had a son bearing the heathen name of Nergal-êtir ; together with several similarly-formed but otherwise unknown names (as was to be expected). Examples of these are, Azziāwa, Huliāwa, Niriāwa and Agiriāwa. The Gemariah mentioned above was witness, with his compatriot Barjkiā (Berechiah) and others, on the occasion when Ša-Nabû-duppu sold Nanaa-silim, his Bactrian slave-girl. The scribe's name on this occasion was Marduka (Mordecai), son of Êpeš-ili. Mordecai means "the Merodachite," and is interesting as showing how Babylonian monotheism, such as it was, reconciled the Jews to accept what they would otherwise have regarded as a heathen name.

Interesting in the extreme would it be, if we could know what the Jews thought of the country and the city of their captivity. In that enormous walled tract known as the city of Babylon were large open spaces covered with gardens, and cornfields, and orchards, mostly, perhaps almost exclusively, of date-palms, the fruit of which formed such an important part of the food of the people. These were the trees, in all probability, on which the Jewish captives hung their harps when, in their captivity, they mourned for the city of Sion, from which they were so far away. The rivers of Babylon, of which the well-known psalm speaks, were the Tigris and the Euphrates, with the innumerable canals and watering-channels which the nature of the country rendered so necessary to the fertility and productiveness of the land, and without which it would have been a desert.

There, too, they looked upon the buildings of old time, the fanes which were there when their forefather Abraham was a dweller in the land, changed, doubtless, beyond recognition. Chief among these was the great temple of Belus, which the Babylonians called "the temple of the foundation of heaven and

earth," and which Nebuchadnezzar speaks of as "the tower of Babylon." There, too, were the shrines dedicated to *Zēr-panitum*, consort of Merodach, the goddess *Nin-mah*; *Nebo*, the god of wisdom; *Sin*, the Moon-god; *Šamaš*, the Sun-god; *Gula*, the goddess of healing, and many other divinities. Whilst the Jews were there, they must have seen many of this king's building operations—the strengthening of the fortresses and the walls, and the repair and extension of the moats and ditches; the raising of the level of the great street, *Aa-ibûr-sabû* (the remains of which have just been found by the German explorers on the site of the city), along which, yearly, at the beginning of the year, processions went, and the images of the gods were in all probability carried. Then there was the rebuilding of the royal palace, with its roof and doors of cedar, the latter being also overlaid with bronze, probably after the manner of the bronze gates of *Shalmaneser* found by Mr. Rassam at *Balawat*. The thresholds were also of bronze, and the palace was adorned, in other parts, with gold, silver, precious stones, and various other costly things.

They must have seen, also, the construction, between the two great fortifications called *Imgur-Bêl* and *Nē-mitti-Bêl*, of that great building which was to serve as a castle and a royal residence at the same time. This was in connection with the old palace of *Nabopolassar*, *Nebuchadnezzar's* father, built, as already stated, in a fortnight. Chief among the shrines restored by *Nebuchadnezzar* with great magnificence must be mentioned *Ê-kua*, the sanctuary of *Merodach*, in the temple *Ê-sagila* (the temple of *Belus*), and that called *Du-azaga* ("the glorious seat"), otherwise described as "the place of fate," where yearly, on the new year's festival (the 8th and 9th of *Nisan*) the statue of the god *Merodach*, "the king of the gods of heaven and earth," was placed, and the king's future declared on the question being put. Doubtless the

glory of the place attracted not a few, causing them to decide to stay there permanently, and these, mingling with the native population, were lost to Israel, like their brethren of the ten tribes, and even as Nergal-êtir, son of Malakiāwa (see above) seems to have been.

CHAPTER XIII

THE DECLINE OF BABYLON

The Jews who remained at Babylon and other cities of the land—Alexander the Great's intentions with regard to the city, and the result of their non-fulfilment—A Babylonian lamentation dated in the reign of Seleucus Nicator and his son—The desolation of the city after the foundation of Seleucia—The temples still maintained—Antiochus Epiphanes and the introduction of Greek worship—His invasion of Egypt—The Arsacidæ—A contract of the time of Hyspases—Materials for history—Further records of the time of the Arsacidæ—The latest date of Babylonian worship—The Christians of Irak or Babylonia.

NOTWITHSTANDING the return of large numbers of Jews to Jerusalem, a considerable portion of the nation had become attached to the land of their captivity, and remained in Babylon and the other cities of Chaldea, as well as in Persia. These, no longer captives, but settlers by their own free will, had probably decided to stay in the land either from the desire to continue the businesses which they had started there, the relinquishing of which would have meant, in all probability, ruin to themselves and their families; or because of aged relatives for whom the journey to Jerusalem, however much they might have desired it, would have been an impossibility; or because of official and civil positions which they held either at court or in the employment of rich or influential personages, by whose support they hoped to be able to aid their compatriots; or because of the attractions of a great city, whose origins must for them have possessed a

special interest (notwithstanding the horrors of the captivity which their forebears must have experienced there), and whose position for thousands of years as the capital of a large province gave it a preponderating influence, not only in the country of which it was the capital, but in all the civilized world at the time.

This being the case, there numbers of the Jews stayed, and there they witnessed the gradual departure of the sceptre from that city which one of their own writers had described as the glory of kingdoms, and the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency. After the passing of the kingdom into the hands of the alien Persian kings, things went on as usual under their rule for a considerable time—the people lived on their land, and bought and sold, and transacted their ordinary business, and trade seems to have been good (judging from the number of documents which have been preserved) until the reign of Darius Hystaspis. Thereafter there was either a great falling off, or else the documents were deposited in other places, or a more perishable material was used for them. In any case, they become comparatively scarce, and their rarity may be due to the departure of trade from the capital, brought about by the removal of the court from Babylon, and the consequent migration of her merchants to other places.

Things had been going, in fact, from bad to worse for Babylon, and among the clay records left, some of the royal names which we should like to see are to all appearance absent. It was still, however, a place of great importance, when, in the year 331 B.C., it opened its gates to Alexander the Great, surrendering, like Susa and Persepolis, without striking a blow. Doubtless to them it was perfectly indifferent under which foreign potentate they lived, and a change in that respect could not make their condition worse, and might be to their advantage. Had he not died long before the term which nature has fixed, the city

might have taken upon it such a renewed lease of life as would have caused it to exist as a great capital to the present day. As it happened, the Babylonians began to see their fondest hopes realized, for it must soon have become noised abroad that the new conqueror of Asia intended to make Babylon his Eastern capital, and they saw the clearing away of the rubbish which was the preliminary to the restoration of the great and renowned temple of Belus, Ê-sagila (or Ê-sangil as they called it at that time), actually proceeding, not only during the reign of Alexander, but also during that of his successor, Philip, as well. The mental calibre of the latter, however, who came to the throne on the death of Alexander in the year 323 B.C., must soon have told the Babylonians that the realization of his great predecessor's schemes was hopeless, and the downward course of the city's star, arrested as it were for a moment, soon began again.

The next change of rulers was that following upon the unworthy bearing of Antigonus with regard to Seleucus, Alexander the Great's favoured general, who had espoused his claims to the throne of the Eastern empire. After aiding Ptolemy of Egypt against Demetrius, son of Antigonus, he set out with a small force, and gathering recruits in his course, especially among the Babylonians, with whom he was popular, he entered their capital without opposition in 312 B.C., from which date the era of the Seleucidæ is regarded as beginning. How the Babylonians took the foundation of Seleucia on the Tigris, which is often mentioned in the numerous astrological tablets of this period, is not recorded, but from the way in which they speak of the migration of the inhabitants of Babylonia to Seleucia implies that they took it greatly to heart.

"Blessed shall he be who serveth thee as thou hast served us," sang the Psalmist when lamenting the captivity of the Jews at Babylon, and if success in conquest be a sign of blessedness, then Seleucus must

have been happy indeed. The Babylonians could not have regarded the continual and increasing desolation of their city with indifference, however, and it is not impossible that their loyalty to their king suffered somewhat in consequence. This, to all appearance, found vent in expressions of regret, and an old lamentation, referring to the depredations of the Qutû at a period so remote that we can hardly, at this distance of time, estimate, and of which a copy was made for a certain Bêl-zêr-lišir, might well express their feelings at this period :

“For the misfortunes of Erech, for the misfortunes of Agadé, I am stricken.

The Erechitess wept, that departed was her might, the Agaditess wept, that departed was her glory (?) ;

The daughter of Erech wept, the daughter of Agadé cried aloud ;

As for the daughter of Larancha, in her garment her face was hidden.

The Hursagkalamitess wept, that her husband was in trouble ;

The Hulhuthulitess wept, that cast down was her sceptre ;

The Mašitess wept, that her 7 brothers were slain, that her brother-in-law was stricken.

The Agaditess wept, that her elder was slain, the lord of her well-being ;

The Kešitess wept—they have wrought destruction (?) for the name of her house: ‘My helpers are shattered’ ;

The Dunnaitess wept, ‘Who has a resting-place, who has leave to go forth?’

Whose is it to defeat (?) the enemy, (with) the exits cut off?’

The daughter of Niffer wept, for the raging (?) Qutû assembled,

She bowed down her face on account of the trouble of the husband of her well-being.
 The Dûr-îlîtess wept, for the Qutû collected,
 For the son of her city destroyed, the overthrow of her father's house.
 Weep for Erech, ravaging (and) shame has she received—
 As for me, in the storm a place of refuge I know not.
 Weep for Larancha (for the spoiling ?) of (my) mantle I am in trouble.
 My eyes see not my . . . , the mothers are cut off from the child.
 Weep for Niffer, as for me, (with) abundance of affliction (?)
 Heaven has bound me fast ;
 The throne of my glory has been caused to pass away from me ;
 The bridegroom, the husband of my well-being, Bêl has taken away from me."

"Like its original written, made clear, and acquired.

Tablet of Bêl-zêr-lîšîr, son of Bêl-âba-ušur, descendant of the . . .

(By) the hands of Bêl-bullit-su, his son. He who fears the king shall not take (?) (this) tablet (?) away.

Babylon, month Elul, day 15th, year 25th, Siluku and Antiukusu (Seleucus and Antiochus), king of countries."

By those same "rivers of Babylon" where the Israelites had mourned in captivity, thinking of Jerusalem, there the Babylonians themselves came at last to lament the departed glories of their land. Many a time, it is true, they had seen the country which was their fatherland overrun by enemies, but it had always recovered, and risen to a greater height of prosperity

This time, however, there was to be no healing of her wound. The large and well-peopled space within the walls of the great city gradually became uninhabited, and the houses fell into ruin. A time even came at last when the great walls had to be demolished—or at least practically so—in order that they might not afford protection to the lawless bands which infested the country, and were only too ready to make the most of such an advantage.

Notwithstanding the desolation of the city, however, a certain number of people continued to inhabit the site, probably officials of the temples (whose services still continued), and tradesmen who supplied the wants of those whose duty held them attached to the place. Here, year after year, the usual sacrifices were offered to the old gods of the Babylonians, especially "My Lord and Lady," *i. e.* Bêl (Merodach) and Beltis (Zêr-panitum, his consort), and prayers were made for the king at the time reigning, and also for his sons (if he had any). That inscriptions may come to light which will show more clearly the state of things in that vast ruined city is exceedingly probable, and a sufficient number of tablets referring to this period are known to exist even now, and show in some measure the state of the city and the kind of people who dwelt in such parts of it as had been reserved for that purpose.

To those who inhabited Babylon's desolation, the most important thing, in all probability, was the worship, with all the old rites and ceremonies, of the deities whose temples and shrines still existed there. But those old priests and temple scribes occupied their time in another way, namely, the keeping of careful records of every historical event for the purpose of being able to tell the future. These historical notices are preceded by indications of the positions of the moon and the planets, together with the price of grain or other produce, during the period referred

to. The positions of the planets, etc., were combined afterwards, by the "monthly prognosticators," with the historical happenings, for the purpose of foretelling events, which at that late period was probably done much more systematically than during earlier ages, to the great advantage of the modern student of this period.

The following will give an idea of these historical notices:—

(Month Ab, 143rd year, Anti'ukusu, king = 168 B.C., reign of Antiochus Epiphanes.)

"An., the king, marched victoriously among the cities of the land of Meluhha, and . . . the people (*pulitē*,¹ the Greek *πολίτης*) (constructed?) idols (*puppē*, evidently a Greek word, probably meaning "images of gods") and works like a shrine (of?) the Greek(s?)

The inscription then goes on to speak of the appointment of a *sazak* (apparently a grade of priests) by the king, the handing to him of the gold in the treasury of Ê-saggil for the great (shrine) of Bêl, the (dedication?) of an unsuitable or an untimely image of the god Uru-gala on the 8th day of the month, and other similar occurrences. From the lines translated above, it will be seen that the Babylonians had not by any means escaped from the influence of Greek civilization, not only Greek words, but also, to all appearance, Greek gods and shrines having made their appearance. The word used in speaking of the image of the god Uru-gala is *tamsil*, but the things which the citizens made were *puppē*, possibly used like our word "idol." It is possibly to this period, or a little later, that the transcriptions into Greek of Baby-

¹ As the Babylonians had no means of indicating the sound of *o*, characters containing *u* had to be used in such words as these. The Babylonian pronunciation of the Greek *πολίτης* was, therefore, *politē*. Another form of this plural word, namely, *pulitannu* (*politānu*), also occurs.

lonian tablets (which promise to be of considerable value for the study of the Assyro-Babylonian language) belong.

If the translation given above be correct, it would confirm the account in the second book of Maccabees (vi. 2), from which it would appear that this ruler tried to habituate the Jews to Greek customs, and also to the Greek religion, going even so far as "to pollute also the temple in Jerusalem, and to call it the temple of Jupiter Olympus; and that in Garizim, of Jupiter the Defender of strangers, as they did desire that dwelt in the place" (vi. 2). "The abomination of desolation" which was set on the altar at Jerusalem (1 Macc. i. 54) is understood by commentators to mean an idol-altar, though almost any heathen image would suit the sense, and a statue of a god, with or without a shrine, might be meant. The reference to Meluhha in all probability refers to one of his expeditions to Egypt, and is generally supposed to indicate Ethiopia.

Another change which the Babylonians experienced was when the rule of their Greek masters was exchanged for that of the Parthians, and the Seleucidæ gave way to the Arsacidæ. Concerning the period of the change, and the way in which it came about, very little is known. The varied fortunes of the Seleucid princes is illustrated by the fact that a satrap of Media named Timarchus, in 161-160 B.C., had succeeded in proclaiming himself king of Babylon; and from 153-139 B.C., Arsaces VI. (Mithridates I.) was in possession of all the district east of the Euphrates—Babylonia, Elam, and Persia. After his death, however, all this portion seems to have returned to the rule of the Seleucidæ, and their era was in all probability restored. After the death of Antiochus Sidetes, in 129 B.C., the province of Kharacene became independent under a ruler named Hyaspasines or Spasines, who, two years later, seems

to have made himself master of Babylon. An interesting tablet dated in the reign of this king (who used the Seleucian era) shows something of the state of things on the site of the old city, and that somewhat vividly.

(The inscription is preceded by five introductory lines, which are unfortunately imperfect, but do not seem to affect the transaction as a whole.)

"In the month Iyyar, the 24th day, year 185th, Aspāsīnē (being) king, Bêl-lûmur, director of Ê-saggil, and the Babylonians, the congregation of Ê-saggil, took counsel together, and said thus—

"Itti-Marduk-balaṭu, chief of the construction over the artificers (?) of the houses of the gods, scribe of Anu-Bêl, son of Iddin-Bêl, who formerly stood (?) at the side of Aspāsīnē, the king, who (relieved?) went in the gate of the king; lo, this is for Bêl-âḥê-uṣur and Nabû-mušêtiq-ûrri, his sons—

"(As) they find the whole of his keep, a sum (?) has been collected (?) in the presence of the aforesaid Bêl-lûmur and the Babylonians, the congregation of Ê-saggil.

"From this day of this year we will give 1 mana of silver, the sustenance of Itti-Marduk-balaṭu, for their father, to Bêl-âḥê-uṣur and Nabû-mušêtiq-ûrri, from our (own) necessities. The amount, as much as Itti-Marduk-balaṭu, their father, has taken, they shall keep for (his) keep, and they shall give the grant for this year.

"(Done along) with Bêl-ṣunu; Nûr; Muranu; Iddin-Bêl; Bêl-uṣur-ṣu, the scribe of Anu-Bêl, and the deputy-scribe of Anu-Bêl."¹

Though the translation is necessarily, from the

¹ In 1890, when this inscription was copied, it was in the possession of Mr. Lucas, who kindly gave me permission to publish it. I do not know who possesses the tablet at present. The seal-impression at the end is exceedingly indistinct.

mutilation of the text, not altogether satisfactory, certain items of information which it contains will hardly admit of doubt. There were still inhabitants of the city, there were temple-servants, who were probably under a kind of overseer of the works, and these apparently attended to all the temples. Whether this man was too old to work or not is doubtful, but it would seem that it was considered too much that his sons should keep him altogether, hence the drawing up of the document here quoted.

It is noteworthy that, instead of Merodach, or Bêl-Merodach, the god of Babylon, who became the chief deity of all Babylonia, a new deity appears, namely, Anu-Bêl, *i. e.* Anu the Lord, or, paraphrased, the Lord God of Heaven, probably the god Merodach identified with Anu. The religion of the Babylonians probably underwent many changes during this later period, when those who belonged to it came into contact with foreigners, many of them most intelligent men, whose teaching must have had with them great weight.

Another important inscription, in the British Museum, gives many details of the period of this little-known king, Aspāsinē. From this we learn that the Elamites made incursions in the neighbourhood of the Tigris. Pilinussu, the general in Akkad, apparently carried on operations against another general, and seems to have gone to the cities of the Medes before Bāgā-asā, the brother of the king. A man named Te'udišī also seems to have opposed the general in Akkad. Yet another inscription of the same period states that Ti'imūṭusu, son of Aspāsinē, went from Babylon to Seleucia (on the Tigris), showing that the former renowned place was still regarded as one of the cities of the land. At this time one of the opponents of Aspāsinē's generals was "Pittit, the enemy, the Elamite." Elam, to its whole extent, was smitten with the sword, and Pittit (was slain, or

captured). Sacrifices were made to Bel, probably on account of this victory.

Similar inscriptions of the time of the Arsacidean rule in Babylonia also exist, and would probably be useful if published. Unfortunately, they are all more or less damaged and mutilated, but of those which I have been able to make notes of, one may be worth quoting. The following extract will show its nature:—

“This month I heard thus: Aršakā the king and his soldiers departed to the city of Arqania. . . . (I) heard thus: The Elamite and his soldiers departed to battle before the city Apam'a which is upon the river Šilḫu . . .”

The remainder is very mutilated, and requires studying in conjunction with all the other inscriptions of the same class, though even then much must necessarily be doubtful.

In many of these inscriptions each of the long paragraphs ends with a reference to the sacrifices which had been made in the temples of Babylon among the ruins, and sometimes, though rarely, they refer to something of the nature of an omen. The following will serve as an example:—

“. . . descended to Babylon from Seleucia which is upon the Tigris. Day 10, the governor of Akkad . . . the congregation of Ê-saggil, (sacrificed) one ox and 4 lambs in the gate Ka-dumu-nuna of Ê-saggil, [and] made (prayer for the life) of the king and his preservation. On the 5., one ox and 3 lambs (they sacrificed). The congregation of Baby]lon came to Ka-dumu-nuna of Ê-saggil, offerings like the former ones were made . . . went forth from Sippar. This month a goat brought forth, and the litter was 15.”

Contract-tablets, some of them of a very late date indeed, within a decade or two of the Christian era, show that the temples still existed, and that sacrifices and services still went on, probably uninterruptedly, at the temples of Babylon, and this implies that,

though the country had no national existence, the beliefs of the people survived for many centuries the downfall of their power. In all probability, what took place at Babylon had its counterpart in other places in the country—the fanes renowned of old—as well. Indeed, it is known that, at the most perfectly preserved of the temple-towers of Babylonia at the present day—that at Borsippa, now and for many centuries known as the Birs Nimroud, “the tower (as it is explained) of Nimrod,”—the services and worship were continued as late as the fourth century of the Christian era. The worship of Nebo, the god of wisdom, or, rather, letters, had always been extremely popular, hence, in all probability, the continuation of his cult until this late date. But this was to all appearance the last remnant of the powerful and picturesque creed of old Babylon, and details of its slow and gradual disappearance from the religious beliefs of the world would probably be as interesting as the story of its growth and development.

“The Church at Babylon,” mentioned in 1 Peter v. 13, is generally understood allegorically, as of the Church in the world, or that in the great Babylon of the time when the apostle wrote, namely, Rome. Though it is unknown whether a Christian Church existed in his time anywhere in Babylonia, it is probably certain that the native Christians of Baghdad (and Irāk in general) are pure descendants of the ancient Babylonians, to whom, in form and stature, as well as in character, and their tendency to progress, they have a great likeness. The same may be said of the native Christians of Assyria.

Could we but know the history of Assyria at this period, it is very probable that we should find it to resemble in certain things—perhaps in the main—that of Babylonia after her downfall. From the religious point of view, also, there must have been similarity. They, too, knew the worship of the

“merciful Merodach,” to them a type of Christ, and his father Êa (from whom he obtained the means of helping mankind), in name and position a type of Jah, God the Father, whom the Christians worshipped. But we shall never in all probability know whether they thus analyzed and compared the two faiths, though it is very possible that they did, for it is said that the Egyptians were attracted to Christianity by the comparison of Christ with their Osiris. Such, however, is the tendency of the mind of mankind. Ever unwilling to break with the old, he seeks for some analogy in the new, to form a bridge whereby to pass to higher things. Minor deities have ever tended to become Christian saints, and such may have been—indeed, probably was—the case with the Babylonians and the Assyrians.

INDEX

- AA, Aê, Ea (Aos), 17, 26, 56, 61, 77; ?the same name as Yâ, 59, 112; transferred to Merodach, 32, 113; his other names and titles, 62; abode and form, 62, 63; offspring, attendants, and consort, 63, 64; parentage, 17, 64; god of handicrafts, rivers, and water, the sea and life therein, 62, 63; ever ready with counsel, 64; warns Pir-napistim of the coming of the Flood, commands him to build a ship, and tells him what to say to the people, 102; reproaches Bel, 107; enters the ship and deifies Pir-napistim, 107, 108; worshipped at Eridu, 160; month Iyyar dedicated to him, 65
- Aa, etc., figures of, 247
- Aa (Aê, Ea), Yâ, Ya'u, names containing, 59
- Aa (goddess), 160
- Aah-mes, Egyptian captain of marines, 270
- Aah-mes, Pharaoh, 269, 270
- Aa-ibur-sabû, Babylon's festival street, 405, 472
- Aa-rammu of Edom, 374
- Abarakku*, 258
- Abdi-Asirta (Abdi-Asirti, Abdi-Asratum, Abdi-Astarti), the Amorite, 278, 293; the forms of his name, 314; writes to the king of Egypt, 314
- Abdi-îli (Abdeel), 157
- Abdi-li'iti of Arvad, 374
- Abdi-milkutti of Sidon beheaded, 386
- Abdi-tâba of Jerusalem, 233; in a different position from Melchizedek, 235; writes to the king of Egypt, 294, 295, 297-299; see also 293
- Abed-nebo (Abed-nego), the Babylonian name of Azariah, 403
- Abed-nego, 129, 403
- Abel-Beth-Maachah, 352, 353
- Abê-ramu, 148
- Abêsu' (Ebisum), king, 153, 155; his daughter hires a field, 167
- Abi-baal of Samsimuruna, 386
- Abil-Addu-nathânu, the story of, 459 ff.
- Abil-akka, 352
- Abil-Sin, king, 148, 153
- Abi-nadib (Abinadab), 438, 439
- Abram, Abraham, his parentage, meaning of his first name, and traditions concerning him, 146, 147, 196; a Chaldean or Babylonian, 147; probable Babylonian and Assyrian forms of his name, 148; the importance of his period, 149 ff.; his seeming mistrust of the sons of Heth, 150, 151; was there a movement towards monotheism in his time? 198, 199; the Sabeans dedicate a chapel to him, 203
- Abrech*, Sayce's explanation of, 258
- Abriqu*, 258
- Absence of names of Egyptian kings, 250

- Abubu*, one of the weapons of Merodach, 24
 Abu-habbah (Sippar), 158, 411
 Abu-ramu, 148
 Abydenus, 63, 384, 385, 393
 Abyss, the, measured by Merodach, 26. *See* Apsū, Apason
 Accad, a city of Nimrod's kingdom, 118. *See* Akkad
 Accho, 277; lawless acts of the people, 281, 282, 360, 374
 Achzib (Akzibi), 374
 Adad (Hadad). *See* Addu
 Adad-nirari III., king, 339, 342, 344; inscriptions of, 340, 341, 343. *See* Addu-nirari
 Adam, various etymologies of the word, 78; a similar word in the bilingual story of the Creation, 78, 79
 Adamah, 292
 Adaya, 297
 Addu (Hadad), 157, 277
 Addu-'idri, 329; resists the Assyrian king, 334, 335; = Ben-Hadad, 337
 Addu-nirari of Assyria, 279
 Addu-nirari, king of Nuhasse, 317
 Adini of Til-barsip, 328
 Adonis (*see* Dumuzi, Tammuz), 82, 279
 Adoni-zedek, 324
 Adoption, 173, 175-177, 463
 Adram(m)elech, 378, 384, 385
 Aesculapius, the serpent, and the magic herb, 109
 Agad, Agadé, 124, 412, 422; its temple-tower, 136; misfortunes sung, 477. *See* Akkad
 Agaditess, lamentation of the, 477
 Ahab (Ahabbu of the Sir'îlâa), 329-331, 335, 337, 338
 Ahaz and Tiglath-pileser, 353, 356
 Ahima, prince, 154
 Ahi-milki of Ashdod, 386
 Ahi-miti of Ashdod, 369
 Ahi-tâbu (Ahitub), 281
 Ahuni of Til-barsip, 328
 Ahuramazda, 426, 427
 Ain-anab, 293
 Ainsworth, W. F., his description of the ruins of Haran, 200
 Ajalon, 280, 297
 Akaya, prince, 154
 Akizzi, king of Qatua, 290, 317
 Akkad (Accad), 119; references to the country and its language, 121, 412; the ideograph for, 122; in early times a collection of small states, 123; names of their capitals, 124; the gods of, 415; revolt in, 415; weeping in, 416
 Akkad, the city (Agadé), 124, 135
 Akkadian, Akkadians, 119, 120, 121; probably migrants, 134; will overthrow the nations, 123; their language that of most of the earlier inscriptions, 124; its gradual disuse, 125; disappearance of their specific racial type, 125; their literature current also in Assyria, 126; their laws retained, 125; transcription and translations of inscriptions, 219-221
 Akkû (Accho), 374
 Alasia (? Cyprus), 277
 Al Astarti, the city of Astarte, 278
 Al bêth Ninip, "the city of the temple of Ninip," 278
 Aleppo, 304, 329
 Allala-bird, Istar breaks his wings, 96
 Allat, the temple of, 182
 Alliance with commoners, 166; alliance by marriage, 276
 Amadeh, 273
 Amāna, the god Amon (Ammon), 278
 Amanus mountains, 349, 368
 Amaru, a name of Merodach, 54
 Amar-uduk, the full form of Merodach, 54
 Amasis, pharaoh, Babylonian vassal, 401
 Amattu (Hamath), 363
 Amedi, city, 372
 Amen-em-heb, officer of Thothmes III., 272

- Ameni (Amen-em-ha), inscription of, 261
- Amenophis II., 273; Amenophis III., 274, 316; Amenophis IV., 269, 293, 299, 302; his names, 303
- Amki, the cities of, 288, 289, 317
- Amminadab (Ammi-nadbi) of Beth-Ammon, 389
- Ammi-titana, king, 153; extent of his dominions, 155; his daughter's wedding-contract, 166; lord of Amurrū, 215
- Ammi-zaduga, king, 153; tablet dated in his reign, 168, 332
- Ammonites (Amanians), 329, 333
- Ammurabi, a form of the name Hammurabi, 209
- Ammurapi, a late form of Hammurabi, 210
- Amna, a name of the sun-god, 144
- Amon (Ammon), the Egyptian god, 278
- Amoria (the land of the Amorites), 155, 205, 206, 207, 208, 374, 422
- Amorite, Amorites, 156, 157; in Babylonia, 169, 277, 310; tribute from the, 328, 341; their kings do homage to Cyrus, 422
- Amorite deities, 156, 170 *n.*
- Amorite names, 170
- Amorite tract, the, 169, 312
- Amorite, an, the father of Jerusalem, 316
- Amosis, the prince who knew not Joseph, 307
- 'Amq, identified with Amki, 289
- Amraphel (Hammurabi), 125, 152; his successor, 153, 187, 188; Amraphel identified with Hammurabi by Prof. Schrader, 209; explanations of the final *l*, 211; colophon-dates of his reign, 211-214
- Amtheta, mother of Abram, 146
- Amu, the ethnic name of the "impure" Hyksos kings, 265
- Amurrū (the land of the Amorites), 122, 134, 155, 205, 206 (207), 208, 328, 341; ruled over by Sargon of Agadé, 215; claimed by Hammurabi, 215; ruled by Ammi-titana, 311; the cuneiform ideographs for, 122, 311, 312; used for "west," 311
- Amurrū (the god), 156, 312
- Amurrū (personal name), 157
- Amytis, 407
- Anab, 293
- Anamini, the spring of, 305
- Animals created by Merodach, 40; animals sent into the ark, 103, 117; animals held in honour at On, 264, 265
- Ankh-kheperu-Ra, "the beloved" of Amenophis IV., 303
- Anman-ila, king, 54 *n.*, 154
- Annihilation, the, of a nation, 393
- Annunit (Anunit), 224. *See* Anunitum
- Anos (= Anu), 17
- Ansan city, 411, 420, 421
- Ansar and Kisar, production of, 16; their names, 65; connection of Ansar with Asshur, 66; identity of the two deities, 66; similar names, 67
- Ansar hears of the revolt of Tiamtu, 20
- Antiochus (Epiphanes), tablet referring to his reign, 480
- Anu, god of the heavens, 16; asked to subdue Tiamtu, 20; fails, 21; mentioned with Istar, 41; worshipped at Erech, 160, 231; Merodach finds a place for him, 26; he joins with other deities to send a flood, 101
- Anu-Bêl, the god, 482, 483
- Anunitum, goddess of Sippar, 160; 'Nabonidus' and Belshazzar's offerings to her temple, 450
- Anunnaki (spirits or gods of the earth), creation of, 40; present at the Flood, 104
- Aos (Aa, Aê, or Ea), 17. *See* Aa
- Apam'a (Apameia), city, 484

- Apason (Apsū, the primæval ocean), 16; husband of Tauthé (Tiamtu), 17
 Apharsathchites, the, 391
 Apharsites, the, 391
 Aphek, city, 330
 Apophis ('Apop'i), 262
 Apparazu, city, 334
 Apsū (= Apason), the primæval ocean, the abyss, 17; non-existent at the beginning, 39; its fountain, 41, 44; E-sagila there, 40, 43; the abode of Tammuz, 43
 Arabia, Sennacherib king of, 378, 381
 Arabians (Arbâa), 329, 333, 388, 391; in alliance with Sennacherib, 382
 "Arabic" dynasty, the, 169
 Arabs, 347
 Aramaic dialects, 140
 Arame, king, 334
 Aramean tribes, 347, 356
 Arameans, 371
 Aram-naharaim, 207
 Ararat (Urartu), 127, 336, 347, 351, 367, 368
 Ararah, 293
 Ararma, Akk, name of Larsa, 218
 Araske (Nisroch, the god Assur), 378
 Arazias, land of, 341
 Arbaces, the Scythian, 393
 Arbela, 412
 Archevites, the, 391
 Arganâ, city, 329
 Argob, 313
 Arioeh, 164; identified with Rim-Aku or Eri-Aku, 209
 Arioeh, the king's captain, 403
 Ark (ship), command to build the, given by Aê (Ea, Aa), 102, 117; description of the, 103; entered by Pir-napistim, his family, etc., 103; given into the hands of a pilot, 104; stopped by the mountain of Nisir, 105; Bel's anger on seeing it, 106; its building and provisionment, 103, 115
 Armenia, 311, 344, 373; the sons of Sennacherib take refuge there, 378
 Armenians (Mannâa), 387
 Arnon, 313
 Arpachshad, possible etymologies of, 143, 144 "
 Arpad, 340, 345, 347
 Arqania, city, 484
 Arrabha (Arrapchitis), 346
 Arsakâ (Arsaces), departs to Arqania, 484
 Art of the Hittites, 323
 Artaxerxes, friendly to the Jews, 428; his death, 429
 Artificers of the ark saved in the vessel, 103, 115, 117
 Aruada (Arvad), 386, 390
 Aruru, the goddess of Sippar-Aruru, 43, 44; aids Merodach to create the seed of mankind, 40; creates Ea-bani, 93
 Arvad, city, 272, 322, 328, 386, 390
 Arvadites (Arudâa), 329, 374
 Arzauya of Ruhizzu, 290
 Arzawa, 298
 Asa of Judah, 327
 Asaridu, letter of, 210
 Asari-lu-duga (Merodach), 54, 155
 Asaru or Asari, a name of Merodach, 54, 143
 Asdudimma, 369
 Asenath, the name, 258; legend concerning her, 259
 Ashdod, 322, 369, 370, 376, 386
 Ashdodites (Asdudâa), 374
 Asherah, the, 278, 314
 Ashtoreth, Ashtaroth, 156, 157, 278, 313
 Askelon, 277, 297; conquered by Rameses II., 305; by Meneptah II., 306, 374, 386
 Asnapper (Assur-bani-âpli), 391; letter apparently addressed to him, 210
 Aspâsinê (Hyspazines), Kharacenean king, 482, 483
 Assarachoddas (Esarhaddon), 378

- Asshur, builder of the cities of Assyria, 118
- Asshur, city, creation or foundation of, 28, 38
- Assur (Asshur), city, 28; land of, 340; revolts, 345, 346, 374; city, 422
- Assur, the national god of the Assyrians, 202, 329, 340; Delitzsch's etymology of, 66
- Assurâaitu, queen, 392
- Assur-âhâ-iddina (Esarhaddon), 392
- Assur-bani-âpli, 129; letters to, 201, 410; restores the temple of Nusku at Haran, 202; see also 251; refers to Sennacherib, 382; his reign, 388-392; his palace discovered, 394
- Assur-dan, king, 344; wars in Babylonia, etc., 345
- Assur-êtil-îlâni-ukînni, 392
- Assur-mulik (Assur-munik), 385
- Assur-nadin-sum, son of Sennacherib, made king of Babylon, 379; his deposition, 380
- Assur-nasir, eponym, 410
- Assur-nasir-âpli revolts against his father, 327; attacks Carchemish, 321; marches to the Mediterranean, 328
- Assur-nirari II. marches to Hatarika, Arpad, 345; and Namri, 346
- Assur-uballit to Amenophis III., 282
- Assur-uttir-asbat = Pitru, 329
- Assyria, Assyrians, 122, 123; spoke the same language as the Babylonians, 126; their origin, 126; character, rulers, artistic skill, 128; invasion by, 331; revolt of, 345, 374; downfall of, 391 ff., 395; Christians of, 485
- Assyro-Babylonian language, the, widely known, 140, 275
- Astamaku, city, 334
- Astarte (Istar) and the Asherah, 314
- Astyages' operations against Cyrus, 411
- Asur-nadin-âhi of Assyria, 283
- 'Atar-'ata ('Atar-ghata), Tar-'ata, Atargatis, or Derketo, 203
- Atargatis, goddess of Haran, 203
- Aten, the sun's disc, its suggested etymology, 303
- Athribis, 389
- Atra-hasis (Gk. Xisuthrus), a name of Pir-napistim, 107, 117; the coming of the Flood revealed to him in a dream, 107
- Avaris, the Hyksos shut up in, 252; the centre of their rule, 254; taken by the Egyptians, 270
- Avitus of Vienne, Bishop, 47
- Ay, pharaoh, 303
- Azariah, 338, 348
- Aziru, 279, 293, 313, 315
- Azor (Azuru), 375
- Azriau or Izriau (Azariah), 348, 349
- Azuri of Ashdod, 369
- Azzati (Gaza), 285
- BA'ALI, city, 340
- Ba'ali-ra'asi, 337
- Ba'al(u) of Tyre, 386
- Baal-zephon (Ba'ali-sapuna), 349; (Ba'il-sapuna), 369
- Ba'asa (Baasha), 333
- Baba (Beby), 261; his inscription, 262
- Babel = Babylon, 118, 135
- Babel, Tower of, supposed, 44, 132-141, 398
- Bâbîa, name, 456
- Babylon, founded by Merodach, 40; principal centre, 124; Dynasty of Babylon, 142, 152, 153; city destroyed by Sennacherib, 380, 381; Jehoiachin carried to, 399; the gods of Akkad enter, 415; at the time of the Captivity, 471-473; the proposed new capital under Alexander the Great, 476; its walls dismantled under the Seleucidæ, 418; the Church at, 485; tablets dated at, 432, 440-444, 448, 449, 459, 460, 464, 466, 478
- Babylonia (Sumer and Akkad, Shinar), 118, 119; majority of inscriptions Semitic, 119; feder-

- ated under Hammurabi, 149; change in its rule, 152; under Assyrian rule, 327, 356, 357, 371, 379, 380, 386, 391; under Cyrus, 419 ff.; Darius and his successors, 424 ff.; the Greeks, 475 ff.; Kharaceniens, 481; Parthians, 484
- Babylonia at the time of Abraham, 171, 347
- Babylonian, Babylonians, character, 150; dress, 171; manners, 172, 391; racial characteristics, 119, 120; downfall of their empire, 415; fought in the army of Cambyses, 467; their religion, 49 ff., 159 ff.; gods worshipped at a late date, 479
- Babylonian Chronicle, the, 361, 383, 385
- Bactrian slave-girl, the, 471
- Bāga-asā, brother of Hyspasines, 483
- Baghdad, the Christians of, 126
- Bahiani, 322
- Balawat, gates of, 405
- Ball, the Rev. C. J., 54; compares Akkadian with Chinese, 121
- Bardes (Barzia), 424
- Baruhi-īlu (? Baruchiel), 458
- Bashan, the plain of, 277
- Bashmurites, origin of the, 266
- Behistun (rock), 426
- Bêl, "the lord," a name given to Merodach, 32, l. 10, 54; = Baal, Beel, etc., 55; as god of lordship and dominion, 58; his dislike for Pir-napistim, 102; his anger at the escape of the patriarch and his people from the Flood, 107. *See* Anu-Bêl
- Bêl, "the lord" = Ellila (Illila) = Illinos, 17; called "the father," 32, l. 10
- Bel and the Dragon, story of (= the Semitic Babylonian story of the Creation), 20
- Bêl-âbla-iddina, captain of Babylon, 469
- Bêl-âhê-iddina, one of Neriglissar's captains, 444
- Bêl-bullit-su (a scribe), 478
- Bêl-êtiranni, major-domo of Neriglissar, 439
- Bêl-ibni (Belibus), 379
- Belichus (river), 328
- Bel-Merodach, 18
- Belos (Bel-Merodach), 17, 18
- Bêl-rêšûa servant of Belshazzar, 447
- Bel-sarra-bullit, agent of Nabonidus and Belshazzar, 450
- Bêl-sarra-usur, chief of a Median province, 367
- Bel-shamin worshipped at Haran, 203
- Belshazzar (Bêl-sarra-usur), son of Nabonidus, 414; was he descendant of Nebuchadnezzar? 339, 407; as crown prince, 412, 447 ff.; in Akkad, 412, 449; his position, 414; though heir to the throne, 447, never mentioned as king, 419; a sale of clothes, 449; his appointment of Daniel, 419; his death, 417-419
- Bêl-sum-iskun, father of Neriglissar, 409, 438
- Bêl-tarsi-îli-ma, of Calah, 343
- Belteshazzar (Daniel), explanation of the name, 402
- Beltis, goddess, 415
- Bel-usallim, the enchanter, tablet of, 155
- Bêl-Yau, "Bel is Jah," name, 59
- Bêl-zêr-lîsir, copy of an old lamentation made for, 477, 478
- Bene-berak (Banâa-barqa), 375
- Ben-Hadad II. (son of Ben-Hadad I.), 330; restores cities, 331; besieges Samaria, 333; meets Shalmaneser, 335; see also 329, 337, 338, 342
- Bennu*, the bird of Râ or Rê, 265
- Berechiah, 471
- Bêri . . . , the Hasabite, to the king of Egypt, 288
- Berlin Museum, 372
- Berosus, the Babylonian author, 63 378, 379 (siege of Jerusalem), 384, 385 (death of Sennacherib), 406, 408, 409, 410, 418, 422

- Bertin, George, his suggestion with regard to the "sons of god," 86
- Beth-Ammon, 322, 386, 389
- Beth-Ammonites (Bt-Ammanâa), 374
- Beth-arbel, 361
- Beth-Dagon (Bt-Daganna), 375
- Bethel, the, at Haran, 201 (*see* Bêt-ili); division of property declared in the, 180
- Beth-Ninip, the city, 299
- Bethuel, the name, 245
- Bêt-ili (= Beth-el), the place where declarations were made, 180; the Bethel at Haran, 201
- Beyrout, 293
- Biamites, origin of the, 266
- Bilingual story of the Creation, 38-41
- Bin-Addu, 317
- Bin-Addu-'idri, 329. *See* Ben-Hadad
- Birch, Dr. S., 253
- Birds, sending forth of the, 106, 116
- Birejik, 207
- Birs-Nimroud (Tower of Nimrod), services in, 485. *See* E-zida
- Bt-Amukkâni (Chaldean tribe), 356
- Bt-Bahiani, 322
- Bt Humri, Bt Humria, 332, 352, etc.
- Bt Ninip in the province of Jerusalem, 235
- Bt-Yakin, 371
- Black Obelisk, 332, 337
- Blessed, the, the abode of, at the mouths of the rivers, 73
- Boats of skins, 319
- Body, the, of Joseph not taken at once to Canaan, 266, 267
- Boghaz Keui, 317
- Borsippa, the temple tower at, 137; tablets dated at, 461, 462. *See* Birs-Nimroud, E-zida
- Bosanquet (Mr.), 345
- Bow of Merodach, 28
- Branding of animals, 457
- Brick in Babylonia, 135
- Brugsch, Prof., 253, 304, 305; his translation of the inscription of Baba, 262
- Bubastis, 263
- Budu-flu of Beth-Ammon, 374, 386
- Builders, Babylonian kings as, 398
- Building of the ship or ark, 102, 103, 117
- Bull, divine, sent against Gilgames and his friend, 97; killed and mutilated by the latter, 97, 98
- Bungun-ila, king, 54 *n.*, 154
- Burial of Seqnen-Rê, 269
- Burra-burias (Burna-burias), king, 276, 293; speaks of Canaan, 205; his letter to Amenophis III., 281
- Bur-Sin, king, 124, 164; meaning of his name, 217, 218
- Buzu, city, 182
- Buzur-Kurgala, the pilot or boatman of the ship (ark), 104
- CAEDMON, 47
- Cain and Abel, parallel to the story of, 82-84
- Calah (Nimroud), built by Asshur, 118, 126, 341; statues at, 343; revolt in, 346
- Calne, 348
- Calneh, one of the cities of Nimrod's kingdom, 118; identified with Niffer, 126, 135
- Camarina (Urie), 146; its probable etymology, 147, 197
- Cambyses (Kambuzia), performs ceremonies, 416; becomes king, 424; tablet of his reign, 466; his campaign in Egypt, 467
- Canaan, 204, 205, 301, 304, 306
- Canaanites, Rameses II. and the, 305
- Canals, Babylonian, importance of, 159
- Canon, the Babylonian, agrees with that of Ptolemy in naming Pûlu or Poros, 357, 358
- Canon of Ptolemy, 358, 398
- Canons, the eponym, 352, 353, 358
- Cappadocia, 318
- Captives asked for, 301

- Caravans, attacks on, 281, 285, 286
 Carchemish, 272, 304, 319, 321, 329-334, 339, 367
 Carchemishites, 350
 Carmania, Nabonidus exiled to, 418
 Carmel, Thothmes III. at, 271
 "Cedar, beloved of the great gods," the, 76
 Chaboras (Habor), river, 364
 Chaldean, Chaldeans, the tribes, 341, 347, 356; not liked by the Babylonians, 371; Esarhaddon and the, 388; Nabopolassar supposed to be a, 396
 Chaldean Christians, the, 394
 Characters, Assyrian, 312; Babylonian, 122
 Chariots of the Hittites, 319
 Chedor-, 209. *See* Kudur-
 Chedorlaomer, 209, 215; at first identified with Kudur-mabuk, 222; probably the Kudur-lahmal, or Kudur-lahgumal of the inscriptions, 223, 232
 Cherub, cherubim, 80-82
 Chiefs of Takhsi made captive, 273
 Chinzeros (Ukîn-zēr), 356, 357
 Choosing the inheritance, 180
 Christians, of Mossoul and its neighbourhood, 394; of Baghdad and Irak, 485
 Chronological trade-document, a, 398
 Cilicia (Kefto), 274, 368; places near, conquered by Sennacherib, 379
 Cilicians, the, 390
 Cities, creation of, in Babylonia, 28; their growth, 171; invoked as deities, 181
 Cities, etc. of the western states, before the Hebrews, 277
 Cittaeans, 360
 Civilization in Babylonia, antiquity of, 170
 Cleopatra's Needle, 265
 Coast-lands, Mediterranean, pay tribute to Assur-bani-âpli, 388
 Colophon-dates, 178-182, 184, 185, 187, 188, 211-214
 Combat with the Dragon, 18 ff.
 Commagene (Kummuh), 319, 329, 372
 Commissariat, letter concerning the, 287
 Conciliation, Elamite policy of, 233
 Confusion of tongues, the, 132, 133, 139, 140, 170
 Congregation, the, of E-saggil 126 B.C., 482
 Constellations, Merodach sets the, 27
 Consulting the teraphim, 247
 Cordial relations between Syria and Egypt in the time of Amenophis II., 275
 Cossaeans (Kassû), 373
 Costume of the people in Babylonia 2000 B.C., 171
 Countries known to the Babylonians and Assyrians, list of, 206
 Courts of justice in the temples and at the gates of cities, 163
 Creation, the Hebrew story of, 11 ff.; how it grew, 9 ff.; differences between it and the Babylonian accounts, 34 ff., 48-49
 Creation-legend, the Semitic, an heroic poem, 10; extracts from, 18, 19, 21-23, 35, 36; remarks upon, 20, 33-38
 Creation-legend, the bilingual, 38-45; why compiled, 39
 Creation-legends, though differing, have the same ideas in common, 10
 Creation-tablet, the first, 16; Damašcius' version, 16; remarks thereon, 20; the second, 20, 21; third, 22; fourth, 23-26; fifth, 26-28; last, 29-31
 Cruelty of the Egyptians to captives, 273
 Cultivation, tablet referring to, 456, 457
 Cure of Gilgames, the, 108, 109
 Cush, the father of Nimrod, 118, 204
 Cuthah, the temple-tower at, 136; tribute from, 341; its site found by Rassam, 394

- Cylinder-seal with supposed representation of Adam's fall, 79
- Cyprus (Yatnana, or, better, Yanaanana), 128, 304, 373; its kings, 386, 387; tributary to Egypt, 272; aids Assur-bani-âpli, 389
- Cyrus, his operations against Astyages, 411; crosses the Tigris, 412; subjugates Babylonia and enters the capital, 415; helped by the Jews, 416; his treatment of Nabonidus, 418; master of Babylonia, 419; his inscription, 420 ff.; champion of the Babylonian gods, 422; restores exiles to their homes, 423; his death, 424
- DACHÉ and Dachos, miswritten for Laché and Lachos, 17
- Dagger of Nebuchadnezzar, the, 432
- Dagon (Dagunu), 59; (Dagan), 142, 279
- Daily Telegraph* expedition, the, 90; results in the finding of a fragment of a second story of the Flood, 117
- Damascius, his version of the Babylonian Creation-story, 16, 17, 63
- Damascus, the city (Dimasqu, Dimasqa), conquered by Rameses II., 305; Israelites build streets there, 331; Mari'u, the king besieged there, 341; "land of," 353; Ahaz goes there, 356, 363
- Damascus, the country (Sa-iméri-su, Iméri-su), 329, 334, 336-338; Mari'u, king of, 341; subdued by Assyria, 348 (353); Rezon of, 354
- Damu, goddess, "the great enchanter," 86
- Daniel, 402, 417
- Daos, the shepherd of Pantibiblon, his long reign, 63
- Dapur, 305
- Darius Hystaspis, mounts the throne of Babylon, 424; the contract-tablets of his reign, 425, 468-471; his monotheism, 426, 427; the extent of his dominions, 427
- Dark head, people of the, 420
- "Dark vine," the, of the Babylonian Paradise, Eridu, 71, 75
- Dâ-sarti, a captive, 302
- Date, probable, of the Hyksos invasion, 265; of the Exodus, 306
- Daughter (perhaps adopted), sale of a, 185
- Dauké (= Damkina), 17, 18; consort of Aa or Ea, 64
- Day the Israelites quitted Egypt, 306
- Days of creation, no reference to, 49
- Dead slave, the, 458, 459
- Death of Salsmaneser II., 339; IV., 361; Sargon, 372; Sennacherib, 383; Esarhaddon, 388; the last king of Assyria, 393; Belshazzar, 419
- Dehavites, the, 391
- Deified kings, 164
- Deities as witnesses, 187
- Deities of Mitanni, 277, 278
- Deities of west Asian origin, 156
- Deities probably foreign, 157
- Delitzsch, Prof., Friedrich, 14, 15, 20, 27, 29, 36, 78; restorations by, 122, 361; his etymology of *sadu*, 248
- Derketo (Atargatis), goddess, 203
- Devotees to the gods, 161
- Diarbekir, 321
- "Dibbara Legend," the, 122
- Digging of canals, dating by the, 159
- Dimasqa, Dimasqu (Damascus), 336, 341, 353, 363
- Dinaites, the, 391
- Diodorus Siculus upon the taking of Nineveh, 393
- Disaster, the Assyrian, at the siege of Jerusalem, 378
- Divination, 247
- "Divine Daughters," the, 160
- Divine honours paid to Egyptian rulers, 270
- Division of property, 178-181
- Divorce, 181
- Double-formed and bull-like monsters, Ea and his attendants, 63, 64
- Dove, swallow, and raven sent forth from the ship (ark), 106

- Downfall of Assyria, the, 392, 393
 Dragon of Chaos, the, 18
 Dreams, royal, 390, 411
 Dress of the scribes in early Baby-
 lonia, 171, 172
 Driver, Prof., 260 *n.*
 Du-azaga, "the holy seat," 405
 Dûdu, 315
 "Due of the Sun-god," the, 167
 Dû-maha, a sacred place, 228
 Dumuzi-Abzu, "Tammuz of the
 Abyss," 43, 63
 Dungi, Babylonian king, 164
 Dunip (Tenneb), city, 277; resists
 the enemies of Egypt, 294
 Dunaanitess, lamentation of the,
 477
 Dura, plain of, 403, 404
 Dûr-Ammi-zaduga, city, 172
 Dûr-Dungi, 325
 Dûr-îli, city, 363
 Dûr-îlites, lamentation of the, 478
 Dûr-Kuri-galzu, 347
 Dûr-Ladinna, 371
 Dûr-Sargina (Khorsabad), the tem-
 ple-tower there, 137, 369
 Dûr-sîr-îlâni, son of Eri-Eaku, 223,
 224, 226, 227
 Dusratta, king of Mitanni, 276, 278,
 304, 316
 Dynasty of Babylon, 142, 152, 153;
 Babylonia at the period of the,
 169 ff.
- EA, the god, 17, 26, 56, etc. *See* Aa
 Eaasarri, 278 *n.*
 Ea-banî (Aê-banî, Aa-banî), the
 man of the wilds, 92; his
 creation and appearance, 93; is
 seen by a hunter, enticed, and
 induced to go to Erech, 94; he
 accompanies Gilgames against
 Humbaba, 94, 95; kills a divine
 bull, 97, 98; his dreams and
 death, 98; his resurrection, 111
 E-ana, E-anna, the temple at Erech,
 39, 229; its sanctuary, 91
 Early life of a Syrian prince, 285
 E-babbara (the temple at Sippar),
 160, 434; expenditure of, 446;
 (the temple of the same name at
 Larsa), 218
 E-bara. *See* E-babbara
 Ebed-tob (Abdi-tâba), 291
 Ebers, Prof., his translation of the
 inscription of Ameni, 261; upon
 Apophis, 263
 Ebisum (Abêsu'), king, 153, 155
 Eden, Garden of, 13, 69; the native
 land of the Babylonians, 14;
 Sippar of Eden, 70, 72; Eden not
 referred to as the earthly paradise
 in the Babylonian inscriptions, 72
 Edina, "the plain" (Eden), 43, 72
 Edom (Udumu), 322, 341, 370, 374,
 386
 Edrei, 313
 Egypt (Musuru, Musru, Musur,
 Misir), 249-309; the Hyksos
 invasion, 251; gradually loses
 Palestine, 290; governors still
 faithful to, 293; invaded by Sen-
 nacherib, 381; an Assyrian pro-
 vince; see also 363, 365, 375
 Egypt, the brook (? river) of, 388
 Egypt Exploration Fund, the, 305
 Egyptian civilization, 250
 Egyptian king, the, to the prince of
 the Amorites, 300
 Egyptian linguistic affinities, 143,
 144
 Egyptian slave, sale of an, 466
 Egyptians (Musurâa), 375; their de-
 cision with regard to the Israelites,
 reason of, 268
 E-hulhul, the temple of Sin or
 Nannara at Haran, 202
 E-kidur-kani, temple at Babylon,
 433
 Ekron (Amqarruna), 375, 376, 377,
 386
 E-kua, sanctuary of Merodach, 472
 Elah, 355
 Elam, a mountainous country, 206;
 its power, 209; conquered by
 Sargon, 362 (363); Merodach-
 baladan in, 373; ravaged by
 Sennacherib, 380; conquered by
 Assur-ban-âpli, 391; acknow-
 ledges the sway of Darius, 427

- Elamite, Elamites, Humbaba, 94, 95; Chedorlaomer, 209, 215, 222, 224, 227; Kudur-mabuk, Kudurlah(gu)mal, etc., 222-225, 230, 232; hostile to Assyria, 372, 379, 380, 391; their incursions near the Tigris, 483; see also 122, 140, 170, 229
- Elath, 353
- Elders, rule of, 280
- Elephants killed by Tiglath-pileser I. in the land of Haran, 200; and in Lebanon, 201; elephants in the district of Niy, 273
- Elephants' tusks, 321
- El-Kâb, 261
- Ellasar, city, 124
- Ellipu, country of, 341, 372
- Elmesum, princess, marriage-contract of, 166
- Elmesum, letter from, to his father, 172
- Eltekah (Altaqû), 375
- Elulaeus of Tyre, 360
- E-mah (temple), 161
- Embankment of the Sun-god, the, 213
- E-melam-anna, the temple of Nusku at Haran, 202
- Emutbâlu or Yamutbâlu, conquered by Hammurabi, 212, 213, 216, 217, 219, 220
- Enchantments, Istar's, 97
- Endowment of an adopted daughter, 173
- Engur, mother of Aa or Ea, 64
- En-nu-gi and the Flood, 101
- Ennun-dagalla, 228
- Enoch, 84
- Ensara and Ninsara, 67
- Ephron, 315
- Eponym dates in the reign of Shalmaneser IV., 358
- Erech non-existent at the beginning, 39; built by Merodach, 41; called "Erech the walled," and ruled over by Gilgames, 91; besieged, 91; other references to the city, 92, 93, 94; rejoicing there on the death of the divine bull, 98; Gilgames returns thither after seeing Pir-napistim, 110; one of the cities of Nimrod's kingdom, 118, 124, 135; its temple-tower, 136; the city delivered to Rim-Sin, 221; lamentation over its misfortunes, 477, 478; tablet dated at, 456
- Eres-ki-gala (Persephone), 279
- Eri-Aku (Eri-Sin), Rim-Aku, 164, 216; inscription of, 219
- Eridu, the Babylonian Paradise, 71, 72, 73; non-existent at first, 39, 42; made, 40; not the earthly city of that name, 43; a type of Paradise, 43; the incantation of, 44; one of the principal cities of Babylonia, 124
- Esâ (? = Esau), 157, 245
- E-saggil, 223, 224. *See* E-sagila
- E-sagila (E-saggil, E-sangil), completed by Merodach, 40, 43; meaning of the name, 43, 139; the temple of Belus, 137, 246, 472; restored by Samsu-iluna, 161; restoration attempted under Alexander and Philip, 476; offerings at, 412, 480; its congregation, 482; see also 409, 415
- E-sagila, the temple "within the Abyss," founded by Lugal-du-azaga, 40, 73
- E-sagila-râmat and her father-in-law's slave, 465, 466
- Esarhaddon (Assur-âhâ-iddina), 383, 384-388; apparently crowned at Haran, 201-202; in Hani-rabbat, 384, 385; in Babylonia and the Mediterranean states, 386, 387; in Armenia, and on the east of Assyria, 388; in Egypt, 251, 388; his death, 388
- Esarhaddon upon his father's expedition against the Arabs, 382
- E-sarra, the heavens, 26
- E-sarra, an Assyrian temple, 328, 340
- E-sa-turra, a temple at Su-anna, 433
- Esau, the name, 157, 245

- Esdraelon, defeat of Syrians at, 271
 Esnunna(k) (Umlias), soldiers of, defeated by Hammurabi, 213; destroyed by a flood, 214; its gods restored by Cyrus, 422
 Etakama (Edagama), of Kinza and Kadesh, 279; pretending to be faithful to Egypt, attacks Amki, 288, 289; hostile to Egypt, 293
 E-temen-ana(-kia), the tower of Babylon, 136, 138, 139; and shrine of E-sagila, 398
 E-temena-ursag, temple, 213
 Etham, 304
 Ethobaal (Tu-ba'alu), 374
 E-tur-kalama, a Babylonian temple, 214, 415
 E-ur-imina-ana(-kia), the tower of Borsippa, 136, 138
 Euphrates, creation of, 40; mentioned, 329, 334, 335, 336, 339, 341, 344, 471, etc.
 Eupolemus concerning Abraham, 146, 196
 Eusebius, 396
 Events chosen to date by, 159
 Evetts, Mr. B. T. A., 408
 Evil-Merodach (Awel-Maruduk), 408; murdered, 409; tablets dated in his reign, 440, 441
 Evolution in the Babylonian story of the Creation, 33, 34
 Exodus, the pharaoh of the, 309
 Expulsion of Eve, a parallel to, 83
 Expulsion of the Egyptians from Palestine, 302
 E-zida, the temple-tower at Borsippa, restored by Nebuchadnezzar, 138, 139, 406; Evil-Merodach, 409; its people resist Kudur-lahgu(mal), 229, 230; its bronze door-step, 405; incantation concerning, 41; see also 412, 415, 485
 Ezra, Sir H. Howorth upon, 427, 429
 "FAIR son," the, his carrying off, 83
 Fall? did the Babylonians possess the legend of the, 79
 Family of the hero of the Flood saved with him, 103, 115, 117
 Famines in Egypt, 260, 261
 Father's lawsuit, a, 182
 Fear of God, lines upon, 50
 Female rule, 280
 Flood, the Biblical story, 87 ff.; the Babylonian story, 100 ff.; introduction to, 89 ff.; first read by G. Smith, 90; a chapter of the Legend of Gilgames, 90; related to Gilgames by Pir-napistim, 101; decided upon by the gods, 101, 102; its approach, arrival, and effect, 104, 105; duration and subsidence, 105, 106; due to the god Bel, 106; why sent, 107, 112; Pir-napistim dreads its coming, 104, 116; the second Babylonian story of the, 117
 Flood-tablets of the Gilgames-series, description of the, 100, 101
 Four kings against five, the, 208
 Fragment of ancient history, a, 325
 Furniture, lists of, 189
 GAD, the name, 246
 Gadlat, goddess of Haran, 203
 Gala-Aruru = Istar the star = the planet Venus, 44
 Galilee, attacked by Tiglath-pileser, 353
 Galilee, South, invaded by Amenophis II., 273
 Garden of Eden, 69
 Garizim, temple at, re-dedicated to Jupiter, 481
 Garment, the vanishing, 23
 Garu, Petrie's identification of, 292
 Gates of city, judgment in the, 163
 Gath (Gimti), 299
 Gath-Carmel, 296
 Gauzanitis, 304
 Gaza (Hazitu), 277, 376, 386, 411; Thothmes III. at, 271; Yabitiri guards, 285; Hanon of, 352, 363, 365, 366
 Gazzani decides upon an expedition, 325
 Gebal (Gublu), 278, 293, 313, 317, 322, 339, 386

- Gebalite, whose brother drove him from the gate, 300
- Gebalites (Gublâa), 350, 374
- Gedeliah, governor of Jerusalem, put to death, 400
- Gemariah, 471
- Gergesa, 324
- Gezer, 297, 299, 306
- Giammu, of the region of the Belichus, 328
- Gigtum, Neriglissar's daughter, 442
- Gihon, river, 69, 70
- Gilead, 353
- Gilgames, ancient hero, king of Erech, 73, 91; the legend concerning him, 90 ff.; hears of the existence of Ea-bani, 92; who consents to go to him, 94; he seeks the place of Humbaba, 94; who is killed, 95; Istar makes love to him, 95, 96; he reproaches her, 96, 97; and she sends a divine bull against them, 97; dreams concerning him, 98; he mourns for Ea-bani and sets out on his great journey, 98; to visit Pir-napistim, 99; meets Ur-Sanabi, the pilot, and Pir-napistim, 99; who tells him the story of the Flood, 101 ff.; he is restored to health, 108, 109; finds the magic plant, 109; loses it, and reaches Erech, 110; sees the spirit of Ea-bani, 111
- Gilgames-series, the getting together of the, 90
- Gilu-hêpa, wife of Amenophis II., 276
- Gimil-Sin, king, 124, 164
- Gimmirraa, the, 390
- Gimti (Gath), 299
- Gimtu (Gath?), 369
- Gindibu'u, an Arabian tribe, 333
- Girgashites, the, 310, 324-326
- Gisdubar, Gistubar, Gisdhubar. *See* Gilgames
- Glosses in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 234 n.
- Gobryas (Gubaru, Ugbaru) of Gutium, enters Babylon, and appoints governors there, 415, 417, 418, 419; (goes) against . . . , 416, 417; receives the kingdom for Cyrus, 419
- "God," names for, in the chief tongues of the ancient East, 170, n.
- Gods and their seats, 160, 415; tithe granted to, 448
- Gods, figures of, found under the pavement of palaces, 247
- Gods identified with Merodach, 58
- Gods of On (Heliopolis), 264
- Gods of the west of Asia, 277
- Gods, the, fear the Flood, 105
- Gods, the, who joined Tiamtu, 18, 25; their punishment, 25
- Gog, 391
- "Gold, much gold," 277, 283
- Gomer, people of, 390
- "Good Wishes," the tablet of, 81
- Goshen, 268
- Government of states, 279
- Gozan, 345, 364
- Greek words in Babylonia, 480
- Greetings, Babylonian, 172, 452, 453, 454
- Gublu (Geba), 313
- Guites, 329; (= Goim?), 332, 333
- Gula, goddess of healing, 86, 472
- Gutians, 158, 170
- Guti-kirmil, 296
- Gutl or Gutium, 206, 207, 415
- Gyges' son, the dream of, 390
- HABATI*, the, 292, 299
- Habbatu*, 291. *See* Habati
- Habiri*, the, 269, 291, 295, 296, 297; they possess the land, 299
- Haburu, city in Babylonia, 446
- Hadad, 160, 277, 330; of Aleppo, 329. *See* Addu
- Hâdara, Rezon's birthplace, 354
- Hades, "the land of no-return," 65
- Hagar, her position, 186; parallels (with differences) to the case of, 174, 175, 185, 236
- Hâi, 315
- Halah (Halahha), 364
- Haligabtan king, the, 283
- Halman, 325

- Hamah (Hamath), 317**
Hamanu (Amanus), mountains, 328, 334, 336, 349
Hamath (Amatte), Hamathites (Amatāa); Irhulēni of, 329, 334; districts of, 349; Yau-bi'idi (Ilu-bi'idi) of, 322, 363; see also 348
Hammatites (? = Hamathites), Eni-lu of the, 350
Hammurabi (Amraphel), changes during his reign, 125; its length, 153; tablets dated therein 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187; references to his conquest of "Mair and Malgia," 187; other references to him, 209-215, 238
"Hammurabi the king," canal, 211
Hammurabi-Samsi, name, 164, 187
Hana-galbat, the caravans of, 286
Hanni, messenger of Egypt, 301
Hanon of Gaza, 352
Hanû, land of, 206
Haran born at Ur of the Chaldees, 144
Haran (city, the Bab. Harran), a centre of lunar worship, 147, 195; Terah and his family migrate thither, 192, 195; its probable origin, 199, 200; its ruins, 200; elephants in the neighbourhood in early times, 200, 201; the importance of its temples, 201; their names, 202; Esarhaddon (?) crowned there, 201, 202; Nabonidus restores the temple of Sin, 202; its renown in later days, 202, 203; the city besieged, 411; deities restored, 414
Harhar, called by the Assyrians Kar-Sarrû-ukîn, 367, 368
Harri-si'isi, 325
Hatānu, servant of Nerglissar, 439
Hatarika, Hatarikka, 344, 345, 349
Hatred of Bel for the hero of the Flood, 102, 113
Hatshepsut, queen regent, 271
Hatta, 288. See Hatti
Hatti, Hattî (Hittites, Kheta, people of Heth), 205, 288, 319, 341; their depredations, 317; ships of, used by Sennacherib, 379; Syria and the Holy Land, 386. See Heth, Hittites
Haupt, Prof. Paul, his view as to the description of the ship or ark, 114
Hauran, the (Hauranu), 336
Hāya, a messenger, 286
Haza, 340
Hazael of Arabia, 382
Hazael of (Sa)-Imēri-su (Damascus), 337, 338, 342
Haza-lu, 336, etc. See Hazael
Hazor, 277, 353
Heathen images, the, of Jacob's household, 247, 248
Heavens, Merodach arranges the, 27
Hebrews, their ancestor and his language, 204; in Egypt, 268; did not leave with the Hyksos, 267; their commonwealth, 327
Heliopolis, 258
Helios (Samas), 203
Hellenizing influence, the, of Antiochus Epiphanes, 480
Hephaistos (Sethos), 381, 382
Hereditary chiefs, 279
Herodotus upon the Temple of Belus, 137, 405; Sennacherib's expedition to Egypt, 381, 382; Nitocris' architectural works, 407; see also 342, 443
Heta-sira, 320
Heth, 368, 369; the sons of, 315. See Hatti, Hittites
Hezekiah (Hazaqiau), 375, 376, 377, 395
Hiddekel, the Tigris, Babylonian form of the name, 84
Hiding heathen images, 248
Hieroglyphic inscriptions of the Hittites, 317
Hilprecht, Prof. H. V., 124
Hire of a ship (by Belshazzar), 450; (by Sirku), 470
Hired "from himself," 188
Hiring of slaves and freemen, for money, 187, 188; for produce, 188; risks of the hirer, 191

- Hirom (Hirummu) of Tyre, 350
 Hittite, Hittites, 140, 205, 274, 277, 315-323, 341; attack Teneb, 316; tributary, 272, 316, 320
 Hittite architecture borrowed by the Assyrians, 323
 Hittite, a, the mother of Jerusalem, 316
 Hittite inscriptions, where found, 317
 Holy Land, 340; its state before the entry of the Israelites, 277
 Home, the, of the Hittites, 318
 Hommel, Prof., 14, 54; suggests a connection of Ea, Aê, or Aa, with Ya'u (Jah), 113; his early etymology of Arpachshad, 143; his work upon Egyptian culture, 144 *n.*; upon the Hittite inscriptions, 318
 Hophra encourages Zedekiah against Nebuchadnezzar, 399; marches to support him, 400; deposed, 401
 Hor-em-heb, 303
 Horner, Rev. J., 331
 Horse, glorious in war, loved by Istar, 96
 Horus, 264
 Hosea, Hoshea (Ausi'a), king, 354, 355, 359; the prophet, 361
 House of Belshazzar, its situation, 447
 Household goods, 189; gods, 247
 Houses and cities, built by Merodach, 40
 Houses, private, 188, 189
 Howorth, Sir H., 427, 429
 Hui, his tomb at Thebes, 303
 Hulhuthulitess, lamentations of the, 477
 Humbaba, apparently an Elamite, 94; Gilgames and Ea-banf seek his domain, 94, 95; his end, 95
 Hursag-kalama, Babylonian city, 415
 Hursag-kalamitess, lamentations of the, 477
 Hussiti-sa-Musallim-Marduk, tablet dated at, 436
 Hyksos, or shepherd-kings, legends concerning, 252; their fear of an Assyrian (Babylonian) invasion, 251; their policy in time of famine, 260; quit Egypt, 252, 270; at Tanis, 264; those who remained reduced to subjection, 270; their descendants, 266
 Hyaspasines, 481. *See* Aspāsīnē
 IAN-RA (Ra-ian), was he the pharaoh of Joseph? 263
 -lāwa, the ending of names, 470, 471. *See* -yāwa
 Ibi-Sân sells his daughter, 185
 Idalium, 386
 Idigna, Akkado-Babylonian form of the name of the Tigris, 84
 Igigi, address to Merodach by the, 29-33; name by which they call him, 32
 Ijon, 353
 Ikausu of Ekron, 386
 Ili-milki (Elimelech), 295
 Illinos (Ellila, the god Bel), 17
 Iltani, princess, hires a field, 167
 Iltani, princess, sun-devotee, hires a reaper, 168
 Ilu-bi'idi (Yau-bi'idi) of Hamath, 322, 363, 366
 Ilu-dayan(?), the Hazite, to the king of Egypt, 289
 Imgur-Bêl, wall of Babylon, 405
 Immerum, king, 154
 Immortality, the Chaldean Noah attains, 101, 108
 "Impure," the name given by the Egyptians to the Hyksos, 254
 Inaction of the Egyptian king, 296, etc.
 Ina-E-sagila-rêmat, daughter of Nabonidus, 450
 Incantation for E-zida (the Birs-Nimroud), 41; against "sickness of the head," 55; to purify, 86
 India-House Inscription, extract from the, 138, 139; references to Babylon, 405, 406
 Ine-Sin, king, 124, 152, 153 *n.*, 164
 Ine-Tutu, king(?), 230

- Inheritance, 178-181
 Inscriptions, the Hittite, 317, 318
 'Ir, the Hebrew for "city," and *uru*, 241
 Irhulēni of Hamath, 329; = Urhulēni, 332; resists the Assyrian king, 334, 335
 Irmini, a god, 95
 Irqata, rule of, 280
 Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph, 242
 Ishara, goddess, invoked, 433
 Isidore of Charax, 192
 Isin (Karrak), city, 124
 Isis, 264
 Isis-Hathor (Venus Urania), 264
 Isqal(l)una, 374, 386
 Israel, 351, 352, 355; on the monolith of Menephtah, 306
 Israel, the name, and its probable Assyro-Babylonian forms, 157, 245
 Israelites, allied with Ben-Hadad, 329-333, 337; subject to Hazael, 342
Issaku, "chief" (= *patesi*), 127
 Istar, 55; her search for Tammuz in Hades, 65; makes love to Gilgames, 96; her cruelty to her lovers, 96, 97; sends a divine bull against Gilgames and Eabani, 97; which they kill, 98; her grief on account of the flood, 105, 106, 107; worshipped at Erech, 160; her spouse Tammuz, 279; Istar's gate, at Babylon, 405
 Istar and the *asherah*, 278
 Istar of Haran (Atargatis), 203
 Istar of Nineveh, 278
 Istara, goddess, 156
 Isullanu, Istar's treatment of him, 97
 Itu'u, a region on the Euphrates, 344
 Iyyar, the month of Ea (Aa, Aê), 65
 Izdubar. *See* Gilgames
- JABESH, 293
 Jacob, Jacob-el, 157, 183, 243, 244
 Jaffa, Yabitiri guards, 285
- Jah, suggested etymology of, 113
 Janoah, 353
 Jebus (Jerusalem), 323
 Jebusites, 312, 323, 324
 Jehoahaz, 342
 Jehoiachin, carried away to Babylon, 399; released by Evil-Merodach, 408
 Jehoiakim, 399
 Jehoram, 338, 339
 Jehu, "son of Omri," 332, 337-339
 Jensen, Prof., 27; his Hittite researches, 140, 318
 Jerabis (Carchemish), 317
 Jerusalem (Uru-salim, Ursalimmu), 234, 277, 280, 305, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379; legend attributing its foundation to the Hyksos, 252; Ahaz besieged there, 353; invested twice by the Babylonians, 399, 400; Temple destroyed, 400; Temple polluted, 481
 Jews (Yaudâa), 375; at Damascus, 331; last vestiges of their rule, 400; Cyrus helped by, 416; probably thought him a monotheist, 419; names of Jews at Babylon, 470, 471; why did they remain in the cities of their exile? 474 ff.
 Jezreel, 338
 Joash, king of Israel, 340, 342
 Joppa (Yappû). *See* Jaffa, Yapu
 Joseph, the name, 243; its probable meaning, 244
 Joseph in Egypt, 255 ff.; as viceroy, 260; no native record of his administration, 253; his death, 266, 267
 Josephus, 359, 382, 408-410; upon the Hyksos, 251; upon the period of Joseph, 262; upon the Amorites, 313; upon the siege of Jerusalem, 377, 378
 Jotham, 355
 Judah, 353; one of the states regarded by the Assyrians as Hittite, 322, 386 (Yaudu)
 Judeans (Yaudâa), 375. *See* Jews
 Justin upon Abraham, 147

- KADASMAN-MURUS**, 123; Kadasman-Murus and the Sutiites, 291
Kadesh, 279; (Kidsa), 300; conquered by Seti I., 304
Ka-dumu-nuna, the gate of E-saggil 484
Kaldu (the Chaldean tribes in Babylonia), 341
Kalisch, 266
Kallima-Sin, king, 276
Kames, king of Egypt, 269
Kamid-el-Lauz, 293
Kammusu-nadbi of Moab, 374
Kan'ana (Canaan), 304
Karanatum, her adoption, 177; her name and that of Ashteroth Karnaim, 157
Kar-Addi (fortress of Hadad), 349
Kar-Dunias, Kara-Dunias, Karu-Dunias (Babylonia), 120*n.*; ruled by Kudur-lahgumal, 225; see also 281, 286
Kar-Nebo, maternal grandfather of Abram, 146
Kar-Shalmaneser (-Shalman-asarid), city, 339
Kar-Sippar, 167
Kasi (= Kassi), 297; (= Kassi), 298
Kassite, Kassites, 122, 140, 170
Kedesh, 272, 353
Kefto, identification of, 274
Keilah, 299
Kemi (Egypt), 271
Kés, a Babylonian city, 124
Kesitess, lamentations of the, 477
Kheta (Hittites), 274; their treaty with Egypt, 304; Meneptah's reference to, 306
Khorsabad (Dûr-Sargina), 137, 369
Kili(gug?), Neriglissar's servant, 438
Kili-Tesub son of Kali-Tesub, 319
Kinahhi (Canaan), 281, 301
King, the, 164-168
Kingi or Kengi (a part of Babylonia), 134, 351
Kingi-Ura or **Kengi-Ura** = Sumer and Akkad (Babylonia), 206
Kingu, Tiamtu's husband, exalted, receives the Tablets of Fate, 19; is overcome by Merodach and deprived of them, 25; and bound, 36
Kirbis Tiamtu, 24, 31
Kirkisâti, 324, 325
Kirubu = Heb. *kerûb*, "cherub"; *kirub nismâ*, *kirub sarri*, 81
Kis, a Babylonian city, 415
Kisar, "host of earth," 16
Kisara-gala, 66
Kisi, Aramean leader, 349
Kiskanû-tree in Eridu, 75; its fruit, 76
Kissare and **Assoros** (Kisar and Ansar), 17
Kizirtum, princess, 166
Ktesias, 203
Kudma-bani, district, 179, 180
Kudur in Elamite names, 209, 222
Kudur-lahgumal, 230, 231
Kudur-mabuk, inscription of, 219; his son Rim-Sin (Eri-Aku), 216
Kûites, the, 350
Kullanû, city, 348
Kulummite(s), 372
Kummuhi (Commagene), 319, 320, 329
Kundaspu of Commagene, 329
Kurium, 387

LABAN, the name, 245
Labaya, father of Mut-zu'u, 286; his sons, 293, 297, 298
Laborosoarchod (Labâsi-Marduk), son of Neriglissar, 410; lends money, 443, 444
Labynetus, Cyrus marches against, 407. See Nabonidus
Lachish, 277, 297, 377
Lachish epigraph, the, 382
Lagamal (Lagamar, Lagamaru), 222
Lagas, a Babylonian city, 124
Lahamu, consort of Lahmu, 16
Lahamu, creatures produced by Tiamtu, 19
Lahmu and **Lahamu**, production of, 16; these names in Damascius, 17
"Lake of Abraham the Beloved," 192, 193

- "Lament of the Daughter of Sin," 83
 Lamentations, Babylonian, 194, 195, 477, 478
 "Land of the city of Jerusalem," 297
 Landed property acquired by Nerglissar, 440-442
 Lands, etc., created by Merodach, 40
 Language of Canaan, 204
 Larancha, lamentation of, 477, 478
 Larsa (Ellasar), 124; the temple-tower at, 137; a centre of sun-worship, 160
 Laws, Babylonian, 190, 191
 Lawsuit of Bunanitu, the, 462-464
 Lawsuits, 182, 184
 Layard, Sir A. H., discoverer of fragments of the Creation-tablets, 42; his helper and successor, 394
 Leasehold system, the, 190
 Lebanon, elephants in, 201; Sanirū (Shenir) before, 336; see also 387
 Legal precedents, 190, 191
 Legend of Asenath, 259
 Legend of Chedorlaomer, 227-230
 Legend of Râ-'Apop'i, 254
 Lenormant, inscription published by, 216
 Letter concerning an inscription of Ammurapi (Hammurabi), 210
 Letters from Abdi-tâba (Ebed-hiba, Ebed-tâba, Ebed-tob), 294-299; Ammi-titana, 165; an unknown, 289; Asur-uballit, 382; Bêri... 288; Burra-burias, 281; Iiu-dayan, 289; Mut-zu'u, 286; Yabitiri, 284; Yidia, 286, 287; the king of Egypt, 300; the king's daughter to Queen Assurâaitu, 392
 Lêya, a captive, 302
 Libation, the, of the Babylonian Noah, 106
 Lieblein upon the pharaohs of the Oppression and the Exodus, 269
 Life at Tanis in Egypt, 264
Lingua franca, the, of Western Asia, 140
 Lion (divine), loved by Istar, 96
 Liver, the, in divination, 247
 Loan to make up purchase-money and its repayment by instalments, 460, 461, 464, 465
 "Lord and Lady, my," 479
 Lud, 391
 Ludlul the Sage, lines by, 50
 Lugal-zag-gi-si, early Akkadian king, 123; a great conqueror, 124
 Luli of Sidon, 373
 Lullubite, Lullubites, 123, 325
 Lulubû (Lullubû), country, 206, 208
 Lulumu (Lulubû), 207, 351
Luluppu-tree, the legend of the, 76
 Luxor, 326
 Lydia (Luddu), 390, 391
 MACHPELAH, differences between Babylonian contracts and that referring to, 236-238
 Magdala, 293
 Mah, the Egyptian name of, 261
 Mahler, Dr. Edouard, upon the stele of Menepthah II. and the Exodus, 306
 Mair, city, 213, 214
 Majesty, plural of, in addressing the king, 284
 Malgia, city, 213, 214
 Malik (Moloch), 156; Maliku, 170 *n.*
 Mamre, 315
 Mamun, khalif, 266
 Man, address to, 28, 29
 Manamattel, king, 154, 155
 Manasseh (Minsê, Minasê), 340; pays tribute to Esarhaddon, 386; to Assur-bani-âpli, 389
 Manda barbarians, Medes, 420
 Manê, a messenger, 276
 Manetho, 251, 274
 Mankind, destruction of, in the Flood, 105; other means rather than this to be used, 107, 112, 116
 Man's duties, 45
 Marad, city, 415

- Marduk-âbla-iddina of Babylonia, 379
 Marduk-îriba, one of Belshazzar's neighbours, 447
 Marduk-nadin-ahi, son of Nebuchadnezzar, 435
 Marduk-nasir-abli. *See* Sirku
 Marduk-sum-usur, son of Nebuchadnezzar, 434
 Marduk-zakir-sumi of Babylonia, 379
 Maritime nation, Babylonia a, 115, 116
 Mari'û of Sa-îmêri-su, 341, 342
 Marking of slaves, 469
 Marriage, 173-175, 186
 Marriage-contracts, 173, 174; of Princess Elmesu, 166; of Neriglissar's daughter, 442
 Martu = Amurrû, 312
 Masitess, lamentation of the, 477
 Maspero, Prof., 253; upon the Sallier Papyrus, 255 *n.*
 Matan-ba'al of Arvad, 386
 Mattaniah (Zedekiah), 399
 Max Müller, Prof. M., 274
 Medes, the (Madâa, Umman-manda), in alliance against Assyria, 392; at Haran, 411, 414; *see* also 341, 351, 364, 388
 Media, 346, 351, 368; (west M.), 368
 Mediation, 53
 Mediterranean, the, 340, 341; states of, 365
 Megasthenes, 401
 Megiddo, 274; Thothmes III. at, 271
 Melakiyin, the, 266
 Melchizedek, 324; in Heb. vii. 3, 234
 Meluhha, 370, 375, 480, 481
 Memphis; 263; captured by Esarhaddon, 388, 389 *n.*
 Menahem (Menihimme, Minhimmu), 350, 351, 374
 Menander, 360
 Menanu of Elam, 380
 Menasê (Menasseh), 386
 Menephtah II. (Merenptah), the pharaoh of the Exodus, 269, 305
 Mentiu (Bedouin), 270
 Mer, a name of Hadad or Rimmon, 207
 Merchants of Babylonia killed, 281
 Merodach, the god, his parentage, 17, 33, 63; the same as Nimrod, 126; chosen to destroy Tiamtu, 21; the gods' champion, 22; installed as king, 23 (163); prepares for the fight, 23, 24; conquers Tiamtu, 25; takes the Tablets of Fate, 25; cuts Tiamtu asunder, 26; orders the universe anew, 26 ff.; receives new names, etc., 29-33; his "incantation," 41; founds Babylon, Niffer, and Erech, 40, 41, 42, 126; creator of the gods, 43; his titles, 44; explanations of some of his names, 45, 54, 56; identified with other gods, 47, 58; glorified above them all, 49; prayer to be delivered into his gracious hands, 51; the other deities mediators with him, and his manifestations, 53, 58; heavenly bodies identified with him, 55; the benefactor of mankind, 56, 57; names compounded with his, 57; which in the end was almost = *ilu*, 58, 61; he was the "great hunter," 131; worshipped especially at Babylon, 160, 407; his yearly procession, 405; his vengeance, 392; his merciful nature, 486; replaced in the end by Anu-Bel, 483
 Merodach in West Asia, 279
 Merodach-baladan, king of Babylon, 357, 361, 364, 370, 371, 373, 379, 380, 395
 Merom, 305
 Merwân II., khalif, 266
 Mesech, 230
 Mesha of Moab, 338
 Mesopotamia, 204, 207, 336, 351
 Messengers dying abroad, concerning, 284
 Mesu, the land of, 341
 Methusael, 84
 Middle class, the, 171

- "Mighty king," the, 234, 280
 Milki-asapa of Gebal, 386
 Milki-idiri, governor of Kedesh, 401
 Milki-ili, Milkili, 293, 297, 298, 299
 Milku (Melech, Moloch), 279
 Milton, 47
 Minsê (Menasseh), 389
 Mitâ of Musku (Mesech), 367
 Mitanni (Naharain, Naharaim), 276, 277, 304; its language not Semitic, 275
 Mitinti of Ashdod, 374, 376
 Mitinti of Askelon, 355, 386
 Mitunu, eponymy of, in which Sennacherib went against Hezekiah, 378
 Mnevis, the bull, 265
 Moab (Ma'ab, Ma'abi), 322, 338, 370, 386
 Moabites, the, 326, 374; driven out, 313
 Moloch, 279
 Monotheism and polytheism in Babylonia, 47, 198
 Monsters produced by Tiamtu, 18 ff.
 Month, Egyptian god, 262
 Months and stars, 27
 Moon, purpose of the, 27, 37; light borrowed from the sun, 28
 Moph or Noph (Men-nofr, Memphis), 264
 Mordecai (Mardecai), 61, 436, 471
 Moses, notes upon his date, 306; was he saved by Teie's daughter? 307
 Mosque of Abraham at Urfa (Orfa or Edessa), 192
 Moumis (= Mummu), son of Tauthê and Apon, 17
 Mouths of the rivers, a sacred place, 71, 108
 Mugallu of Tubal, 290
 Mugheir, regarded as Ur of the Chaldees, 147, 193; this identification not altogether certain, 197
 Mummu Tiamtu, the first producer. *See* Tiamtu
 Musasir, 127
 Musêzib-Marduk of Babylonia, 380
 Mushtah, 293
 Musku (Mesech), 371
 Musrites, 329; (Musrâa), 333
 Musru, the land of, 354
 Musur'i of Moab, 386
 Musuru, Musur, Misraim (Egypt), 366, 370
 Mut-Addu to Yanhama, 292
 Mut-ili = Methusael, 84, 245
 Mut-zu'u, 279; letter from, 286
 NABONASSAR, 347; his death, 356
 Nabonidus, "who is over the city," witness to a contract, 436; described on one copy as the son of the king, 436 n., 437
 Nabonidus, king, his parentage, 410; expeditions, and reference to Cyrus, 411; said to have neglected the gods, 412; and brought strange deities, 413; his antiquarian researches, 413; his son Belshazzar, 414, 447 ff.; his daughters, 450, 451; his flight before the army of Cyrus, and capture, 415; sent to Carmania, 418; his record of the downfall of Assyria, 392; other inscriptions, 411, 414; tablets dated in his reign, 444-451; his pious works, 445, 446; Berosus upon his reign, 410
 Nabopolassar, king, supposed to have been a Chaldean, 396; his alliance with the Medes, 392, 397; marches against Nineveh, 392, 393, 397; his connection with Syria, 397; he builds the two great walls of Babylon, 410
 Nabu-balat-su-iqbû, the father or ancestor of Nabonidus, 410, 437
 Nabû-bêl-usur, governor, 346
 Nabû-kain-âhi, secretary of Belshazzar, 447, 448
 Nabû-nadin-zêri, 356
 Nabû-sabit-qâtâ, servant of Neriglissar, 438; Laborosoarchod, 443; and Belshazzar, 448 ff.

- Nabû-sarra-usur, one of Nebuchadnezzar's captains, 434 ; a secretary of Nabonidus, 445
- Nabû-sum-iddina, secretary of Neriglissar, 440
- Nabû-sum-ukdn, Babylonian king, 356 ; a priest of Nebo, 442
- Nagitu, the three cities called, 373, 380
- Naharaina, [Naharaim (Upper Mesopotamia), 270, 271, 272, 274, 288, 296, 304. See Nahrma, Narima, Na'iru
- Nahor, the city of, 204
- Nahor, traditions concerning, 146
- Nahr-Malka, 158 ; referred to by Mr. Rassam, 159
- Nahrma (Naharaim), 296. See Naharaina
- Nahum upon the fall of Nineveh, 393
- Na'iru (Mesopotamia), 341, 351
- Nal, 351
- Name of the wall or fortification at Ur, 220
- Names given to Merodach, 30-32
- Names of captives, 302
- Nammu, a river-god, 43
- Namri, 336, 346, 347
- Namyawaza, an Egyptian vassal, 290, 293
- Nannar(a), worshipped at Ur and Haran (Harran), 147, 160 ; hymns referring to him, 194, 195
- Naphtali, 353
- Naphurria, Naphuri (Amenophis IV.), 281, 282
- Naram-Sin conquers Elam, 124
- Narima (Naharaim), 288
- Navigation, Babylonian, 470
- Naville, Prof. E., 253, 305 ; upon the stele of Menepthah II., 306
- Nebo identified with Merodach, 58 ; takes part at the coming of the Flood, 104 ; worshipped at Borsippa, 160, 409, 415 ; named also Lag-gi, 370
- Neb-mut-Râ (Amenophis III.), 276
- Nebuchadnezzar, son of Nabopolassar, 392 ; marries Amytis, sent against the army of Egypt, 397 ; aids, with his brother, in the restoration of the temple E-sagila, 398 ; mounts the throne, 398, 399 ; affairs in Palestine, Syria, Egypt, etc., 399-402 ; his dreams and the golden image, 403, 404 ; his buildings, 405-407 ; his sons, 408 ; was Nabonidus his son-in-law? 407, 437, 438 ; tablets dated in his reign, 432-440 ; his offerings, 433 ; his use of divination, 247. See Nebuchadrezzar
- Nebuchadrezzar (Nabium-kudurra-usur, Nabû-kudurri-usur), 432 ff. See Nebuchadnezzar
- Necho of Memphis and Sais, 389 n.
- Nefer-titi, the Egyptian name of Tâdu-hépa, 276
- Negeb, the, 272
- Nemitti-Bêl, wall of Babylon, 405
- Nergal, Nerigal, god of war, etc., 279, 330 ; identified with Merodach, 58 ; worshipped at Cuthah, 160 ; and in Alasia, 278
- Nergal-sharezer, 408, 409
- Nergal-usêzib of Babylonia, 380
- Neriglissar (Nergal-sarra-usur), son of Bêl-sum-iskun, 409, 438 ; cattle-owner, 339 ; trader, 440 ; banker, 441 ; mounts the throne, 408, 409 ; his daughter's marriage, 442 ; tablets dated in his reign, 441-444 ; his death, 410
- Net, Merodach's, wherewith he catches Tiamtu, 24
- Nibhaz, god of the Avvites, 129
- Nibiru, planet Jupiter, 27
- Nicolas of Damascus upon Abraham, 147
- Niffer (Calneh), non-existent at the beginning, 39 ; built by Merodach, 41 ; called Nippur (Niffur), 124 ; its temple-tower, 136 ; its streets and houses, 188, 189 ; the daughter of Niffer laments, 477, 478
- Nimmahê, an Amorite captive, 302
- Nimmuria (Neb-mut-Râ, Amenophis III.), 276

- Nimrod, son of Cush, his power and kingdom, 118, 119; the same as Merodach, 126, 127, 129, 130; how he is described as "the mighty hunter," 131; his land, 126; how his name assumed this form, 129
- Nina, goddess, 64
- Nin-aha-kudu, goddess, 41
- Nin-edina, 77
- Nineveh, (Ninua), 376, 378, 387; probably named after Nina, daughter of Ea or Aa, 64; built by Asshur, 118, 126, 127; its destruction, 393
- Nineveh-road, the, 384, 385
- Nin-igi-azaga (Aa or Ea), 114
- Ninip identified with Merodach, 58; his names, 235, 236; worshipped near or at Jerusalem and in the west, 235, 278; in the Flood-story, 101, 104, 107
- Ninsah, inscription dedicated to, 220
- Nin-Urmuru (?), 280
- Nippuru, 28, 37. *See* Calneh, Niffer
- Nisaba, the legend of, 76
- Nisir, the mountain on which the "ship" rested, 90, 106
- Nisroch, the god Asshur, 129
- Nitocris, queen, 407
- Niy, city, 271; elephant-hunting near, 273
- Non-existent things at the beginning, 16, 39
- Nudimmud (= Aa, Aê, or Ea), asked to subdue the Dragon, fails, 21; an abode made for him, 26
- Nuhasse, 317; an Assyrian district, 280
- Nûr-îli-su builds and dedicates a temple, 162
- Nûr-Rammani (Nûr-Addi), king of Larsa, 218
- Nusku, one of the gods of Haran, 202
- OBELISK, the, emblematic, 265
- Offerings, royal, to the gods, 433, 444-446
- Og of Bashan, 313
- Omri (Humri), his contemporaries, 327; the "house of Omri," 332; "son of Omri," 337, 339; "land of Omri," 341
- On (Heliopolis), 258, 264; the shrine of, 265
- Opis on the Tigris, the battle of, 415, 416; tablets dated at, 439, 458, 459
- Oppert, Prof., 14; his suggested Babylonian etymology of Abel, 82, 83; dates from Hebrew sources, 332
- Oppolzer upon the Sothis period, 307
- Oracles for Esarhaddon, 385; concerning Nineveh, the, 393
- Osah (Usû), 374
- Osiris, Merodach identified with, 54; worshipped at On, 264
- PADÎ OF EKRON, 375, 376, 377
- Palace, house bought for a, 441
- Palastu (Philistia), 341
- Palestine, Egyptian successes in, 270; Assyrian do., 329, 336, etc. (Amurrû, Hattî)
- Pallukatu (the Pallacopas), 70
- Pâlfuma, a captive, 302
- Panbesa, letter of, 305
- Pantibiblon, supposed to be Sippar, 63
- Paphos, 387
- Pap-sukal, the god, 433
- Paradise, the Babylonian, description of, 71, 72; its inaccessibility, 72
- Partnership, 183
- Party-walls or fences, 190
- Patesi* (priest-kings or viceroys), 126
- Patinians, Kalparundu of the, 334
- Patriarchs before Abraham, 141 ff.
- Paura (Pauru, Puuru), the king's commissioner, 297, 298
- Peace, poem in praise of, 240
- Peek, Sir Cuthbert, 179
- Pekah, 352-355
- Pekod, 458
- Pekodites, the, 347

- Pelusium besieged, 378, 381
 Penalties, for changing the words of a contract, 174; for divorcing a wife, or denying a husband, and denying sisterhood (by adoption), 175; for denying an adopted son, an adopted father, 176, 177; for denying a mistress (by a female slave), 185; see also 190, 191
 Pen-nekheb, officer of Thothmes I., 270
 Pentaur, Egyptian poet, 304
 People, the, in early Babylonia, 169-191
 Persia (Parsua), 341
 Pethor (Pitru), 329
 Petrie, Prof. Flinders, 250, 253, 274, 275, 292, 293, 297, 303, 312, 313; upon the revival of native Egyptian power, 269; on Amenophis II., 273; monolith found by, 305
 Pharaoh not drowned in the Red Sea, 307
 Philistia (Piliste, Palastu), 341, 352, 353, 361, 370
 Phoenicia, 272, 360
 Phœnix, the, 265
 Pi-Beseth (Pi-Bast, Bubastis), 263
 Pilinussu, general of Hyspasines, 483
 Pilista (Philistia), 352, 353, 361
 Pilot or boatman (of Gilgames), 99; (of the ship or ark), 104, 116
Pirke di Rabbi Elieser, 307
 Pir-napistim, the Babylonian Noah, 73; Gilgames sees him afar off, 99; they converse, 100; tells Gilgames the story of the Flood, 101-108; directs his wife to cure Gilgames, 108; tells him of a wonderful plant, 109; he was a worshipper of Ea (Aê, Aa), 113, 114; and was called also Atrahasis, 107, 112, 117; his faithfulness to the old deity Aê, 114
 Pir'u of Musuri or Musri, 366, 370; one of the kings of the sea-coast and the desert, 368
 Pishon, river, 69, 70
 Pisiris of Carchemish, 350, 367
 Pithom, 305
 Pittit, Elamite, 483
 Place of fate, the, 472
 Plague of darkness, the, 309
 Plant making the old young, the, 75
 Plantation, concerning a, 456, 457
 Plants, creation of, by Merodach, 40
 Pliny, his reference to king Horus, 124
 Poem in praise of peace or well-being, 240
 Polyhistor, 393
 Polytheism, the difficulty of escaping it, 246
 Potiphar, 255; the name, 258
 Poti-phaera, meaning of, 258
 Prayer to be freed from sin, 50-52
 Presents, interchange of, 276
 Priest of Nebo marries the daughter of Neriglissar, 442
 Priests of On, the, 265
 Primæval Ocean, the, personified, 16
 Principal cities, the, of Babylonia, 124
 Prostitution probably not compulsory, 443
 Protection of caravans, the, 282
 Prove purchase and gift, contracts to, 438, 439, 458
 Ptolemy, 357, 358
 Pul (= Pûlu, Poros), 357, 358
 Pura-nunu (the Euphrates), 158
 Purattu (Phuraththu), the Euphrates, 158
 Purchase of a house, 460
 QARQARA, royal city, 329, 330, 363
 Qatna, 317
 Qaus-gabri of Edom, 386
 Quê, 371
 Qutite, Qutites, 123, 170
 Qutû, the land of, 420, 422; old lamentation referring to the, 477. See Qutite
 RÂ or Rê, the Egyptian Sun-god, 254, 264

- Râ-'Apop'i and the king of the south, 254
- Rabbâtum, land of, 224
- Rabi-mur of Gebal, 288
- Rab-mag (?= Rab-mugi), 408
- Races, many, in Babylonia, 169, 170
- Rahab, 68
- Râ-Harmachis, 264
- "Raian ibn el-Walid," pharaoh, 263
- Raising the spirit of Ea-bani, 110
- Rameses I., 303
- Rameses II., the pharaoh of the Oppression, 269, 304, 305, 307
- Rammânu (Rimmon), 160, 277
- Ramoth-Gilead, 338
- Raphia (Raphu), 363
- Râ-seqenen (Seqenen-Rê) III., 261
- Rassam, Mr. Hormuzd, 38, 42; finds the gates of Balawat, 405; his reference to the Nahr-Malka, 159; finds bas-relief and inscription of Hammurabi, 215; cylinder, 411, 419; his family in the East, 394
- Raven, sending forth of the, 106
- Rawlinson, Sir Henry, recognizes Eridu as a type of Paradise, 71; his identification of Ur (Mugheir), 193; and Kudur-mabuk, 222
- Reaper, hire of a, 168
- Rehoboth, Rehoboth-Ir, built by Asshur, 118, 127
- Reisner, Dr. G. A., 156
- Religion of the Western states, 277-279
- Religious element, the, 159 ff.
- Rent, 448
- Reproaching the Amorite, 300
- Resen, its origin, 126, 127
- Rezin, Rezon (Rasunnu), 350, 353, 355
- Ria (Râ or Rê), 254
- Rianappa, the representative of Egypt, 287
- Rib-Addi of Gebal, etc., 293, 313
- Rieu, Dr., 263
- Right of way, tablet concerning, 459
- Rim-Anu, king, 217
- Rimmon (or Hadad), god of the atmosphere, identified with Merodach, 58; in the Flood-story, 104, 277 (Addu, Rammânu)
- Rim-Sin (Rim-Aku, Arioch), 164; connection of this name with Eri-Aku, 216, 217; capture of, 214; inscription of, 220, 221
- Rivers, the mouths of [which are on] both sides, 73; the place of the Babylonian Paradise, 71, 72
- Rost, Dr. P., 347, 348, 352
- Royal family, the, among the people, 166-168
- Royal letters, 165
- Rubute, city, 299
- Rûkipti of Askelon, 355, 356
- Rutennu (Syrians), 303; the Upper, 274; Upper and Lower, 304; conquered by Thothes I., 270
- SA-AMURRI, son of Abê-ramu, 148
- Sabeans, the, 203, 363
- Sacrifice, the, on coming out of the ship (ark), 106
- Sadi-Tesub, son of Hattu-sar, 320
- Saddû, Saddû, "mountain," "lord," "commander," 248
- SA-GAS = *habatu*, *habbatu*, 291, 292
- Sa-imêrisu, Imêrisu (Syria of Damascus), 329, 334, 336, 337, 341, 354, 356
- Sajur (river), 329
- Sala, consort of Rimmon or Hadad, 212
- Salatis, Hyksos king, 251
- Sale of a son by his parents, 435, 436
- Salem, 239-241
- Sales of land, 237, 238
- Salim, *salimmu*, *Sulmanu* (*Salmanu*), *Salmanu nunu*, *salâmu*, 239, 240
- Salmayâtu, worshipped at Tyre, 278
- Salvation, the Babylonian desire for, 52
- Samaria, 322; Ben-Hadad's attempts upon, 330, 333, 338; Pekah's flight from, 354, 355; revolts, 363; Menahem of, 350
- Samarians, city of the, 350
- Samas, the Sun-god, 77; identified with Merodach, 58; speaks to Ea-bani, 92; appoints the

- time for the coming of the Flood, 103, 104, 115; in Mitanni, 278
- Samas-sum-ukin, 388
- Sammu-ramat (Semiramis), 342, 343
- Samsê, Samsi, queen of Arabia, 354, 363
- Samsi-Addu III., king, 339
- Samsimuruna, city, 386
- Samsimurunâa, the, 374
- Samsu-iluna (king), 142; length of his reign, 153; tablets dated therein, 179, 180, 187, 188
- Samsu-titana, king, 153
- Sân (deity), 156
- Sân (Zoan), 263; the inhabitants said to be of a different type from those of other places in Egypt, 266
- Sanacharib (Sennacherib), 378, 381
- Sangara of Carchemish, 329, 334; called king of the Hattê, 321
- Saniâwa, name, 458
- Saniru (Shenir), 336
- Saosduchinos (Samas-sum-ukin), 388; refuses to acknowledge his brother's suzerainty, 391
- Sapia, city, 357
- Saracos (Sin-sarra-iskun), 392, 396
- Sarasar (Shareser), 378
- Sardurri of Ararat, 347
- Sargani (Sargon of Agadê), 124
- Sargon of Agadê, 124, 313; ruler of Amurrû, 215; period and extent of his rule, 150
- Sargon (Sargina) the later, the Arkeanos of Ptolemy, 362; his annals, 367; his conquests, 322, 363-372; his death, 372
- Sarha, city, 280
- Sar-îli, name, 157, 245
- Sarru and Sullat, foundation of a temple to, 162
- Sarru, a captive, 302
- Sarru-dûri, one of Darius's captains, 456
- Sarru-îlûa, servant of Neriglissar, 439
- Sarru-lû-dâri of Askelon, 374
- Sarru-lû-dâri of Zoan, 389 *n.*
- Sauê mountains, 349
- Sayce, Prof., 14; identifies the Babylonian story of Paradise, 71; his identification of Uruwus, 124; researches in Hittite, 140, 318; upon the Amorites and Tidalum, 311, 312; his analysis of a Hittite name, 321; see also 283 *n.*, 332
- Scape-goat, Babylonian parallel to the, 53
- Scheil, the Rev. V., 117
- Schrader, Prof. Eberhard, 143; identifies Amraphel with Hammurabi, 209; see also 341, 342
- Sea, the, personified by Tiamtu, 16, 67; the abode of the god of knowledge, 62
- Sea-coast, kings of the, 334, 335, 340
- Seir, 296
- Seleucia upon the Tigris, 476, 483, 484
- Seleucus and the Babylonians, 476; Seleucus and Antiochus, tablet dated in the reign of, 477, 478
- Sellas river. *See* Silhu
- Semiramis, 342
- Semitic names replace the Akkadian, 125; Semitic inscriptions more numerous, 119
- Sennacherib, 129, 372, 373-384; in Armenia, against Merodach-baladan, the Cosseans and Yasubigalleans, Hatti (Sidon, Ekron, Hezekiah, etc.), 373-376; before Lachish, 377, 382; in Babylonia, 379; Elam, 380; against Egypt, 381; his treatment of the Babylonians, 396; his death, 383, 384
- Seqnen-Rê, the death of, 255 *n.*
- Sêri (Seir), 296
- Serpent and magic plant, 109
- Serû-êtirat, princess, 392
- Seti I., Menepthah, 304
- "Seven" a round number, 263
- Seven kings of Cyprus send tribute, 372
- Seventh day, the Flood stops on the, 105; the birds sent forth seven days later, 106
- Shaaraim, 297

- Shaddai, a possible etymology of, 248
- Shalam, 305
- Shalman, 239
- Shalmaneser II., his accession, 328; his reference to Ahab and Ben-Hadad, 331 ff.; Jehu son of Omri, 332, 337-339; his death, 339
- Shalmaneser III., his accession and expeditions, 344
- Shalmaneser IV., his accession and expeditions, 357, 358-362
- Shareser, Sarasar, 378, 384, 385
- Shasu Bedouin, the, 271, 304
- Shaving the head in Egypt and Western Asia, 257
- Sheep, the, of Neriglissar's servant, 438
- Shem, 141
- Shepherd kings, the, in Egypt, 251, 252 ff.
- Shepherd loved by Istar, her treatment of him, 96, 97
- Sheshonq of Busiris, 389 n.
- Shinar (Babylonia), 118; regarded as equivalent to Sumer, 119, 134
- Ship, Gilgames and Ur-Sanabi embark in a, 99; Gilgames lies down in its "enclosure," 108
- Ship, Pir-napistim commanded to build one that he and his might escape the Flood, 102; why built, 102, 113; its building and provisionment, 103, 114; the embarkation, 103, 104, 115; the pilot, 104, 116; the god Uragala, 104; Pir-napistim looks forth, 105; the mountain of Nisir, and the sending of the birds, 105; Bel's anger and Aa's (Aê's, Ea's) kindness, 106, 107
- Shrine of Râ at On, 265
- Shrines of the gods at Babylon, 472
- Shuhites, 319
- Shulchan Aroch*, the, 306
- Sibitti-bî'ili of Gebal, 350
- Sickness of the head, incantation against, 55, 56
- Sidon in the Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 277, 300; its tribute to Shalmaneser II. (337), 338, 339; conquered by Adad-nirari, 341; Tiglath-pileser III., 360; Sennacherib, 373; Esarhaddon, 386; Great and Little Sidon, 374
- Sidonians (Sidunâa), 328, 337, 374
- Sidqâ of Askelon, 374
- Siduri, goddess, consulted by Gilgames, 99
- Sihon, 313
- Silhu, river (the Sellas?), 484
- Sili-Istar and Iribam-Sin, their dissolution of partnership and the lawsuit following, 183-185
- Silili, mother of the horse beloved of Istar, 96
- Silli-bêl of Gaza, 376, 386
- Siluna, country of, 340
- Similes, Babylonian, 52
- Simirra (Simyra), 348, 351
- Simti-Silhak, king, 219
- Simyra (Simirra, Sumuru), 277, 293, 313, 348, 351, 363
- Sin, the Moon-god, identified with Merodach, 58; worshipped at Ur and Sippar, 160, 194, 195; also at Haran, 201, 202, 411
- Sin-idinnam of Larsa, 165, 169, 218
- Sinjar, 304
- Sin-mâr-sarri-usur, servant of one of Nebuchadnezzar's sons, 435
- Sin-mubalit, king, 153; tablets of his reign, 178, 179, 180, 181
- Sin-sarra-iskun (Saracos), the last king of Assyria, 392, 396
- Sippar or Sippara (now Abu-Habbah), discovered by H. Rassam, 394; its four names, 70; supposed to be Sepharvaim, 158; dated tablets from, 211; captured by Tiglath-pileser, 347; by Cyrus, 415, 416; its gods, 415; see also 38, 63, 484
- Sippar-Amnanu(m), 161
- Sippar-Ya'ruru (Aruru), 161, 165
- Sippara of Eden, 70
- Sirara, forests of, 387

- Sir'ilites (Sir'ilâa, Israelites), 329, 330, 332, 335, 337
- Sirku, a Babylonian magnate, 454, 467 ff.
- Sirru, land of, 206, 207
- Sirtu, goddess, her grief and resentment at the destruction of mankind, 105, 106; her oath, 106
- Siru, land of, 206, 207
- Sisters, the, of Belshazzar, 450, 451
- Slavery, 182, 185-187
- Small Hittite states, 322
- Smerdis, 424
- Smith, George, publishes the Babylonian Creation-story, 14; the original of Berosus' Canon, 84; the Gilgames-series, 90; conducts the *Daily Telegraph* expedition, 90; and finds a fragment of the second Flood-story, 117; arranges the series, 91, 92, 94, 95; identifies Arioch, 209; concerning Shalmaneser IV., 359, 362
- So, king of Egypt, 359, 365, 366
- "Son of his God," the, 86
- "Sons of God," the, 85
- Sons of Syrian chiefs educated in Egypt, 274
- Sons, the, of Yakinlû of Arvad, 390
- Sothis period, 307
- Sphinxes, Hyksos, 264
- Spiegelberg upon the stele of Menepthah II., 306
- Spirit of Ea-banû, the raising of, 110
- Spirits of heaven and earth, invocation of, 56
- Spirits of the departed, their lot, 111
- Stars, creation of, 27
- States regarded by the Assyrians as Hittite, 322
- Steindorff's translation of Zaphnath-paneah, 257
- Stele of Menepthah II., extract from the, 306
- Stephen, Saint, 192
- Storm at the coming of the Flood, description of the, 104, 105
- Streets of Babylonian cities, 188, 189
- Su-anna (Su-ana), a part of Babylon, foreign gods taken thither, 414, 420; Cyrus enters and receives tribute there, 420, 422; see also 433
- Su-ardatum, 299
- Suba' or Suma', city of the land of, tablet dated at, 457
- Subarte, 318
- Sulmanu-asarid (Shalmaneser), 239
- Suma', land of. *See* Suba'
- Sum-Addu (Samu-Addu) of Sam-huna, 279
- Suma-flu, king, 162, 163
- Sumer (= Kengi), Sumerian, 119, 134; texts (incantations), 39 ff., 55, 86, 120, 121
- Sumer and Akkad mentioned by Cyrus, 420; title, 347, 421
- Sumero-Akkadian, its nature, 120, 121
- Sumu, apparently a deity, 142; names compounded with his, 142
- Sumu-âbi, king, 153, 154
- Sumu-Dagan, name, 142
- Sumu-la-îli (king), his name, 142, 153, 154; tablet dated in his reign, 173, 174; (Sumulel), 181
- Sumulel (= Sumu-la-îli), 181
- Sumu-libû, a witness, 167
- Sun, a title of the kings of Egypt, 284, 286, 287, 289, 295
- Sun, the city of the, 446
- Sun the indicator of the seasons, 115
- Sun-devotees, Babylonian, 161, 168
- Sun-god, the, 58, 77, 92, 103, 115; (*see* Samas), worshipped at Sippar and Larsa, 160
- Sun-god in Egypt, the centre of his worship, 258
- Sûqâain, tablet dated at, 457
- Surippak, where the gods decided to make a flood, 101; the native place of Pir-napistim, 102
- Suri or North Syria, the king of, 347
- Suru, land of, 206, 207
- Susa, city of, 422
- Susanchites, the, 391
- Sûta, royal commissioner, 296
- Sutadna of Akka (Accho), 281

- Sutekh, the god of the Hyksos, 254
 Suti (Sutite, Sutites), 123, 153, 170, 291, 292, 368; as brigands, 283
 Sûzubu (Nergal-usêzib), 380
 Swallow, the, sent forth, 106
 Swearing by the gods and the king, 162, 163, 174 ff.
 Syncellus, 393
 Syria, Egyptian successes in, 270, 271; (Rameses II.), 304; Syria in the time of Amenophis III., 274; on the stele of Meneptah, 306; Shalmaneser II. there, 336 ff.; Adad-nirari, 341; Shalmaneser III., 344; Tiglath-pileser III., 347, 351; Sargon, 367; Sennacherib, 373 ff.
 Syrian campaigns, Thothmes I., 270
- TABAL (Tubal), 367
 Tablet of Good Wishes, the, 81
 Tablets of Fate given to Kingu, 19; taken by Merodach, who presses his seal upon them, 25
 Tablets referring to Chedorlaomer, Tidal, and Arioch, 223 ff.
 Tâdu-hêpa, princess of Mitanni, asked in marriage (? for Amenophis IV.), 276
 Takhsi, near Aleppo, 273
 Takrêtain (?), tablet dated at, 439
 Talmud, the, 195 n., 203
 Tamessus, 387
 Tammuz, in Akk. Dumu-zi or Dumu-zida, 82; possible parallel to the story of Cain and Abel, 83; his wife, Istar, causes him grief, 96; his temple-tower at Agadé (Akkad), 136; worshipped also at Eridu, 160; in the west, 279
 Tammuz of the Abyss, 43, 63, 65
 Tâmtu, the coast-land, 122, 123
 Tanis (Zoan), 264. *See* Sân
 Taribu, queen, 173
 Tarpelites, the, 391
 Tauthé (= Tiamtu), 16, 67
 Taylor Cylinder, 373
 Teie (Teyi), the first wife of Amenophis III., 275 276
 Tel-Assur (Til-Asurri), 388
 Tel-Basta (Bubastis), 264
 Tel-el-Amarna tablets, 249, 275-302
 Tel-Sifr ruin-mound, 176, 211
 Temâ, Babylonian city, 412
 Temeni, land of, 343
 Temple, gift of a, 162
 Temple of the Sun-god, declaration made in the, 184
 Temples restored by the early kings, 161, 162
 Temple-towers, Babylonian, 136 ff.
 Tenneb (Tunep, Dunip), 277; its government, 280
 Terah, traditions concerning, 146; stated to have been an idolater, 147, 195; his journey from Ur to Haran, 192, 195, 196
 Teraphim, the, 246
 Tesupa or Tesub, Hadad of Mitanni, 277
 Teuwatti of Lapana, 290
 Thargal, for Thadgal = Tidal, 232. *See* Tudhula
 Thebais, kings of, 252
 Thebes and the Thebans, their aid in expelling the Hyksos, 269, 270; the birthplace of Thothmes III., 271; stronghold of Tirkahak, 389
 Thoth, 264
 Thothmes I., 270
 Thothmes II., 271
 Thothmes III., 271, 316
 Thothmes IV., 274, 316
 "Throne-bearers" of the gods, 82
 Tiamat, 67. *See* Tiamtu
 Tiamtu or Tiawtu (= Tauthé), 16, 17, 33; being joined by certain gods, prepares to fight, 18 ff.; her husband Kingu, 19, 20; terrifies the gods Anu and Nudimmud, 21; caught by Merodach, 24, 131; conquered, 25; cut asunder, 26; her head pierced, 31; meaning of her name, 33, 67; why applied, 68; her desire to be the creator or producer, 34, 35; how typified in the O. T., 68

- Tiamtu, the sea-coast, 230
 Tidal, 222. *See* Tudhula
 Tidalum = Tidnu = Amurrū, 312
 Tidnu, the Akkadian name of Amurrū (the land of the Amorites), 122, 206, 208, 312; ideograph for, 122, 311
 Tiglath-pileser I., 129; kills elephants in Mesopotamia and Lebanon, 200, 201; attacks the Hittites, 318
 Tiglath-pileser III., 346; "king of Sumer and Akkad," 347; captures Arpad, 347; Kullani, etc., 348; tribute from Syria, 350; marches to Madāa, Nal, and Ararat 351; takes Gaza, 352; marches to Dimasqa, helps Ahaz, 353; describes the flight of the Syrian king, 354; his conquests, 355, 356; submission of Chaldean tribes, entry into Babylon, death, 357; his name Pul, 357, 358
 Tigris and Euphrates, creation of, 40; mentioned in Gen. i., 69; rivers of the district of Sippar, 158; and of Babylon, 471
 Tigris, the, becomes the enemy of Nineveh, 393; Cyrus and the districts of, 422; Elamite incursions thither, 483. *See* Seleucia
 Ti'imūtusu, son of Aspāsīnē, 483
 Til-barsip, 328
 Til-garimme (Togarmah), 271, 368
 Tilla (= Ararat), 122, 208
 Timnah (Tamnā), 375
 Tindir (Babylon), 420, 421
 et-Tireh, 293
 Tirhakah, 383, 388, 389
 Tithes, payments of, 434
 Title of the Gilgames legend, 91
 Togarmah (Tilgarimme), 271, 368
 Towns in the ancient East, 188
 Trade between Canaan and Babylonia, 281
 Translation of the hero of the Flood, 108, 116
 Translation, Semitic, inserted in the divided Akkadian lines, 38
 "Tree of the drink of life" = the vine, 75
 "Tree of knowledge," 73; the Babylonian parallel of the, 77
 "Tree of life," 73; a Babylonian parallel of the, 75
 Trees, sacred, of the Babylonians and Assyrians, 74-77
 Tribes classed as Amorites, 311
 Tribute of Carchemish of the Hittites, 321
 Tubal, 367, 390
 Tudhula, the probable Babylonian form of Tidal, 222, 223, 224, 227, 231, 232
 Tukulti-Ninip, the contemporaries of, 327; annexes Babylonia, 327, 371
 Tum or Tmu, 264
 Tunep, Syrian town, 272; its resistance, 305 (Dunip, Tenneb)
 Tupasu, canal, 468
 Turbazu killed, 296
 Tusamilki of Musur, 390
 Tutamū, king of Unqu, 348
 Tutu, a name of Merodach, 30; the explanation given, 45
 Tūya, a captive, 302
 Two wives, marriage-contracts for, 174, 175
 Ty, Ay's queen, 303
 Tyre (Suru), 277, 338, 339, 360, 373, 386, 300; blockaded by Nebuchadnezzar, 490; Suru = ? Tyre, 401; contract dated at, 401
 Tyre, the land of, conquered by Adad-nirari, 341
 Tyre, Old (Palaetyrus), 360
 Tyrians, the land of the, pays tribute, 328, 337, 350; resists Shalmaneser IV., 360
 UDUMU, 310; (Edom), 322, 341, 370, 374, 386
 Ugga, the god of Death, 36
 Ukabu'sama, daughter of Nabonidus, 451
 Ukin-zēr (Chinzeros), 356, 357
 Ukka, 127
 Ukus, patesi, 124

- Umbara-Tutu, father of Pir-napistim, 102
- Ummanaldas of Elam, 391
- Umman-manda, the, 230, 392
- Ummu Hubur, a designation of Tiamtu, 18
- Unknown tongue, an, 140
- Unqu, 348
- Unug, Akkadian form of the name of Erech, 84
- Upahhir-bêlu, eponym of, 372
- Upê, Upia (Opis), 439, 458, 459
- Upê-rabi, "Opis is great," name, 182
- Upsukenaku, the place of assembly of the gods, 21
- Ur (of the Chaldees), 124; its temple-tower, 136, 193-195; = Urie or Camarina, 146, 147, 196, 197; identified with Mugheir, 193; possibly really Uri or Ura (Akkad), 197; rebels against Assyria, 386; Nabonidus's inscriptions at Ur (Mugheir), 414, 415
- Ura, god of pestilence, 107; legend of Ura, 122; "Ura the unsparing," 228; invoked by Evil-Merodach, 409
- Ura-gala and the ship (ark), 104
- Urartu (Ararat), 127. *See* Urtû
- Uras, god of Dailem, 279; the great gate of, 468
- Urdamanê, son of Sabaco, 389
- Urfa (Orfa), the traditional Ur of the Chaldees, 192, 193
- Uri or Ura = Akkad, 122, 134
- Urie (Ur of the Chaldees), 146; a centre of lunar worship, 147
- Urikku of the Kûites, 350
- Uriwa, the Akkadian form of Ur (Mugheir), 193 ff.
- Ur-kasdim (Ur of the Chaldees), 193. *See* Ur of the Chaldees
- Urrahinas, Hittite city, 320
- Ursalimmu (Jerusalem), 375, 376
- Ur-Sanabi, the pilot or boatman, accompanies Gilgames to see Pir-napistim, 99; takes the hero to be cleansed, 109; goes with him to Erech, 109, 110
- Urtû (apparently short for Urartu), Ararat, 122, 208
- Uru (in Uru-salim), probably from the Akkadian, 241
- Uru-gala, the image of, 480
- Uruk *supuri*, "Erech the walled," 91
- Uru-ku, the dynasty of, 154
- Urumaïans (Hittites), 318
- Uru-milki of Gebal, 374
- Uru-salim (Jerusalem), 234, 239
- Uruwus (king), 124
- Usertesen I., 261
- VAN, 127, 367
- Vannites, 391
- Venus, 203. *See* Istar
- Village settlements, growth of, 171
- Vine, the, 75
- Vine of the Babylonian Paradise, 71
- Vowel-changes in the Akkadian dialects, 241
- WALL built at Ur (Uriwa) by Eri-Aku, 220
- Ward, Dr. W. Hayes, conductor of the Wolfe expedition, 70
- Water, concerning the king's, etc., 446
- "Waters of death," the, 99
- Way, the Rev. Dr. J. P., 155
- West called Amurrû (Amoria, the land of the Amorites), 205
- West-land, no record of an expedition to, in the reign of Hammurabi, 214, 215; his claim to this tract, 215
- West-Semitic deities, 156
- West-Semitic names, 157
- Whitehouse, Mr. F. Cope, 263
- Wiedemann, Prof., 253
- Wife of Pir-napistim prepares the magic food, 108, 109
- Winckler, Dr. Hugo, 235, 297
- Witnesses' names, 162, 237, 238, etc.
- Workmen, hire of, 188
- Worship, lines upon, 49
- XENOPHON, 422
- Xerxes, forms of his name, 428

- YĀ, Ya'u, Au, Aa, names containing, 59
 Yā-abī-ni, name, 60
 Yabitiri, governor of Gaza and Jaffa, 279; to the king of Egypt, 284
 Yabusu, name, 324
 Ya-Dagunu, name, 59
 Ya'enhamu (Yanhamu), 298
 Yahwah, 342. *See* -yāwa
 Yakiniū of Arvad, 389; sends his sons to Assur-bani-āpli, 390
Yakubu, Yakubi, Yakub-īlu, Ya-kubi-īlu (Jacob, Jacob-el), and other similarly-formed names, 157, 183, 243-245
 Yamutbālu, Emutbālu, conquered by Hammurabi, 212, 214, 216
 Yanhamu, an Egyptian official, 285, 295, 298
 Yanzū, king of Na'iri or Mesopotamia, 367
 Yapa-Addu, 293
 Yapt'-Addu killed, 296
 Yapu, Yappu (Jaffa), 285, 375
 Yaraqū traversed by Shalmaneser, 334, 349
 Yasubigalleans, 373
Yasupum, Yasup-īlu (Joseph, Joseph-el), and other similarly-formed names, 157, 242
 Yatna (better Yaana), or Yamani of the Hatti, 369, 370
 Yatnana (better Yaanana), Cyprus, 387
 Ya'u, Yau, etc., suggested etymology of, 113; supposed to have been identified with Aa or Ea, 18
 Yaua (Jehu), 337, 339
 Yau-bi'idi (= Ilu-bi'idi) of Hamath, 322, 363, 366
 Yaudu, Yaudi (Judah), 370, 386, 389
 Yaum-īlu, name, meaning "Jah is God" (Joel), 199 *n.*
 -yāwa, names ending in, 458, 465, 470, 471
 Yidia of Askelon to the king of Egypt, 286, 287
 Yisyari, a captive, 302
 Young, plant to make the old, 109
 ZABIBĒ, queen of Arabia, 350
 Zabū, Zabium (king), 153; tablets dated in his reign, 174, 183, 237
 Zagaga, god of battle, identified with Merodach, 58; temple of, 213, 214, 415
 Zahi (Phoenicia), 270
 Zaphnath-paaneah, Steindorff's translation of, 257
 Zarephath (Sareptu), 374
 Zedekiah, captured, 400. *See* Mattaniah
 Zelah, 297
 Zēr-biti-lisir, son of Merodach-baladan, 386
 Zēr-panitum, consort of Merodach, 160, 212; swearing by, 433; invocation of, 466; see also 472, 479
 Zērū-Bābili (Zerubbabel), father of a witness, 441
 Zerubbabel (better Zeru-Babel), a not uncommon name, 425
 Zeus (Belos), 137
Zikurat Babilī, 139
 Zilū, city, 296
 Zimmern, Prof. H., 27, 68
 Zimrēda of Sidon, hostile to Egypt, 293; Zimrēda of Lachish, threatened, 296
 Ziri-Basani (field of Bashan), 277
 Zoan, supposed place where Joseph met Pharaoh, 263
 Zubuduru, messenger of Nebuchadnezzar's son, 434

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

To pp. 73, 99 ff. The name Pir-napištim has been read in various ways, such as Šamaš-napištim, Šit-napištim, Ūm-napištim (so, formerly, the present writer), Par-napištim (Delitzsch), and Ut-napištim (so provisionally by Jensen). From a tablet inscribed with another version (apparently) of the story of Gilgameš, and published by Dr. Meissner, its discoverer, we seem to have a variant spelling of the name, Uta-na(p)ištim, probably meaning "He has seen life," and if this be correctly read by the discoverer (as seems certain), Jensen's reading of the form commonly found, Ut-napištim, would appear to be the most probable.

P. 103. An alternative and probably better translation of the lines, "All I possessed I collected it," etc., would probably be:—

"With all I possessed I freighted it,
With all I possessed I freighted it, silver ;
With all I possessed I freighted it, gold ;
With all I possessed I freighted it, the seed of life," etc.

To p. 119. The statement that Elam was the firstborn of Shem (Gen. x. 22) receives illustration from the fact, that many inscriptions have been found showing that Semitic Babylonian was not only well known, but also used in that country. From the order in which the names occur in Genesis, it ought to be the earliest of the Semitic settlements, coming before Asshur, Arpachshad, Lud, and Aram. If, however, Arpachshad stand, as is generally thought, for Babylonia, it is quite clear that there is no indication of chronological order in this, for Assyria was certainly younger, as a Semitic settlement, than Babylonia, and it would seem that Elam was colonized with Semites from the last-named country. This would make Elam to be simply the first Semitic colony, as Prof. Scheil has already suggested.

To p. 211 ff. How important king Hammurabi really was has received fresh testimony from the French excavations at Susa, where the magnificent stele inscribed with his code of

laws has been found.¹ It is doubtful whether it was really he who caused it to be set up, with a companion stele, in that city, or whether a later Elamite king, who warred in Babylonia, carried it off as part of the spoils. Thus much, however, is certain, namely, that the Assyrians also possessed a copy of that important document, as is shown by plates 46 and 47 of the British Museum publication, *Cuneiform Texts from Babylonian Tablets*, part XIII. (1901). His fame as a legislator was, therefore, certainly not confined to his own country.

¹ See *Mémoires de la Délégation en Perse*, tome IV., *Textes Élamites Sémitiques*, par V. Scheil, O.P. His transcription and translation of this monument occupies pp. 13-131.

NOTE.—The identification of further fragments of the Babylonian story of the Creation (Bel and the Dragon) by Mr. L. W. King is announced by Mr. Luzac. They are said to record the creation of man, and to support "the information on the subject which we have hitherto had from Berossus," presenting us, moreover, with "a new parallel between the Babylonian legends and the early chapters of Genesis." The publication containing these had not, however, appeared up to the time of the return of the proofs of these pages for press, and the author regrets that he was not able to consult the fragments for this work.